This is a reproduction of a library book that was digitized by Google as part of an ongoing effort to preserve the information in books and make it universally accessible.

Google™ books

https://books.google.com

MBSO

THE NEW YORK PUBLIC LIBRARY
ASTOR LENOX & TILDEN
FOUNDATIONS

APPENDIX

TO THE

NAVY LIST

RATES OF PAY
CONDITIONS OF RETIREMENT,
UNIFORM REGULATIONS, ENTRY REGULATIONS,
Etc., Etc.

1963

LONDON
HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
PRICE 12*s.* 6*d.* NET

Digitized by Google
Great Britain. Admiralty
VVBB.

SERVICE

for Service People

When you bank with the Westminster, you get service all along the line. First, the Westminster has a special Navy Branch at 26 Haymarket, London. This has been open since 1772 and is, in consequence, well acquainted with the kind of financial problems you meet with in the Navy. Next, the Bank has branches at Portsmouth and Plymouth which are always at your service (as also are over 1,260 branches in other towns throughout England and Wales). Finally, the Westminster Bank operates abroad through a world-wide system of agents and correspondents. If you would like to know more about our service to the Senior Service, write for the booklet *'Westminster Bank to Her Majesty's Ships'*

WESTMINSTER BANK
LIMITED

Navy Branch: 26 Haymarket, London, S.W.1
(Telephone: Whitehall 5022)

Head Office: 41 Lothbury, London, E.C.2

Digitized by Google

APPENDIX

TO THE

NAVY LIST

RATES OF PAY,
CONDITIONS OF RETIREMENT,
UNIFORM REGULATIONS, ENTRY REGULATIONS,
Etc., Etc.

1963
(corrected to June)

LONDON
HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
1963

Digitized by Google

© Crown copyright 1963

Published by
HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE

To be purchased from
York House, Kingsway, London, w.c.2
423 Oxford Street, London, w.1
13A Castle Street, Edinburgh 2
109 St. Mary Street, Cardiff
39 King Street, Manchester 2
50 Fairfax Street, Bristol 1
35 Smallbrook, Ringway, Birmingham 5
80 Chichester Street, Belfast 1
or through any bookseller.

The Government does not accept responsibility for statements from non-Official sources made in the advertisement pages of this publication and the inclusion of any particular advertisement is no guarantee that the goods advertised therein have received official approval.

Digitized by Google

CONTENTS

PAGE

Badges .. .. 82, 112 & 125

Decorations—
Royal Naval Reserve, Royal Naval and Royal Marines Volunteer Reserves .. 187

Distinction Marks of Branch 66

Distinction Marks of Rank 66, 121

Dresses and Occasions on which to be worn—
Royal Marines (Officers) 101
Royal Navy (Officers) 61

Dress Regulations—
Royal Marines 101
Ships' Companies 79

Emergency List 54

Employment of Retired Officers 52

Entry and Examination—
Aircrew Officers (Supplementary List) .. 156
Artificer Apprentices 174
Boys as Junior Ratings 174
Chaplains 165
Civilian Craft Apprentices 176
Civilian Student Apprentices.. 178
Dental Officers 171
Electrical Officers (Supplementary List) .. 160
Instructor Officers 166
Medical Officers 168
Naval Cadets 147
Nursing Service and Reserve, Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval 183
Nursing Sisters.. 183
Post-Graduate Entry (Engineering Specialisation) 150
Royal Marines 151
Royal Naval and Royal Marine Scholarship Scheme 144
Seaman Officers (Supplementary List) .. 162

Foreign Orders, Decorations and Medals .. 191

Gratuities to Supplementary List and Short Service Officers 21

Half-Pay—
Procedure for placing Officers on 26

Honours and Decorations 184

Inspection, Research, Design and Experimental Ordnance Duties, etc., Officers Employed on —Conditions of service 48

Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table 65

PAGE

Kitchener Medical Scholarships 170
Kitchener Dental Scholarships 172

Medals—
Good Conduct Medal and Gratuity 189
Long Service and Good Conduct, R.F.R. .. 188
Long Service and Good Conduct, Naval and Marine Reserves 187
Meritorious Service Annuities and Medals (Royal Marines) 190

Medals, Orders and Decorations—
Manner of Wearing .. .. 55, 108 & 120
Table of.. 60

Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation Certificates 192

Nautical Assessors 193

Orders, Decorations and Medals not conferred by the Queen 190

Pay—
Full 5
Half 9
Unemployed 9

Pay Table—
Naval Ratings 10
Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service, Naval Nursing Auxiliaries .. 12
Royal Marines, N.C.O.s and Men 12
Women's Royal Naval Service, Ratings .. 12

Pensions—
Dependants of Officers 32
Dependants of Ratings and Marines .. 46
Disability Pensions and Gratuities .. 38, 44
Greenwich Hospital (Seamen and Marines).. 44
Increase Schemes 193
Locally entered Ratings 41
Marines 35
Ministry of Pensions & National Insurance —Disablement, etc., Pension Regulations 201
Naval Compassionate, Greenwich Hospital and Travers (Officers) 34
Seamen 35
Women's Royal Naval Service Ratings .. 35
Widows' Scale of—
Officers 32
Seamen and Marines 47

Prizes, Testimonials, etc. 135

Retired Pay—
Commutation of, etc. 28
Officers in special appointments 27
Procedure for placing Officers on 26

continued

Digitized by Google

CONTENTS—*continued*

Retired Pay—*contd.*	PAGE
Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service	25
Royal Marines	17
Royal Navy	17
Service Gratuities	19
Terminal Grants	19
Women's Royal Naval Service	25
Retirements—	
Royal Marines	31
Royal Navy	30
Uniform—	
Dress of Chaplains	74
Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section	132
Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service	129
Royal Marines (Officers)	101
Royal Marines (N.C.O.s and Men)	110
Royal Naval Reserve (Officers)	73
Royal Navy (Officers)	55
Royal Navy (Ratings)	77
Women Medical and Dental Officers	119
Women's Royal Naval Service (Officers)	119
Women's Royal Naval Service (Ratings)	124

Except where provision is or may hereafter be expressly made to the contrary, no person shall be entitled to claim as a right any promotion, emolument, retired pay, pension or other benefit conferred by any provision of these Regulations in the event of such provisions being at any time varied, or cancelled.

Digitized by Google

PAY AND ALLOWANCES OF OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY, ROYAL MARINES, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE AND QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE

Note.—Full details of the rules and conditions of issue of Royal Naval Pay and Allowances are contained in the Naval Pay Regulations. The following is a brief summary only, and is not to be taken as superseding or overriding anything contained in the Naval Pay Regulations.

I. DAILY RATES OF FULL PAY

ROYAL NAVY—(GENERAL LIST, SUPPLEMENTARY LIST AND INSTRUCTOR OFFICERS), AND R.N.R. OFFICERS

Rank	£ s. d.
Cadet	14 0
Midshipman at Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth	17 6
Midshipman other than at Britannia R.N. College	1 6 0
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	1 11 0
Sub-Lieutenant	1 15 0
Lieutenant on Promotion	2 2 0
Lieutenant after 2 years	2 14 0
" " 4 "	2 16 0
" " 6 "	2 18 0
" " 8 "	*3 0 0
" " 10 "	*3 2 0
Lieutenant-Commander on Promotion	3 10 0
" " after 2 years	3 13 0
" " " 4 "	3 16 0
" " " 6 "	3 19 0
" " " 8 "	4 2 0
" " " 10 "	4 5 0
" " " 12 "	4 9 0
Commander on Promotion	4 19 0
" after 2 years	5 2 0
" " 4 "	5 5 0
" " 6 "	5 8 0
" " 8 "	5 11 0
Captain on Promotion	6 6 0
" after 2 years	6 10 0
" " 4 "	6 14 0
" " 6 "	6 18 0
" " 8 "	7 12 0
Rear-Admiral	9 14 0
Vice-Admiral	11 6 0
Admiral	13 16 0
Admiral of the Fleet	16 6 0

* These rates are restricted to Lieutenants on the Supplementary List.

Notes.— (i) A Commodore receives full pay as a Captain.
(ii) Increments of full pay for Reserve Officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority.

MEDICAL AND DENTAL OFFICERS, R.N. AND R.N.R.

Rank	£ s. d.
Surgeon Lieutenant	3 18 0
" " after 2 years	4 0 0
" " " 4 "	4 2 0
Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander	4 12 0
" " " after 1 year	4 14 0
" " " " 2 years	4 16 0
" " " " 3 "	4 18 0
" " " " 4 "	5 0 0
" " " " 5 "	5 2 0
" " " " 6 "	5 4 0
" " " " 7 "	5 6 0
Surgeon Commander	5 14 0
" " after 2 years	5 17 0
" " " 4 "	6 0 0
" " " 6 "	6 3 0
" " " 8 "	6 6 0
Surgeon Captain	7 0 0
" " after 2 years	7 3 0
" " " 4 "	7 6 0
" " " 6 "	7 9 0
" " " 8 "	7 17 0
Surgeon Rear-Admiral	9 14 0
Surgeon Vice-Admiral	11 6 0

Note.—Increments of full pay for R.N.R. Officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority.

Digitized by Google

CHAPLAINS (ALL DENOMINATIONS), R.N. AND R.N.R.

	£	s.	d.
Chaplain on entry	2	8	0
„ after 2 years	2	12	0
„ „ 4 „	2	17	0
„ „ 6 „	3	3	0
„ „ 8 „	3	9	6
„ „ 10 „	3	13	0
„ „ 12 „	3	16	0
„ „ 14 „	4	0	0
„ „ 16 „	4	3	0
„ „ 18 „	4	8	0
„ „ 20 „	4	13	6
„ „ 22 „	5	0	0
„ „ 24 „	5	4	0
„ „ 26 „	5	8	0
„ „ 28 „	5	12	0
Chaplain of the Fleet	7	4	0

The two Chaplains holding the appointments of Principal Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches, and Principal Roman Catholic Chaplain respectively, will receive a special daily rate of full pay of £5 19s. 0d. whilst so appointed.

R.N.R. Chaplains on completing 6, 14, 22 and 28 years' Reserve Service are eligible for appropriate rates of full pay above. Intervening increments of pay depend on mobilised service on full pay.

SPECIAL DUTIES LIST, ROYAL NAVY

Rank	£	s.	d.
Sub-Lieutenant on promotion	2	10	0
„ „ after 2 years	2	18	6
Lieutenant on promotion	3	0	6
„ after 2 years	3	1	6
„ „ 4 „	3	2	6
„ „ 6 „	3	3	6
„ „ 8 „	3	5	0
Lieutenant-Commander and above—as for General List Officers			

ROYAL MARINE OFFICERS (GENERAL LIST) AND R.M.F.V.R. OFFICERS

Rank	£	s.	d.
Second Lieutenant	1	6	0
Acting „	1	11	0
Lieutenant on promotion	1	15	0
„ after 1 year	2	2	0
„ „ 3 years	2	14	0
„ „ 5 „	2	16	0
„ „ 7 „	2	18	0
Captain on promotion	3	10	0
„ after 2 years	3	13	0
„ „ 4 „	3	16	0
„ „ 6 „	3	19	0
„ „ 8 „	4	2	0
„ „ 10 „	4	5	0
„ „ 12 „	4	9	0
Major on promotion	4	19	0
„ after 2 years	5	2	0
„ „ 4 „	5	5	0
„ „ 6 „	5	8	0
„ „ 8 „	5	11	0
Lieutenant-Colonel on promotion	6	6	0
„ „ after 2 years	6	10	0
„ „ „ 4 „	6	14	0
Colonel on promotion	6	18	0
„ after 2 years	7	12	0
Major-General	9	14	0
Lieutenant-General	11	6	0
General	13	16	0

Notes.—A Brigadier receives full pay as a Colonel.

Increments of full pay for R.M.F.V.R. Officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority, except that Lieutenants R.M.F.V.R. may receive the "after one year" rate after one year in the rank.

SPECIAL DUTIES LIST, ROYAL MARINES

Rank	£	s.	d.
Second Lieutenant on promotion	2	10	0
„ „ after 2 years	2	18	6
Lieutenant on promotion	3	0	6
„ after 2 years	3	1	6
„ „ 4 „	3	2	6
„ „ 6 „	3	3	6
„ „ 8 „	3	5	0
Captain and above—as for General List Officers			

Digitized by Google

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE

Rank	£	s.	d.
Probationary Third Officer	1	6	6
Third Officer on Confirmation	1	9	6
Third Officer after 3 years	1	11	6
Second Officer	1	17	6
" " after 2 years	2	0	6
" " " 4 "	2	3	6
" " " 6 "	2	6	6
" " " 8 "	2	9	6
" " " 10 "	2	12	6
" " " 12 "	2	15	6
First Officer	3	0	0
" " after 2 years	3	3	0
" " " 4 "	3	6	0
" " " 6 "	3	9	0
" " " 8 "	3	12	6
" " " 10 "	3	14	0
" " " 12 "	3	15	6
Chief Officer	4	3	6
" " after 2 years in Rank (or 19 years' Officer Service)	4	6	6
" " " 4 " " " (" 21 " " ")	4	8	6
" " " 6 " " " (" 23 " " ")	4	10	6
" " " 8 " " " (" 25 " " ")	4	12	6
Superintendent	5	6	6
" after 2 years	5	10	6
" " 4 "	5	13	6
" " 6 "	5	17	6
Commandant	6	9	0

QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE

Rank	£	s.	d.
Nursing Sister on entry	1	14	6
" " after 1 year	1	16	0
" " " 2 years	1	17	6
" " " 3 "	1	19	0
Senior Nursing Sister	2	2	6
" " " after 1 year	2	4	0
" " " " 2 years	2	6	0
" " " " 3 "	2	7	6
" " " " 4 "	2	9	0
" " " " 5 "	2	10	6
" " " " 6 "	2	12	6
Superintending Sister	3	2	0
" " after 1 year	3	3	6
" " " 2 years	3	5	6
" " " 3 "	3	7	0
" " " 4 "	3	8	6
" " " 6 "	3	10	6
" " " 8 "	3	12	6
" " " 10 "	3	14	0
" " " 12 "	3	15	6
Principal Matron	4	3	6
" " after 2 years	4	6	6
" " " 4 "	4	8	6
" " " 6 "	4	10	6
" " " 8 "	4	12	6
Matron-in-Chief	6	9	0

II. ALLOWANCES

(i) RELATIVE RANK

The following table shows the relative Naval rank of Officers, so far as rates of allowances are concerned:—

Royal Marine Officers (General List)	*Relative Naval Rank*
Second Lieutenant	Midshipman
Acting Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Lieutenant on Promotion	Sub-Lieutenant
Lieutenant after one year	Lieutenant
Captain	Lieutenant-Commander
Major	Commander
Lieutenant-Colonel	Captain of under 6 years
Colonel	Captain of 6 years
Major-General	Rear-Admiral
Lieutenant-General	Vice-Admiral
General	Admiral

Note.—A Brigadier receives Colonel's allowances.

Digitized by Google

(i) RELATIVE RANK—*continued*

Royal Marines Special Duties List Officers	*Relative Naval Rank (Special Duties List)*
Second Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant
Lieutenant	Lieutenant
Captain	Lieutenant-Commander
Major	Commander

Chaplains of all denominations	*Relative Naval Rank*
Under 6 years' seniority	Lieutenant
Of and over 6 years' seniority	Lieutenant-Commander
,, ,, ,, 14 ,, ,,	Commander
Of and over 22 years' seniority	Captain of under 6 years
,, ,, ,, 28 ,, ,,	Captain of 6 years
Chaplain of the Fleet	Rear-Admiral

The above table applies to permanent active list R.N. Chaplains and to Permanent R.N.R. Chaplains. In the case of retired Chaplains re-employed and temporary Chaplains, the same table applies with the substitution of the words "paid service" for "seniority."

W.R.N.S. Officers

Rank	*Relative Naval Rank*
Third Officer	Sub-Lieutenant
Second Officer	Lieutenant
First Officer	Lieutenant-Commander
Chief Officer	Commander
Superintendent	Captain
Commandant	Commodore

Q.A.R.N.N.S.

Rank	*Relative Naval Rank*
Nursing Sister	Sub-Lieutenant
Senior Nursing Sister	Lieutenant
Superintendent Sister/Matron	Lieutenant-Commander
Principal Matron	Commander
Matron-in-Chief	Commodore

(ii) ENTERTAINING ALLOWANCE

Payable to Officers in Command at the following daily rates:—

Captain in Command of seagoing ship	12s. 0d. or 9s. 0d.
,, ,, ,, shore establishment	9s. 0d. or 6s. 0d.
Commander in Command of seagoing ship	6s. 0d.
,, ,, ,, shore establishment	5s. 6d.*

* Subject to special Admiralty approval.

(iii) CONSULTANT PAY

Medical Officers appointed as Consultants will receive Consultant Pay as follows—

On appointment	22s. 0d. a day
After 5 years	27s. 0d. a day
After 10 years	32s. 0d. a day

(iv) MEDICAL AND DENTAL OFFICERS' SPECIALIST PAY

Medical and Dental Officers nominated as Senior Specialist or Specialist receive Specialist pay at the rate of 10s. and 6s. a day respectively.

(v) QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE

Specialist Allowance	*Daily Rate* s. d.
For certain specialist duties	3 0
or under certain circumstances	1 6

(vi) PILOTAGE MONEY

Pilotage Money at rates embodied in an authorised scale approved by the Admiralty is payable to Officers at Home and Abroad for pilotage of H.M. Ships and Vessels at certain ports, channels, etc., classified as being difficult of access.

Digitized by Google

(vii) MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE

Subject to detailed conditions laid down in Regulations, all married Officers are eligible for Marriage Allowance, payable continuously at the following rates:—

(i) *Married Officers aged 25 and over*:—

Rank and equivalent rank	*Daily Rates* Scale A s. d.	Scale B s. d.
Rear Admiral and above	36 6	33 6
Commodore, Captain with 6 years service, Captain with less than 6 years service	31 6	28 6
Commander	28 0	25 0
Lieutenant-Commander	25 0	22 0
Lieutenant and below	22 6	19 6

Scale "A" rates are payable to Officers other than those in categories (a), (b), (c) and (d) below, for whom scale "B" rates are payable:—

(a) Officers provided with official quarters for their families at home or abroad, and during the voyage period, Officers whose families are provided with passages to and from stations abroad at public expense.

(b) Officers receiving a married accompanied rate of Local Overseas Allowance or Station Allowance.

(c) Officers accompanied abroad by their families or married locally, in an area where no Local Overseas Allowance of Station Allowance has been fixed.

(d) R.N. (Retired), R.N. (Emergency List) and Reserve Officers undergoing training or re-employed for periods of less than six months.

(ii) *Married Officers under 25*:—a marriage allowance of 84s. a week.

(iii) *Women Officers* who are widows with a child or children are eligible for marriage allowance at the same rates and under the same conditions as widower naval Officers.

III. PAY WHILST UNEMPLOYED

Except as provided for the payment of half pay, full pay will be granted to all Officers whilst unemployed, together with Marriage Allowance or Lodging Allowance as appropriate, and Ration Allowance on condition that they hold themselves at the disposal of the Admiralty and are regarded by the Admiralty as available for employment and do not undertake continuous professional work for which payment is made.

IV. HALF PAY

Officers will be discharged to Half Pay in the following circumstances:—

(*a*) When dismissed their ships as a result of a sentence by Court Martial or when relieved by order of the Admiralty on account of misconduct otherwise than as a result of sentence by a Court Martial.

(*b*) In special cases for disciplinary reasons as the Admiralty may direct.

Officers (except Admirals of the Fleet) discharged to Half Pay will receive half the rates of Full Pay and Marriage Allowance to which their rank and seniority, as reduced by any sentence of a Court Martial, entitle them, except that where they are holding acting higher, or temporary rank, the Half Pay rate will be based on the rates appropriate to their substantive rank.

The rate of Half Pay for an Admiral of the Fleet when further naval employment is not contemplated is £3,300 a year.

Digitized by Google

RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

The basic rates of pay in all branches depend on the period for which a man is committed to serve. Those on engagements for periods of nine years or more will receive the "Standard rate of pay," those serving for less than nine years will receive the lower "seven year rate of pay." In deciding which scale a man is to receive account is taken of their previous service rendered. Pay also varies according to the qualifications held, the classification being denoted alphabetically in the following tables.

NAVAL RATINGS

JUNIORS AND APPRENTICES AND EQUIVALENT RANKS (ROYAL MARINES)

	Daily Rates s. d.
Juniors	
Junior 2nd Class	6 6
,, 1st ,,	8 0
,, at age 17	11 3
Apprentices	
1st year of training	6 6
2nd ,, ,,	8 0
at age 17	11 3
at age 17½	19 9

SEAMAN BRANCH

Seven Year Rate of Pay

	Daily Rates Pay Classification C		B		A	
	s.	d.	s.	d.	s.	d.
Ordinary Seaman					16	0
Able Seaman			18	6	20	0
Leading Seaman	24	3	25	0	25	9
Petty Officer	30	6	31	6	32	6
Chief Petty Officer	34	9	35	9	36	9

Standard Rate of Pay

	s.	d.	s.	d.	s.	d.
Ordinary Seaman					19	9
Able Seaman			22	3	23	9
Leading Seaman	28	0	28	9	29	6
Petty Officer	34	3	35	3	36	3
Chief Petty Officer	38	6	39	6	40	6

OTHER BRANCHES (EXCEPT AIRCREW, ARTIFICERS, MECHANICIANS AND ARTISANS)

Seven Year Rate of Pay

	Daily Rates Pay Classification B		A	
	s.	d.	s.	d.
Ordinary Seaman			16	0
Able Rating	18	6	20	0
Leading Rating	24	3	25	9
Petty Officer	30	6	32	6
Chief Petty Officer	34	9	36	9

Standard Rate of Pay

	s.	d.	s.	d.
Ordinary Rating			19	9
Able Rating	22	3	23	9
Leading Rating	28	0	29	6
Petty Officer	34	3	36	3
Chief Petty Officer	38	6	40	6

AIRCREWMEN

Standard Rate of Pay

	s.	d.
Aircrewman II (P.O.)	36	3
Aircrewman I (C.P.O.)	40	6

Digitized by Google

ARTIFICERS

Seven Year Rate of Pay

	Basic Pay B	Daily Rates Pay A	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
3rd Class (Leading)	24 8			
Acting 2nd Class (Acting P.O.)	30 6		2 0	
2nd Class (P.O.)		32 6	2 3	
1st Class (C.P.O.)	34 9		2 6	
After 2 years		36 9	2 9	
„ 4 „		36 9	3 9	
„ 6 „		36 9	4 9	
Chief Artificer		36 9	5 9	2 6

Standard Rate of Pay

3rd Class (Leading)	28 0			
Acting 2nd Class (Acting P.O.)	34 3		2 0	
2nd Class (P.O.)		36 3	2 3	
1st Class (C.P.O.)	38 6		2 6	
After 2 years		40 6	2 9	
„ 4 „		40 6	3 9	
„ 6 „		40 6	4 9	
Chief Artificer		40 6	5 9	2 6

MECHANICIANS

Seven Year Rate of Pay

	Basic Pay B	Daily Rates Pay A	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
5th Class (Able)	20 0			
Acting 4th Class (Acting Leading)	24 3		1 0	
4th Class (Leading)		25 9	1 0	
3rd Class (P.O.)	30 6		1 6	
2nd Class (P.O.)		32 6	1 9	
1st Class (C.P.O.)	34 9		2 6	
After 2 years		36 9	2 9	
„ 4 „		36 9	3 9	
„ 6 „		36 9	4 9	
Chief Mechanician		36 9	5 9	2 6

Standard Rate of Pay

5th Class (Able)	23 9			
Acting 4th Class (Acting Leading)	28 0		1 0	
4th Class (Leading)		29 6	1 0	
3rd Class (P.O.)	34 3		1 6	
2nd Class (P.O.)		36 3	1 9	
1st Class (C.P.O.)	38 6		2 6	
After 2 years		40 6	2 9	
„ 4 „		40 6	3 9	
„ 6 „		40 6	4 9	
Chief Mechanician		40 6	5 9	2 6

ARTISANS (BLACKSMITH, JOINER, PAINTER, PLUMBER)

Standard Rate of Pay

	Daily Rates
	s. d.
5th Class (Able)	23 9
Acting 4th Class (Leading)	28 0
4th Class (Leading)	29 6
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class (P.O.)	36 3
Chief Artisan (C.P.O.)	40 6

Digitized by Google

RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

ROYAL NAVAL SHORE WIRELESS SERVICE

Standard Rate of Pay

	Daily Rates s. d.
Radio Communications Operator 2nd Class	22 3
,, ,, ,, 1st Class	23 9
Leading Radio Communications Operator	28 0
,, ,, ,, (Passed for P.O.)	29 6
Radio Communication Supervisor	34 3
,, ,, ,, with addition qualifications	36 3
Chief Radio Communications Supervisor	38 6

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE

	Daily Rates B s. d.	A s. d.
Wren Ordinary Rating		11 3
Wren Able Rating	13 3	15 3
Leading Wren	18 3	20 3
Petty Officer	23 6	25 6
Chief Wren	27 6	29 0

Q.A.R.N.N.S. NAVAL NURSING AUXILIARIES

	Daily Rates B s. d.	A s. d.
Probationary Naval Nursing Auxiliary (Ordinary)		11 3
Naval Nursing Auxiliary (Able)	13 3	15 3
Senior Naval Nursing Auxiliary (Leading)	18 3	20 3
Supervising Naval Nursing Auxiliary (P.O.)	23 6	25 6
Head Naval Nursing Auxiliary (C.P.O.)	27 6	29 0

ROYAL MARINES, GENERAL DUTY BRANCH

Seven Year Rate of Pay

	Daily Rate Pay Classification C s. d.	B s. d.	A s. d.
Marine 2nd Class			16 0
,, 1st Class		18 6	20 0
Corporal	24 3	25 0	25 9
Sergeant	30 6	31 6	32 6
Colour Sergeant	34 9	35 9	36 9

Standard Rate of Pay

Marine 2nd Class			19 9
,, 1st Class		22 3	23 9
Corporal	28 0	28 9	29 6
Sergeant	34 3	35 3	36 3
Colour Sergeant	38 6	39 6	40 6
Quarter Master Sergeant			43 3
Regimental Sergeant Major			45 6

ROYAL MARINE MUSICIANS

Seven Year Rate of Pay

Musician 2nd Class			16 0
Musician 1st Class		18 6	20 0
Band Corporal	24 3	25 0	25 9
Band Sergeant	30 6	31 6	32 6
Bandmaster (Colour Sergeant)	34 9	35 9	36 9

Standard Rate of Pay

Musician 2nd Class			19 9
Musician 1st Class		22 3	23 9
Band Corporal	28 0	28 9	29 6
Band Sergeant	34 3	35 3	36 3
Bandmaster (Colour Sergeant)	38 6	39 6	40 6
Staff Bandmaster (Quartermaster Sergeant)			43 3

Digitized by Google

ROYAL MARINES—TECHNICAL BRANCH (TRADESMEN AND NON-TRADESMEN)

Seven Year Rate of Pay

	Daily Rates Pay Classification C	B	A
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine 1st Class		18 6	20 0
Corporal	24 3	25 0	25 9
Sergeant		31 6	32 6
Colour Sergeant		35 9	36 9

Standard Rate of Pay

Marine 1st Class		22 3	23 9
Corporal	28 0	28 9	29 6
Sergeant		35 3	36 3
Colour Sergeant		39 6	40 6
Quartermaster Sergeant			43 3
Regimental Sergeant Major			45 6

TECHNICIAN PAY

To members of the Artificer (Vehicle) and Radio Technical (Light) categories only:—

	s. d.
Corporal	1 6
Sergeant	2 3
Colour Sergeant	3 3
Quartermaster Sergeant, Regimental Sergeant Major	4 3

ROYAL MARINE BUGLERS

Standard Rate of Pay

	Daily Rates Pay Classification B	A
	s. d.	s. d.
Bugler 2nd Class		19 9
Bugler 1st Class	22 3	23 9
Corporal Bugler	28 9	29 6
Sergeant Bugler	35 3	36 3
Colour Sergeant Bugler	39 6	40 6

Seven Year Rate of Pay

Bugler 2nd Class		16 0
Bugler 1st Class	18 6	20 0
Corporal Bugler	25 0	25 9
Sergeant Bugler	31 6	32 6
Colour Sergeant Bugler	35 9	36 9

LENGTH OF SERVICE PAY

Length of Service pay is payable in addition to basic pay. Payment is based on man's/woman's time at the daily rates shown below:—

Ratings and Other Ranks Royal Marines

	After 9 years	*After 14 years*	*After 18 years*
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Able Rate	1 6		
Leading	2 0	1 9	
P.O.	2 9	2 3	1 0
C.P.O., Q.M.S., R.M., R.S.M., R.M.	2 9	2 9	1 6

Women's Services W.R.N.S. and Q.A.R.N.N.S.

	s. d.
All ratings (including Ordinary) after 3 and 6 years service	2 3
Able rating after 9 and 12 years service	2 0
Leading rating after 9, 12 and 15 years service	2 0
Petty Officer and Chief after 9, 12, 15 and 18 years service	2 0

Digitized by Google

RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

FURTHER INCREASES TO BECOME EFFECTIVE FROM 1st APRIL 1963

From 1st April, 1963, rates will be increased by the following amounts:—

(*a*) **Basic Pay**

	Standard Rates	*7 Year Rates*
	s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary	1 3	1 0
Able	1 3	1 0
Leading	2 0	1 9
P.O.	2 3	2 0
C.P.O.	2 6	2 3
Q.M.S.R.M.	2 9	
R.S.M.R.M.	3 0	

(*b*) **Length of Service Pay**
Increases of 3d. for Leading rate at 14 years and 3d. for Petty Officer and above at 9 and 14 years.

(*c*) **Trade Pay**
Increases of 3d. for Artificer 2nd Class, Artificer 1st Class after 2, 4 and 6 years, and for Chief Artificer (no increase for Artificer 1st Class on Advancement or in Charge Pay).
Technician Pay R.M. increase by 3d. for Sergeant and Colour Sergeant and above.

(*d*) **Apprentices and Juniors**
Apprentices 1st year, Junior 1st Class 6d.
„ 2nd „ „ 2nd „ 6d.
Age 17 9d.
Age 17½ 1s. 3d.

MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE

All Ratings	*Marriage Allowance*	*Weekly Rate Qualifying Allotment*
	s. d.	s. d.
Regimental Sergeant Major, R.M.	84 0	56 0
Quarter Master Sergeants, R.M.	84 0	
Chief Petty Officers, R.N.	70 0	49 0
Colour Sergeants, R.M.	70 0	
Petty Officers, R.N.	66 6	28 0
Sergeants, R.M.	66 6	
Leading Ratings, R.N. and below	56 0	28 0
Corporals, R.M. and below	56 0	28 0

Juniors and Apprentices who are married are entitled to Marriage Allowance of 56s. 0d. a week irrespective of age, subject to making a Qualifying Allotment according to their daily rate of pay as follows:—

Daily Rate of Pay	*Marriage Allowance*	*Qualifying Allotment*
s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
6 0	56 0	10 6
7 6		17 6
10 6		21 0

W.R.N.S. and Q.A.R.N.N.S. (Auxiliary Section) who are widows with a child or children and who have not remarried are eligible for Marriage Allowance as under:—

	Marriage Allowance	*Qualifying Allotment*
	s. d.	s. d.
Leading Wren and below	56 0	21 0
Petty Officer Wren	66 6	31 6
Chief Wren	70 0	

Out of Quarters Allowance
Ratings serving on regular engagements who are eligible for, but not provided with, married quarters receive 8s. a day Out of Quarters Allowance.

ALLOWANCES COMMON TO OFFICERS AND RATINGS
I. SPECIAL SERVICE PAY

Personnel employed on various forms of special service are eligible for the following additional daily rates of pay:—

Daily Rates	*Flying*	*Submarines*	*Surveying*	*Parachute*	*Diving*
s. d.					
Rate I 2 0	—	—	Assistant Surveyor 4th Class	—	Shallow Water Diver (all personnel)

Digitized by Google

Rate II	4	0	—	—	Assistant Surveyor 3rd Class	—	Free Diver; Free Diver (RM) (all personnel); Diver 2 & 3; Artificer Diver
Rate III	6	0	—	Midshipman; Leading Rating and below	Assistant Surveyor 2nd Class	All Personnel	—
Rate IV	8	0	Petty Officer (other than Aircrewman II) and below	Petty Officer	Assistant Surveyor 1st Class	—	Diver 1; Qualified Diving Officer
Rate V	10	0	Petty Officer (Aircrewman II) Chief Petty Officer (other than Aircrewman I); Commander or Captain (not in active flying appointment)	Chief Petty Officer; Acting Sub-Lieutenant; Sub-Lieutenant	Lieutenant or Lieutenant-Commander in charge of Survey	—	Clearance Diver *. Clearance Diver 2.
Rate VI	12	0	Chief Petty Officer (Aircrewman I)	Lieutenant; Lieutenant-Commander; Commander	—	—	Clearance Diver 1; Clearance Diver Officer
Rate VII	14	0	Captain (in active flying appointment)	—	—	—	—
Rate VIII	16	0	—	—	Commander or Captain in charge of Survey	—	—
Rate IX	18	0	Midshipman; Acting Sub-Lieutenant	—	—	—	—
Rate X	20	0	Sub-Lieutenant	—	—	—	—
Rate XI	22	0	Lieutenant; Lieutenant-Commander; Commander	—	—	—	—

	Daily Rates s. d.	*Training Rates, Flying*	*Parachute*
Rate A	6 0	Pilot during first training period; Observer; rating aircrew	All personnel
Rate B	9 0	Pilot during second training period	

II. RESPONSIBILITY ALLOWANCE

Personnel whose employment in certain posts involves additional responsibility may be granted the following daily allowances:—

	s.	d.
Commodores and Captains in appointments complemented for those ranks without alternative	16	0
Captains in appointments complemented for the alternative ranks of Captains or Commanders	12	0
Commanders and all Officers appointed as Convoy Commodores	8	0
Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants	6	0
Sub-Lieutenants and below; Chief Skippers and Skippers	4	0
Ratings	2	0

III. LODGING ALLOWANCE

Personnel for whom accommodation cannot be provided on board H.M. Ships, or in Naval or R.M. Barracks, or in service quarters generally, are eligible under certain conditions for Lodging Allowance.

IV. RATION ALLOWANCE

Ration Allowance is payable under certain conditions to personnel entitled to service victualling who cannot be so victualled. The current rate is 6s. 4d. a day in the British Isles; abroad the rate varies according to station.

Digitized by Google

V. LONDON ALLOWANCE

Personnel whose place of duty is within ten miles of Charing Cross, and who are not provided with accommodation at public expense, will be entitled to London Allowance as a supplement to lodging allowance or marriage allowance.

VI. LOCAL OVERSEAS ALLOWANCE

Local Overseas Allowance is designed to compensate personnel for the extra cost of living overseas. Conditions of issue together with rates appropriate to the station are promulgated separately.

VII. HARD LYING MONEY

Payable to personnel whilst living and sleeping in ships employed on mainly sea service, at full rates when the living and sleeping conditions are not superior to those in a trawler, and at half rates when the conditions are superior to those in a trawler but markedly inferior to those in a destroyer.

The rates are as follows:—

Rank	*Daily Rates* *Full Rates* s. d.	*Half Rates* s. d.
Lieutenant, R.N., and above, and relative ranks	4 0	2 0
Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Midshipman, Cadet, Lieutenants and Sub-Lieutenants on the Special Duties List	3 0	1 6
Sergeant Major, R.M., Chief Petty Officer, Petty Officer and equivalent R.M. ranks ..	2 0	1 0
Leading, Able and Ordinary ratings and equivalent R.M. ranks	1 0	6
Boys and equivalent ranks	6	3

Hard Lying Money is not payable to Officers in receipt of Surveying Pay.

Digitized by Google

SECTION I

SERVICE RETIRED PAY FOR PERMANENT OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES

1. *Scope of Regulations.* The provisions of this Section relate to officers holding permanent commissions in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, including officers of the Shore Wireless Service and officers transferred to the Royal Navy from the Royal Naval Reserve or the former Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve, officers of the former Air Branch eligible for retired pay, and officers on the Supplementary List who have been granted permanent commissions, who retire from the active list on or after 1st February, 1962. They do not apply to officers holding temporary or short service commissions or officers on the Supplementary List who have not been granted permanent commissions. Nor do they apply to regular seamen granted temporary Special Duties or Branch or Warrant rank before 1st December, 1951, who are eligible for retired pay under previous codes and who, on retirement on or after 1st February, 1962, will be awarded pensions under the regulations for ratings unless the previous provisions for the award of retired pay are more favourable. The rates of retired pay indicated in columns headed (*i*) in the following tables are effective from 1st April, 1962, and those in columns headed (*ii*) are effective from 1st April, 1963. Awards at, or derived from, the rates shown may be made with effect from 1st April, 1962 and 1st April, 1963, as appropriate, to officers who are otherwise eligible and who are retired between 1st February, 1962 and 31st March, 1962. An officer who was serving on 30th January, 1962, shall be eligible to receive, in place of the award admissible under the terms of this Section, the award for which he would have qualified under the 1956 Code.

2. *Retirement for age or non-employment or under the premature retirement scheme.* An officer retiring on or after attaining the age limit fixed for service in his rank and branch, or, it having been decided that further employment is not available for him, retired compulsorily before attaining that age limit, may be granted retired pay, provided that, unless the special provisions set out in paragraph 6 are relevant, he has completed at least 16 years' reckonable service as defined in paragraphs 27 to 31 below. In the event of eligibility for full pay continuing after formal retirement, the award will take effect from the day following that in respect of which full pay was last payable.

3. *Rank.* The rate of retired pay will be based on the officer's rank for retired pay purposes, as defined in paragraphs 22 to 26, and on the length of his reckonable service calculated in accordance with paragraph 31.

4. *Rates of retired pay.* Subject to the provisions of this Section, retired pay may be awarded at the following rates:—

(*a*) General and Post Lists, Medical, Dental and Instructor Officers and certain Special Duties List Officers

Column (i): rates payable from 1st April, 1962 *Column (ii): rates payable from 1st April, 1963*

Years of reckonable service	*Lieutenant R.N. and R.M.*	*Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.; Captain, R.M.†*	*Commander R.N.; Major, R.M.**	*Captain, R.N. with less than six years' service in the rank; Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M.*	*Captain, R.N. after six years' service in the rank; Colonel, R.M.*
	£ *a year* (*i*) (*ii*)	£ *a year* (*i*) (*ii*)	£ *a year* (*i*) (*ii*)	£ *a year* (*i*) (*ii*)	£ *a year* (*i*) (*ii*)
16	470 0s. 485	530 0s. 545	642 10s. 660		
17	492 10s. 510	557 10s. 575	675 0s. 695		
18	512 10s. 530	585 0s. 605	707 10s. 730	900 0s. 930	
19	532 10s. 550	610 0s. 630	737 10s. 760	932 10s. 965	
20	552 10s. 570	635 0s. 655	767 10s. 790	965 0s. 1,000	
21	565 0s. 585	660 0s. 680	797 10s. 820	997 10s. 1,035	
22	577 10s. 600	682 10s. 705	825 0s. 850	1,030 0s. 1,070	1,140 0s. 1,190
23	590 0s. 615	705 0s. 730	852 10s. 880	1,062 10s. 1,105	1,172 10s. 1,225
24	600 0s. 625	725 0s. 750	877 10s. 905	1,095 0s. 1,140	1,205 0s. 1,260
25	610 0s. 635	745 0s. 770	902 10s. 930	1,127 10s. 1,175	1,237 10s. 1,295
26	620 0s. 645	765 0s. 790	927 10s. 955	1,160 0s. 1,210	1,270 0s. 1,330
27	630 0s. 655	785 0s. 810	952 10s. 980	1,190 0s. 1,240	1,302 10s. 1,365
28	640 0s. 665	805 0s. 830	977 10s. 1,005	1,220 0s. 1,270	1,335 0s. 1,400
29	650 0s. 675	825 0s. 850	1,002 10s. 1,030	1,250 0s. 1,300	1,367 10s. 1,435
30	660 0s. 685	842 10s. 870	1,025 0s. 1,055	1,280 0s. 1,330	1,400 0s. 1,470
31	670 0s. 695	857 10s. 885	1,047 10s. 1,080	1,310 0s. 1,360	1,432 10s. 1,505
32	680 0s. 705	872 10s. 900	1,067 10s. 1,100	1,340 0s. 1,390	1,462 10s. 1,535
33	690 0s. 715	887 10s. 915	1,087 10s. 1,120	1,370 0s. 1,420	1,492 10s. 1,565
34	700 0s. 725	902 10s. 930	1,107 10s. 1,140	1,400 0s. 1,450	1,522 10s. 1,595

Years of reckonable service	*Rear-Admiral; Major-General, R.M.*	*Vice-Admiral; Lieutenant-General, R.M.*	*Admiral; General, R.M.*
	£ *a year* (*i*) (*ii*)	£ *a year*	£ *a year*
24	1,400 0s. 1,450		
25	1,452 10s. 1,505		
26	1,505 0s. 1,560		
27	1,557 10s. 1,615	1,810	
28	1,610 0s. 1,670	1,880	
29	1,662 10s. 1,725	1,950	
30	1,715 0s. 1,780	2,020	2,440
31	1,767 10s. 1,835	2,090	2,530
32	1,820 0s. 1,890	2,160	2,620
33	1,872 10s. 1,945	2,230	2,710
34	1,925 0s. 2,000	2,300	2,800

† Special Duties List Lieutenant-Commanders, R.N. and Captains, R.M. with at least nine years' service in the rank will also be awarded retired pay at the rates shown in this column.

* Commanders R.N. and Majors R.M. on the Special Duties List will also be awarded retired pay at the rates shown in this column.

Digitized by Google

(*b*) **Special Duties List Officers (except Lieutenant-Commanders, R.N. and Captains, R.M. with at least nine years' service in the rank, and Commanders, R.N. and Majors, R.M.)**

(*i*) *Rates payable from* 1*st April*, 1962.
(*ii*) *Rates payable from* 1*st April*, 1963.

Years of reckonable service	*Sub-Lieutenant, R.N.; Second Lieutenant, R.M.*		*Lieutenant, R.N. or R.M.*		*Lieutenant-Commander, R.N. or Captain, R.M. with less than nine years' service in the rank*	
	£ *a year*		£ *a year*		£ *a year*	
	(*i*)	(*ii*)	(*i*)	(*ii*)	(*i*)	(*ii*)
	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.
16	340 0	360 0	452 10	475 0	500 10	516 0
17	361 5	382 10	473 15	497 10	521 15	538 10
18	382 10	405 0	495 0	520 0	543 0	561 0
19	403 15	427 10	516 5	542 10	564 5	583 10
20	425 0	450 0	537 10	565 0	585 10	606 0
21	435 10	461 0	548 0	576 0	601 0	622 0
22	446 0	472 0	558 10	587 0	616 10	638 0
23	456 10	483 0	569 0	598 0	632 0	654 0
24	467 0	494 0	579 10	609 0	647 10	670 0
25	477 10	505 0	590 0	620 0	663 0	686 0
26	488 0	516 0	600 10	631 0	678 10	702 0
27	498 10	527 0	611 0	642 0	694 0	718 0
28	509 0	538 0	621 10	653 0	709 10	734 0
29	519 10	549 0	632 0	664 0	725 0	750 0
30	530 0	560 0	642 10	675 0	735 0	760 0
31	540 10	571 0	653 0	686 0	745 0	770 0
32	551 0	582 0	663 10	697 0	755 0	780 0
33	561 10	593 0	674 0	708 0	765 0	790 0
34	572 0	604 0	684 10	719 0	775 0	800 0

(*c*) **Chaplains**

Column (*i*) *rates payable from* 1*st April*, 1962
Column (*ii*) *rates payable from* 1*st April*, 1963

Years of reckonable service	*Chaplains*		*Principal Chaplains*		*Chaplain of the Fleet*	
	£ *a year*		£ *a year*		£ *a year*	
	(*i*)	(*ii*)	(*i*)	(*ii*)	(*i*)	(*ii*)
	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.
16	530 0	545 0	582 10	600 0		
17	555 0	570 0	607 10	625 0		
18	580 0	595 0	632 10	650 0		
19	605 0	620 0	657 10	675 0		
20	632 10	650 0	685 0	705 0		
21	660 0	680 0	712 10	735 0		
22	687 10	710 0	740 0	765 0		
23	737 10	760 0	790 0	815 0		
24	787 10	810 0	840 0	865 0	1302 10	1355 0
25	837 10	860 0	890 0	915 0	1345 0	1400 0
26	887 10	910 0	940 0	965 0	1387 10	1445 0
27	940 0	965 0	992 10	1020 0	1430 0	1490 0
28	992 10	1020 0	1045 0	1075 0	1472 10	1535 0
29	1045 0	1075 0	1097 10	1130 0	1515 0	1580 0
30	1097 10	1130 0	1150 0	1185 0	1557 10	1625 0
31	1150 0	1185 0	1202 10	1240 0	1600 0	1670 0
32	1202 10	1240 0	1255 0	1295 0	1641 5	1712 10
33	1255 0	1295 0	1307 10	1350 0	1682 10	1755 0
34	1307 10	1350 0	1360 0	1405 0	1723 15	1797 10

5. *Interpolation.* When an officer's reckonable service exceeds a given number of years (up to and including 33 years) by one or more complete quarters of a year, his retired pay will be increased by that number of quarters of the difference between the rate for the number of years completed and the rate that would have been awarded had a further complete year been served.

6. *Late entrants*

(*a*) If an officer was appointed to a permanent commission before 1st April, 1960, at an age later than that of the normal entrant and, in consequence of his late entry, has not completed sixteen years' reckonable service at the time of compulsory retirement for age or non-employment, as provided in this Section, retired pay may nevertheless be granted at the discretion of the Admiralty provided he has completed at least 15 years' qualifying service.

(*b*) Retired pay will be awarded at the rate appropriate to 16 years' reckonable service with one deduction at the appropriate rate shown below for each year, and proportionately by quarters of a year, by which his reckonable service is less than 16 years:—

	£ *a year*
Lieutenant	20
Lieutenant-Commander ..	25
Commander	30

7. *Voluntary Retirement.* An Officer with at least 16 years' reckonable service who retires at his own request after reaching the age of 40 years and before reaching the age of 50 years may be granted retired pay at the rates set out in paragraphs 4 and 5 abated by 7½ per cent. At other ages the retired pay will be as indicated in paragraphs 4 and 5. Officers transferred from the Reserves or from temporary service or while holding Supplementary List or Short Service commissions will not be eligible for retired pay on voluntary retirement unless they have in addition rendered five years' service from the date of transfer to the permanent list.

Digitized by Google

8. *Invaliding*

(*a*) An Officer with at least 16 years' reckonable service will, on invaliding, be granted retired pay at the rates set out in paragraphs 4 and 5.

(*b*) An Officer who has not given 16 years' reckonable service but has completed ten years' qualifying service will also be awarded retired pay on invaliding. The rate of retired pay will be calculated by making deductions from the rate appropriate to 16 years' reckonable service for each year by which his reckonable service falls short of 16 years. The deductions will be as follows:—

Officers on the Special Duties List

	£ *a year*
Sub-Lieutenants	22 10s.
Lieutenants	30
Lieutenant-Commanders ..	35

Other Officers

	£ *a year*
Lieutenants	30
Lieutenant-Commanders ..	35
Commanders	40

Proportionate reductions will be made in respect of quarters of a year.

9. *Retirement for Incapacity, Unsuitability or Inefficiency*

(*a*) *Not within an officer's control.*—An officer who is retired for incapacity, unsuitability, or for inefficiency, not due to causes within his own control, and having at least 16 years' reckonable service, may be granted retired pay as for a compulsory retirement on account of non-employment.

(*b*) *Within an officer's control.*—An officer who is retired for incapacity, unsuitability or inefficiency due to causes within his own control, but not amounting to misconduct, and having at least 16 years' reckonable service, may be granted an award of retired pay at such rate as the Admiralty may determine, but not in any event exceeding the rate which would have been admissible had he retired voluntarily.

10. *Retirement, etc. for misconduct*

(*a*) An officer who is retired for misconduct with at least 16 years' reckonable service, may be granted retired pay at such rate as the Admiralty may determine, but not in any event exceeding 90 per cent of the rate of retired pay which would have been admissible had he retired at his own request.

(*b*) *Dismissal, etc.*—An officer with at least 16 years' reckonable service who is dismissed the Service or dismissed with disgrace by sentence of Court Martial or whose name has been removed from the List of Officers or who has been deprived of retired pay following the removal of his name from the List of Retired Officers or who has been allowed to resign his commission to avoid trial by Court Martial, may be granted a compassionate allowance at Admiralty discretion, but not in any event exceeding 90 per cent of the rate of retired pay which would have been admissible had he retired at his own request.

11. The Admiralty may, in the exercise of their discretion under sub-paragraph 9(*b*) and paragraph 10 grant a gratuity, or compassionate gratuity, in place of retired pay or compassionate allowance.

12. *Special rules relating to officers promoted from the lower deck.*—An officer promoted to a permanent commission while serving on a normal regular engagement and who serves continuously until retired may be granted either retired pay under the conditions set out in this Section or retired pay assessed under the current rules for the award of ratings' pensions.

SECTION II

TERMINAL GRANTS IN ADDITION TO SERVICE RETIRED PAY

13. Any officer retired from the active list on or after 1st February, 1962, and awarded retired pay under Section I may be awarded a terminal grant, in addition to his retired pay, under the following conditions:—

(*a*) The standard rate of grant will be three times the annual amount of the retired pay awarded.

(*b*) Except as provided in paragraph 46, an officer can qualify only once for a grant but officers who have been in receipt of awards of retired pay at, or deriving from, the rates indicated in columns headed (*i*) in the preceding paragraph 4 and who receive revised awards at the rates in, or derived from columns headed (*ii*) will be eligible for additional grant amounting to three times the difference between the two rates of retired pay. Payment to be made on or after 1st April, 1963.

(*c*) The grant will be free of income tax.

14. A terminal grant under paragraph 13 shall not be admissible in the case of an officer to whom sub-paragraph 10(*b*) applies, but a tax-free compassionate grant not exceeding three times the annual amount of the compassionate allowance may be awarded at the discretion of the Admiralty.

15. In the event of eligibility for full pay continuing after formal retirement, payment of terminal grant will not be made before the day following that in respect of which full pay was last payable.

SECTION III

SERVICE GRATUITIES FOR PERMANENT OFFICERS

General List, Medical, Dental and Instructor Officers

16. Permanent officers other than those on the Special Duties List may, on retirement on or after 1st February, 1960, if ineligible for service retired pay, be granted a gratuity as follows:—

(*a*) On compulsory retirement for age or non-employment or on retirement at own request, with at least 10 years' qualifying service:—

	£
For the first 10 years' qualifying service	1,150
For each further year's qualifying service, an addition of	230

Digitized by Google

Officers transferred to the Permanent List from the Reserves or from temporary service or while holding Supplementary List or Short Service or Extended Service Commissions, will not be eligible for gratuities on voluntary retirement unless they have rendered five years' service from the date of transfer to the permanent list.

(*b*) On invaliding with less than the ten years' service required to qualify for retired pay, a gratuity at the rate of £175 a year.

(*c*) If retired on account of incapacity, unsuitability or inefficiency not due to causes within his control:—

(i) If with 10 or more years' qualifying service, a gratuity as in sub-paragraph (*a*) above;

(ii) If with less than 10 but not less than two years' qualifying service, a gratuity at the discretion of the Admiralty, not exceeding £85 for the first two years' qualifying service with additions at the rate of £85 for each additional year of qualifying service.

(*d*) If retired for incapacity, unsuitability or inefficiency or other cause within his own control, but not amounting to misconduct, with at least 10 years' qualifying service, a gratuity of such amount as the Admiralty may determine, but not in any event exceeding the amount which would have been admissible under sub-paragraph (*a*) above had the officer retired at his own request.

(*e*) If retired for misconduct, or on termination of commission for any of the reasons set out in sub-paragraph 10(*b*), with at least 10 years' qualifying service, a gratuity, or a compassionate gratuity, if the Admiralty so decide and of such amount as they may determine, but not in any event exceeding 90 per cent of the award which would have been admissible had the officer retired at his own request.

17. If permitted to retire at their own request, on or after 1st February, 1960, with insufficient service to qualify for retired pay, officers on the Special Duties List (S.D.) may be granted gratuities on the following scale, subject to the completion of a minimum period of twelve years' actual service from the age of 18:—

(i) *Rating Service*

For each year of qualifying service in excess of five years up to ten years	£12 10s.
For each year of qualifying service in excess of ten years up to 14 years	£31 5s.
For each year of qualifying service in excess of 14 years up to 17 years	£43 15s.
For each year of qualifying service in excess of 17 years	£50

(ii) *Officer Service*

For each year of qualifying service as Commissioned Officer (Branch List), R.N. or R.M., or Sub-Lieutenant (S.D.), R.N., or Second Lieutenant (S.D.), R.M. £93 15s. normally, but £125 for each complete year served after completion of 12 years' total service.	
For each year of qualifying service as Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), R.N. or R.M., or Lieutenant (S.D.), R.N. or R.M., or above	£168 15s.

18. An Officer with sufficient service to qualify for an award of retired pay, or for an award of pension on ratings' scales (with special increments for service as officer), will not be eligible for an alternative award of gratuity on the foregoing scale.

19. If retired on or after 1st February, 1960, for misconduct, or on termination of commission for any of the reasons set out in paragraph 10 (*b*) of Section I, with at least twelve years' actual service from age 18, a gratuity or a compassionate gratuity may be allowed at the discretion of the Admiralty, but not in any event exceeding 90 per cent of the award which would have been admissible under paragraph 18, had the officer retired voluntarily.

20. Any officer who has served on a rating's engagement, conferring eligibility for a rating's gratuity on completing at least ten years' service after age 18, will have a reserved right to an award under paragraphs 17 and 19, on completion of ten years' such service instead of twelve years'.

21. If invalided with less than ten years' qualifying service and with insufficient service to qualify for pension on the ratings' scale, a gratuity at the rate of £143 15s. for each complete year of qualifying service may be granted.

SECTION IV
RANK AND SERVICE

Rank for Retired Pay Purposes

22. Subject to the following paragraphs, the rank for retired pay purposes shall be the substantive rank held by the officer on his retirement, provided that, unless the officer is invalided, the rank had been held on the active list for the following minimum period:—

(i) Admiral; General, Royal Marines	1 year
(ii) All other officers	2 years

If the substantive rank has been held for less than the period specified, the rank for retired pay purposes shall be the highest substantive rank which (with periods spent in higher substantive rank) satisfies the condition.

23. Service as Acting Captain, Royal Navy, may be reckoned towards the requirement of six years' service as Captain irrespective of the date of substantive promotion.

Additions to Retired Pay for Service in Paid Acting Rank

24. Subject to the general conditions in paragraph 25 below, paid acting and temporary rank held by officers of the Royal Navy, Royal Marines and Women's Royal Naval Service and members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service may reckon for increase of retired pay as follows:—

(*a*) For each complete year (subject to a maximum of three) for which the paid acting or temporary rank was held, there may be added one-third of the difference between the retired pay for which the officer is eligible and the retired pay for which he would have been eligible had his rank for retired pay been one rank above his substantive rank.

(*b*) Where an officer has failed to complete two years in a substantive rank required to qualify him for the retired pay of the rank, such service may reckon for retired pay as if it had been acting or temporary rank.

Digitized by Google

25. *General Conditions*

(i) Service from 3rd September, 1939, will count.

(ii) In no case shall service in an acting or temporary rank earn a rate of retired pay higher than would have been earned if the acting or temporary rank had been substantive.

(iii) The "complete years" referred to in sub-paragraph 19(*a*) need not be continuous in time but may be made up of broken periods.

26. The Admiralty may fix a date after which periods in acting or temporary rank will no longer be reckonable for additions to retired pay.

27. *Definitions of Service*

The following periods may be included in assessing qualifying and reckonable service for the purpose of the foregoing paragraphs:—

(*a*) Subject to paragraph 30, full pay service (including mobilised or embodied service or for the purpose of training) as an officer, rating or other rank of the Royal Navy, the Royal Marines, the Army or the Royal Air Force or of the Auxiliary and Reserve Forces, and of the former Armed Forces of India or Burma, or of the Armed Forces of the Commonwealth or a Colony, provided that such service would be reckonable as qualifying service under Army or Royal Air Force regulations; except broken periods each of less than six months' duration.

(*b*) While a permanent regular officer, periods in appointments not remunerated from Navy Votes which the Admiralty consider can reasonably be regarded as part of an officer's career as such. They shall be appointments to which the officer brings his naval knowledge and from which he acquires additional experience and which have been officially offered to him as part of his naval service.

(*c*) Periods before 1st August, 1938, on unemployed pay, or on half-pay not following the sentence of a Court Martial or the expiration of full pay sick leave, will reckon as service in full up to a maximum of six months in any one period or two years in all. Any such service not reckoning in full under the above rule will reckon as a third, subject to a maximum of six years, such service reckoning as two years.

28. Loss of seniority or time forfeited by sentence of Court Martial or Disciplinary Court will not involve loss of service for retired pay or gratuity.

29. Service preceding a five-year interval in service shall not be included unless specially allowed by the Admiralty, and eligibility to reckon such previous service will normally be determined at the time of resumption of service. Where, during a break in service the officer has been a member of the Royal Naval Reserve, the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve, or other reserve of any of the Forces, undertaking or liable for periodical training, the period of such membership will not be considered an interval in service for the purpose of deciding whether the previous service is admissible.

30. *Previous service for which a non-effective award has been received*

(*a*) In the case of previous service in respect of which the officer received a service gratuity, or in any case of previous service other than in the Royal Navy, the Royal Marines, the Army, or the Royal Air Force, it may be stipulated as a condition for allowing such service to reckon for retired pay, that the officer shall make a payment to Naval Funds, either in a lump sum or otherwise. In default of such payment as may have been stipulated, the previous service will not be allowed.

(*b*) If an officer has continued to draw concurrently with full pay the retired pay or other analogous award payable in respect of previous service, the further service will normally not confer eligibility for improved benefits on final termination of employment.

31. *Counting of service*

(*a*) *Reckonable Service.* All service as defined above from the age of 21 will count in full as reckonable service.

(*b*) *Qualifying Service.* All service as defined above from the age of 18 will count in full as qualifying service.

32. *Effect of National Retirement Pensions on Retired Pay*

Officers who (*a*) enter the Royal Navy on or after the 1st July, 1949 (except Dartmouth Cadets who, although not actually in the Service on the 1st July, 1949, nevertheless had at that date had an undertaking given on their behalf that they would make the Royal Navy their career) and (*b*) re-enter on or after the 1st July, 1949, after a break in service, except those who re-enter within 12 months of being invalided or those who have already been granted service retired pay before re-entry, will have a deduction made from their service retired pay at the rate of 4d. a week for each year of service, subject to a maximum of 16s. a week; which will take effect from the date on which an Officer attains the age of 65 and becomes entitled to a National Retirement Pension. No adjustment of service retired pay will, however, be made in the case of Officers living outside the United Kingdom and not in receipt of National Retirement Pensions.

SECTION V

GRATUITIES TO OFFICERS ON THE SUPPLEMENTARY LIST AND SHORT SERVICE OFFICERS

33. *Pilots and Observers of fixed-wing aircraft*

(*Note: The conditions applicable to aircrew officers engaged to serve to the age of 38 are given in the section dealing with their entry.*)

(*a*) *Supplementary List*

(i) Officers entered on the Supplementary List and Short Service and National Service Officers transferred to commissions on the Supplementary List, will be eligible on the completion of 12 years' service for a gratuity of £4,000. Those who leave the Service on the completion of 8 years will receive a gratuity of £1,500. Extensions of service beyond 12 years will earn a further gratuity at the rate of £400 a year.

(ii) Commissioned Pilots and those promoted to Lieutenant (Short Service), transferred to the Supplementary List as Lieutenants, who complete either the balance of their current engagement plus a further 4 years' service, or 12 years' continuous Officer aircrew service, whichever is the longer, will, from the date of their transfer until their final 4 years of service, earn a gratuity at the rate of £175 a year with a further £2,500 for their final 4 years of service.

Digitized by Google

(*b*) Officers entered direct on an 8-year Short Service Commission before the 1st April, 1956, will be eligible for a gratuity at the rate of £140 a year for the first 18 months of service, and at the rate of £200 a year for service thereafter, subject to a maximum of £1,500.

(*c*) Direct entry Officers serving on a 4-year Short Service Commission will be eligible for a gratuity of £680, subject to a deduction of £5 for every month of additional training required on account of back-classing. Such Officers who complete 8 years' Short Service by extending their service for a further 4 years, will earn a further gratuity at the rate of £175 for each year of additional service.

(*d*) *Invaliding, etc.*

Supplementary List Officers (except those referred to in sub-paragraph (*a*), (i) and direct entry Officers serving on 8-year Short Service Commissions will, if invalided, receive gratuities as follows:—

If invalided before completing 8 years' service an Officer will receive a gratuity at the rate of £140 a year in respect of the first 18 months of service, and at the rate of £200 a year in respect of service beyond the first 18 months. If invalided after completing more than 8 years' service he will receive a gratuity of £1,500 in respect of the first 8 years' service and at the rate of £625 a year in respect of service between 8 and 12 years (subject to the normal provision that any such gratuity is liable to be reduced or withheld if the disability is due to causes within the Officer's own control).

Other Short Service Officers will receive a gratuity proportionate to the length of their service on a Short Service Commission.

(*e*) Officers with previous non-flying service on Extended Service Commissions granted Short Service Commissions as Pilots or Observers, will receive a gratuity of £1,500 on the completion of 8 years' Short Service as aircrew. The amount of gratuity earned by previous Extended Service will be added to the gratuity due on completion of the period of Short Service and paid on the completion of the latter period of service.

(*f*) Officers with previous flying experience on Extended Service or Short Service Commissions or in the Air Branch of the R.N.V.R., re-entered on Short Service Commissions as Pilots or Observers will receive a gratuity at the rate of £175 for each year of Short Service, except that an Officer who volunteered and was accepted for 8 years' service on the Active List at the outset will receive a gratuity of £1,500 on completion of that period.

(*g*) Officers entered as Upper Yardmen and promoted to Officer and granted Short Service Commissions for Pilot or Observer duties will receive a gratuity of £1,500 on completion of 8 years' Short Service.

(*h*) National Service Officers transferred to Short Service Commissions as Pilot or Observer before 1st April, 1956, will receive on completion of 4 years' Short Service a gratuity calculated at the rate of £175 a year from date of transfer to Short Service Commission or of qualifying for flying badge (whichever is the later), the resultant amount being increased by one-third; but Officers whose flying training commenced after 1st May, 1954, may instead be awarded a gratuity of £680 on completion of 4 years' Short Service, subject to deduction at the rate of £5 for each month of excess training required on account of back-classing. National Service Officers who complete 8 years' Short Service by extending their service for a further 4 years, will earn further gratuity at the rate of £175 for each year of additional service.

(*i*) Lieutenants promoted from Commissioned Pilot, Short Service, will on transfer to a Short Service Commission as Lieutenant, receive a gratuity at the rate of £175 a year. The amount of the gratuity earned by service as Commissioned Pilot will be added to the gratuity due on the completion of Short Service as a Lieutenant, and paid on the completion of 12 years as a rating and Officer.

(*j*) Sub-Lieutenants (Special Duties) formerly Commissioned Pilots, Branch List, will receive a gratuity at the rate of £67 10s. for each year of aircrew service from the age of 18, time as a rating counting as single time and time as Branch Officer counting as double time. The first 2 years of aircrew service will, however, count as single time only.

(*k*) An Officer who, for any other cause, does not complete his full period of service on the Active List will not be entitled to any gratuity, but an award, either at the full rate or at a reduced rate to be decided by the Admiralty, may be sanctioned subject to a minimum period of service of 18 months and possession of the flying badge, in the undermentioned circumstances:—

(i) for an Officer compulsorily transferred to the reserve, required to relinquish his commission, or resign;

(ii) for an Officer transferred to the reserve at his own request.

(*l*) The gratuity is intended to assist Officers' resettlement in civil life and is therefore not payable to the estate of an Officer who dies or is killed while serving on the Active List.

34. *Other Short Service Officers*

Other officers holding Short Service Commissions in the Royal Navy under terms which provide for the payment of gratuity may, if the full period of Active List service is satisfactorily completed on or after 1st February, 1960, be granted gratuities at the following rates for each year of service:—

(*a*) Medical and Dental Officers (except as provided in paragraphs 35 to 37) £230

(*b*) Air Traffic Control Officers—£155 for service as Acting Sub-Lieutenant and above: £110 a year for service in lower ranks.

(*c*) Other Officers, including Helicopter Pilots £155

35. An officer entering the Medical or Dental Branches of the Royal Navy on a short service commission of 3 or 5 years' duration on or after 1st May, 1961, may, if the full period of Active List service he has undertaken is satisfactorily completed, be granted a gratuity calculated at the rate of £500 for each of the first three years of service and at the rate of £750 a year thereafter.

36. Medical and Dental Officers entered before 1st May, 1961, whose commissions terminate after that date and who have not exercised options to extend their commissions or transfer to new ones, as offered, to remain eligible for gratuity at the rate laid down in paragraph 34. Officers who have been permitted to transfer to new commissions, or to extend their original commissions, after 1st May, 1961, may be granted a gratuity, on satisfactory completion of their further service, as follows:—

(*a*) officers originally entered for commissions of 3 years' duration who apply to extend their service by two years before 1st September, 1963, to be eligible for gratuities of £3,000. Officers applying for such extensions on or after 1st September, 1963, irrespective of whether their original 3 years' engagement began before or after that date, to be eligible only for a gratuity of £2,500 on completion of 5 years' service. Those granted fresh commissions of 3 years' duration to be eligible for a gratuity of £,1,500 on completion thereof with an addition, calculated at the rate of £230 a year, proportionate to the period of their original commissions that had previously been completed;

Digitized by Google

(*b*) officers serving on four, five or six years' commissions who are permitted to extend their service by two years to be eligible, on satisfactory completion of their service, for a gratuity of £3,000 in respect of 5 years' service with an addition, calculated at the rate of £230 a year, in respect of service in excess of five years. Officers serving on commissions of 4 or 5 years' duration who are granted fresh commissions of 4 or 5 years' duration to be eligible for gratuity at the rates of £2,250 and £3,000, respectively, on completion thereof, with an addition, calculated at the rate of £230 a year, proportionate to the period of their original commission that had previously been completed.

37. Any Medical or Dental Officer in the categories mentioned in sub-paragraphs 36 (*a*) and (*b*), above, who fails to complete the full period of Active List service that he has undertaken may be granted such gratuity as the Admiralty may determine conformably with the general rules in paragraph 38 hereunder that does not exceed the following amounts:—

(*a*) *Officers granted new Short Service commissions after 1st May, 1961.*

	£ per annum
Service prior to grant of new commission	230
First three years of new commission	500
Fourth and fifth years of new commission	750

(*b*) *Officers who extend their periods of service after 1st May, 1961*

	£ per annum
(i) Three year periods extended to five years:—	
First three years' service	500
Fourth and fifth year's service	750
(ii) Four year periods extended to six years:—	
First year's service	230
Second, third and fourth year's service	500
Fifth and sixth year's service	750
(iii) Five year periods extended to seven years:—	
First and second year's service	230
Third, fourth and fifth year's service	500
Sixth and seventh year's service	750
(iv) Six year periods extended to eight years:—	
First, second and third year's service	230
Fourth, fifth and sixth year's service	500
Seventh and eighth year's service	750

38. *General*

Should the Officer fail to complete the full period of Active List service which he has undertaken, an award may nevertheless be made as follows:—

(*a*) If his service is terminated on account of disability not due to causes within his own control, he will be granted a gratuity proportionate to the length of Active List service he has actually completed.

(*b*) If his service is terminated for non-employment, or for incapacity, unsuitability or inefficiency not due to causes within his own control, or if he is permitted voluntarily to terminate his service within six months of the completion of the full period of Active List service he has undertaken, he may be awarded either a gratuity proportionate to the length of Active List service he has actually completed or a reduced gratuity at such rate as the Admiralty may determine.

(*c*) In other circumstances, no gratuity will in any event be payable to a Pilot or Observer unless he has completed at least eighteen months' satisfactory service and is in possession of the flying badge, nor to an officer of any other Branch unless he has completed at least one year's satisfactory service. If he is thereafter permitted voluntarily to terminate his service more than six months before the conclusion of the period he had undertaken, he may be allowed, at Admiralty discretion, such gratuity as may be determined, but not in any event exceeding three-quarters of the amount proportionate to the length of his actual service on the Active List.

(*d*) If his service is terminated owing to disability due to causes within his own control or to inefficiency or other cause within his own control but not amounting to misconduct, he may be allowed, at Admiralty discretion, such gratuity as may be determined but not in any event exceeding the amount which would have been admissible had he been allowed to terminate his service voluntarily.

(*e*) If his service is terminated on account of misconduct, the special payment of a compassionate gratuity shall be within the discretion of the Admiralty according to the circumstances of his case, but the award will not in any event exceed 90 per cent of the gratuity which would have been admissible had he left voluntarily.

39. No part of a short service gratuity will be payable to the officer's estate or otherwise in the event of his death before completion of the period of Active List service he had undertaken.

40. If an officer serving on a short service commission continues on full pay beyond the period of Active List service which he had undertaken, payment of the gratuity will be deferred until the end of such further service. Similarly, in the event of an officer leaving the Royal Navy to undertake a commission in the Army or Royal Air Force, any gratuity due in respect of his naval service will be withheld until his further service terminates.

41. A short service commission officer who is granted a permanent commission will not be eligible for any gratuity in respect of his service on a short service commission, but his service on that commission may count towards an ultimate award of retired pay or gratuity as a permanent officer. If, after receipt of a gratuity in respect of short service, an officer is granted a permanent commission, his previous service will not be reckonable towards an ultimate award of retired pay or gratuity as a permanent officer, unless satisfactory arrangements are made for the refund of the short service gratuity.

42. Service on a short service commission in the medical, dental or education branches of the Royal Navy may, in certain circumstances, be treated as contributory service under the National Health Service (Superannuation) Regulations or under the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts, as appropriate. Where service is so treated, both the employer's and the officer's contributions will be advanced by the Admiralty, and the total amount so advanced will be deducted from the gratuity for which the officer is eligible under the provisions of this Section. When contributions have been so advanced but, as a result of being transferred to the permanent list, the officer does not qualify for gratuity under this Section, no refund of contributions will be required from the officer, but service which counts for service retired pay or gratuity may not also count as reckonable service for purposes of pension under the appropriate civil superannuation scheme.

Digitized by Google

SECTION VI

RETIRED OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES

Re-employment in Peace-time

43. Except as provided in paragraphs 48 and 49, an officer who is on retired pay may, while re-employed in or for training or on any authorised naval duty for periods not exceeding six consecutive months or aggregating six months or less in any twelve months, continue to draw his retired pay concurrently with any pay to which he is entitled, but payment of retired pay may be suspended when there is doubt about the duration of the period of re-employment. No retired pay will be payable when the period of re-employment exceeds six months, and where the retired officer has commuted any part of the retired pay which would have been liable to suspension had he not commuted, a deduction equivalent to the amount commuted will be made from his pay.

44. An officer whose service retired pay has been suspended under paragraph 43 and who, having been placed on the retired list before 1st February, 1962, is re-employed on or after that date without an actual break in service, will be eligible on reversion to the retired list for awards of retired pay and terminal grant under the provisions in Sections I and II as appropriate for officers retiring on or after 1st February, 1962 assessed on the basis of former service added to re-employed service.

45. An officer whose service retired pay has been suspended under paragraph 43 and who, having had a break in service, is in re-employment on or after 1st February, 1962, may receive on reversion to the retired list an award of retired pay assessed on the basis of former service added to re-employed service as follows:—

(*a*) Under the provisions in Section I as appropriate for officers retiring on or after 1st February, 1962, provided that the period of re-employment is not less than three years, or that the officer originally retired on or after that date; but

(*b*) If the officer originally retired before 1st February, 1962, and the period of re-employment is less than three years, normally under the provisions of the 1960 Code, as appropriate for officers retiring on or after 1st February, 1960; except that, if the officer's previous rate of retired pay was awarded under an earlier code, assessment will instead be made in accordance with the provisions of that code.

If, during the period of re-employment, an officer has carried out duties clearly appropriate to a higher rank than the substantive rank which he last held on the active list and has received the pay and allowances appropriate to such higher rank, this service may be allowed to reckon for assessment of a revised rate of retired pay on a similar basis to that laid down for an Active List officer in paragraphs 24 and 25.

If the officer had originally retired at his own request, re-assessed retired pay under either (*a*) or (*b*) above will be on the basis of voluntary retirement, unless he is invalided from re-employment.

46. An officer whose retired pay has been suspended under paragraph 43 may receive, on reversion to the retired list on or after 1st February, 1962, terminal grant or additional terminal grant for each complete year of the period of re-employed service (with a maximum of ten years) at the rate of one-tenth of the difference between three times the annual amount of retired pay awarded on termination of re-employment and the terminal grant (if any) previously awarded.

47. An officer who originally retired at his own request with a gratuity only, may receive an additional gratuity of £155 for each completed year of re-employed service.

Re-employment in Emergency

48. On recall for service at a time of imminent national danger or of great emergency, or when re-employed with the armed forces on general mobilisation, one-half of the retired pay of a retired officer will remain in issue concurrently with the pay and allowances appropriate to his rank on re-employment. Any portion of the retired pay that has been commuted will be recovered from the retired pay remaining in issue, or, when this is insufficient to meet the liability, from his pay to the extent of the deficiency.

49. For the purpose of applying the provisions of paragraph 48 to a retired officer compulsorily recalled at a time of national emergency when general mobilisation has not been announced, the operative period will be determined by the Admiralty in consultation with H.M. Treasury.

Digitized by Google

OFFICERS OF THE WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE AND MEMBERS OF QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE

(*Note.*—For the general purposes of these regulations, the term "Officer" shall include a member of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service.)

1. Except as otherwise provided, officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service (W.R.N.S.) and members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service (Q.A.R.N.N.S.) holding appointments in the permanent service who retire from the Active List on or after 1st February, 1962, may be granted retired pay or gratuities under the general conditions applicable to officers of the Royal Navy holding permanent regular commissions. The rates will be 85 per cent of the rates for male officers of equivalent rank as indicated below.

Rank	Equivalent R.N. (General List) rank for retired pay purposes
Second Officer W.R.N.S. Nursing Sister or Senior Nursing Sister Q.A.R.N.N.S.	Lieutenant
First Officer W.R.N.S. Superintending Sister/Matron Q.A.R.N.N.S.	Lieutenant-Commander
Chief Officer W.R.N.S. Principal Matron Q.A.R.N.N.S.	Commander
Superintendent W.R.N.S. with less than 6 years' service in the rank	Captain with less than 6 years' service in the rank
Commandant W.R.N.S. Superintendent W.R.N.S. after 6 years' service in the rank Matron-in-Chief Q.A.R.N.N.S.	Captain after 6 years' service in the rank

2. The general conditions in Sections II, III, IV (as amplified in paragraph 7 below), and VI, and paragraphs 38 to 42 of Section V of the regulations for male officers will also apply, except as provided in paragraphs 3 to 6 following.

3. Retirement on marriage, or for compassionate reasons where the Admiralty are satisfied that such reasons necessitate retirement or termination of service, on or after 1st February, 1960, to be treated as compulsory retirement for purposes of awards of retired pay.

4. *Gratuities for Third Officers W.R.N.S. retired compulsorily.*

(*a*) *After 7 years' service.* Third Officers W.R.N.S. who are retired compulsorily for non-employment on completion of seven years' service in the rank will be eligible for a gratuity of £922 5s.

(*b*) *After 5 years' service.* Third Officers W.R.N.S. who opted, before 5th November, 1959, to be retired compulsorily for non-employment on completion of five years' service in the rank will be eligible for a gratuity of £658 15s.

5. *Gratuities for officers on short service engagements*

(*a*) *W.R.N.S. Officers.* W.R.N.S. officers granted short service commission and who satisfactorily complete a seven-year commission on or after 1st February, 1960, will be eligible for a gratuity of £922 5s. On optional withdrawal, after satisfactorily completing five years' service on a short service commission, they will be eligible for a gratuity of £658 15s.

(*b*) *Nursing Sisters.* Nursing sisters entered for short service will, on satisfactorily completing the period of service undertaken, be eligible for a gratuity at the rate of £131 15s. for each year of short service.

6. *Gratuities for permanent and short service officers leaving on marriage or for compassionate reasons.*

(*a*) Permanent officers who have completed at least four years' service as officers and who, being ineligible for retired pay or for gratuities under the provisions of the foregoing paragraphs, are permitted to retire (or, in the case of Q.A.R.N.N.S., are required to terminate their service) on marriage, or for compassionate reasons where the Admiralty are satisfied that such reasons necessitate retirement, on or after 1st February, 1960, may be awarded a gratuity of £97 15s. for each complete year of qualifying service.

(*b*) Short service officers whose service is terminated on or after 1st February, 1960, for the reasons stated in the preceding sub-paragraph will be eligible for a gratuity at the rate of £131 15s. a year proportionate to the length of service actually completed.

7. *Definitions of service of Permanent Officers.* Within the limits prescribed in paragraph 31 of the regulations for male officers and except as provided in the modified regulations set out in paragraph 6 above, all full-pay service as an officer of the W.R.N.S. or as a member of the Q.A.R.N.N.S. or Q.A.R.N.N.S. Reserve, or service as a rating in the W.R.N.S., may be taken into account in assessing qualifying and reckonable service for the award of retired pay and gratuities, as may service that would be treated as qualifying or reckonable service under Army and Royal Air Force regulations.

Digitized by Google

PERMANENT OFFICERS OF THE WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE AND PERMANENT MEMBERS OF QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NURSING SERVICE

Rates of Retired Pay under the 1962 Code

Years of reckonable service	*Second Officer, W.R.N.S. Nursing Sister or Senior Nursing Sister, Q.A.R.N.N.S.*				*First Officer, W.R.N.S. Superintending Sister } Q.A.R.N.N.S. Matron*				*Chief Officer, W.R.N.S. Principal Matron, Q.A.R.N.N.S.*				*Superintendent, W.R.N.S. with less than 6 years service in rank*				*Commandant } W.R.N.S. Superintendent after 6 years service in rank Matron-in-Chief, Q.A.R.N.N.S.*			
	(*i*)			(*ii*)		(*i*)			(*ii*)		(*i*)			(*ii*)		(*i*)			(*ii*)		(*i*)			(*ii*)	
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	£	s.	d.	£	s.
16	399	10	0	412	5	450	10	0	463	5	546	2	6	561	0										
17	418	12	6	433	10	473	17	6	488	15	573	15	0	590	15										
18	435	12	6	450	10	497	5	0	514	5	601	7	6	620	10	765	0	0	790	10					
19	452	12	6	467	10	518	10	0	535	10	626	17	6	646	0	792	12	6	820	5					
20	469	12	6	484	10	539	15	0	556	15	652	7	6	671	10	820	5	0	850	0					
21	480	5	0	497	5	561	0	0	578	0	677	17	6	697	0	847	17	6	879	15					
22	490	17	6	510	0	580	2	6	599	5	701	5	0	722	10	875	10	0	909	10	969	0	0	1,011	10
23	501	10	0	522	15	599	5	0	620	10	724	12	6	748	0	903	2	6	939	5	996	12	6	1,041	5
24	510	0	0	531	5	616	5	0	637	10	745	17	6	769	5	930	15	0	969	0	1,024	5	0	1,071	0
25	518	10	0	539	15	633	5	0	654	10	767	2	6	790	10	958	7	6	998	15	1,051	17	6	1,100	15
26	527	0	0	548	5	650	5	0	671	10	788	7	6	811	15	986	0	0	1,028	10	1,079	10	0	1,130	10
27	535	10	0	556	15	667	5	0	688	10	809	12	6	833	0	1,011	10	0	1,054	0	1,107	2	6	1,160	5
28	544	0	0	565	5	684	5	0	705	10	830	17	6	854	5	1,037	0	0	1,079	10	1,134	15	0	1,190	0
29	552	10	0	573	15	701	5	0	722	10	852	2	6	875	10	1,062	10	0	1,105	0	1,162	7	6	1,219	15
30	561	0	0	582	5	716	2	6	739	10	871	5	0	896	15	1,088	0	0	1,130	10	1,190	0	0	1,249	10
31	569	10	0	590	15	728	17	6	752	5	890	7	6	918	0	1,113	10	0	1,156	0	1,217	12	6	1,279	5
32	578	0	0	599	5	741	12	6	765	0	907	7	6	935	0	1,139	0	0	1,181	10	1,243	2	6	1,304	15
33	586	10	0	607	15	754	7	6	777	15	924	7	6	952	0	1,164	10	0	1,207	0	1,268	12	6	1,330	5
34	595	0	0	616	5	767	2	6	790	10	941	7	6	969	0	1,190	0	0	1,232	10	1,294	2	6	1,355	15

Column (i) : rates payable from 1st April, 1962.
Column (ii): rates payable from 1st April, 1968.

PROCEDURE FOR PLACING OFFICERS ON HALF OR RETIRED PAY

1. The authority for the payment of Half-pay, or Retired Pay, to an Officer entitled thereto is given to the Paymaster-General, without preliminary application on the Officer's part. At the time this authority is issued, the Officer is informed of the award and is provided with a form of application for payment, which should be completed and forwarded to the Paymaster-General, Russell Square House, Russell Square, W.C.1. The appropriate payment forms will then be issued from time to time. Special arrangements are made by the Paymaster-General where Officers propose permanently to reside abroad.

2. All enquiries about the method of payment of retired pay or about income tax deductions should be addressed to the Paymaster-General and not to the Admiralty.

Digitized by Google

RETIRED PAY OF RETIRED OFFICERS OF ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES SERVING IN CERTAIN SPECIAL APPOINTMENTS

1. The following special regulations are applicable to the Retired Pay of Officers of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines serving in:—

(*a*) certain posts on the staff of the Hydrographic Department and Compass Division of Weapons Department at the Admiralty.

(*b*) the posts in the Naval Ordnance Inspectorate of Naval Proof Officer at Woolwich and Chorley.

(*c*) the post of Civilian Equipment Officer in H.M.S. "Vernon."

(*d*) the post of Officer-in-Charge, Admiralty Storage Depot, Merebank, South Africa.

2. Service in any of the aforesaid appointments before retirement from the R.N. or R.M. will count for increase of retired pay under the ordinary regulations from time to time in force for Officers on the Active Lists of the R.N. and R.M., and increased retired pay under these regulations will accrue only in respect of service rendered in any of the appointments after retirement from the R.N. and R.M.

3. The retired pay of all retired Officers of the R.N. and R.M. serving in any of these appointments will be suspended during such service, and their service will count for increase of retired pay on the scales and subject to the conditions set forth hereunder, subject, however, to the provisos that:—

(*a*) an Officer who has been retired from the Active List of the R.N. or R.M. with a special rate of retired pay higher than that permissible under the ordinary regulations in force at the date of retirement for an Officer of like age, rank and service, shall not on the final cessation of his service in any of the above-mentioned appointments receive retired pay in excess of the greater of the two following sums:—

(i) the retired pay for which he would have been eligible had he on retirement from the Active List of the R.N. or R.M. been awarded the rate of retired pay permissible under the ordinary regulations in force at the date of such retirement for an Officer of like age, rank and service and permitted to count the whole of his subsequent service for increase of retired pay under Rules 5 and 6 hereof, or

(ii) the actual rate of retired pay awarded to him on retirement from the Active List without any addition for subsequent service.

(*b*) an Officer of the R.M., who at the date of his retirement from the R.M. had earned retired pay in excess of the maximum at that date permissible in the case of a Lieutenant-Commander, R.N., shall not count his further service for increase of retired pay.

4. All Officers in any of the appointments referred to in these regulations who have not previously been discharged to retired pay at their own request or for some other reason, may be retained on pensionable terms, at Admiralty discretion, up to age 65.

5. An Officer who is discharged to retired pay at his own request, or on completion of any period for which he may have been appointed or as unfit for further employment from any cause other than those specified in rule 6, may have the retired pay earned by his service before retirement from the R.N. or R.M. increased by one-sixtieth of the pay and allowances of the appointment held on discharge for each complete year of service after retirement in any of the appointments to which these regulations relate.

6. An Officer who is discharged to retired pay on account of age, or medical unfitness, or abolition of office, or reduction or reorganisation of establishment may have the retired pay earned by his service before retirement from the R.N. or R.M. increased:—

(*a*) if with 10 or more years' service after retirement in any post to which these regulations relate, by one-sixtieth of the pay and allowances of the appointment held on discharge for each complete year of service after retirement;

(*b*) if with less than 10 years' service after retirement in any post to which these regulations relate, by one-fiftieth of the pay and allowances of the appointment held on discharge for each complete year of service after retirement, provided that the total addition shall not exceed ten-sixtieths of such pay and allowances.

7. Officers on the Active List of the R.M. who are appointed to any of the posts to which these regulations relate, shall be seconded from the corps of the R.M. until they reach the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel, when they will become supernumerary. They will be subject to the same rules as regards qualifications for promotion and retirement for age in any rank as other Officers of the R.M.

8. The widows and children of deceased Officers who have served in any of the appointments to which these rules apply, shall be eligible at the discretion of the Admiralty for the award of pensions or other grants under the regulations from time to time in force for Officers of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines except that for the purpose of determining eligibility of any applicant for a pension or other grant, service on the Retired List in an appointment to which these rules apply shall be regarded as equivalent to service on the Active List. In assessing a widow's pension account may be taken of any higher rank attained by the Officer while on the Retired List if thereby the widow would receive a higher rate of pension than would otherwise be the case.

Digitized by Google

General

Officers' service retired pay and the service element of disability retired pay are commutable under the provisions of the Pensions Commutation Acts, 1871 to 1882, subject to such restrictions as may be imposed. Those eligible for this facility include commissioned, branch and subordinate officers of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines, officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service and members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service of the rank of nursing sister and above.

2. The following are not commutable:—
Good Service Pensions;
Naval Pensions;
Naval Compassionate Pensions;
Greenwich Hospital Pensions;
Additional retired pay for disability;
Disability element of disability retired pay;
Increases awarded under the Pensions Increase Schemes.

3. Retired pay or pension commuted is finally surrendered, in the same way that the amount received in commutation becomes the absolute property of the officer.

4. No officer will be allowed to commute any portion of his retired pay who:—
(*a*) is holding, or is about to hold, any appointment under the Crown the terms of which involve the suspension of his retired pay; or
(*b*) during time of war, is employed on active service or is eligible for such employment.

5. The Admiralty have full discretionary power to accept or refuse applications. They would, for instance, be likely to be refused in cases of neglect or desertion of family; stoppage of pension by Bankruptcy orders; of persons likely to go abroad and leave their families a burden on the public; and suchlike cases.

6. It is no longer necessary for any officer to be aged 40 years or over in order to commute.

7. These rules and the table of rates are liable to be changed without notice.

Maximum amounts commutable

8. The amounts stated in the following subparagraphs refer to basic service retired pay and awards as listed in paragraph 2 will not be taken into account for this purpose.
(*a*) No officer will be allowed to commute more than half his retired pay if £300 or over.
(*b*) No officer will be allowed to commute so much of his retired pay if between £180 and £300, as would reduce it below £150.
(*c*) An officer whose total retired pay is less than £180, may commute an amount not exceeding £30, provided that the total amount uncommuted is not thereby reduced below £120.
(*d*) An officer promoted from active service rating or from the ranks, to temporary commissioned rank in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, or to temporary commissioned rank in the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve, may, however, commute up to a third of his service retired pay, subject to the amount uncommuted not being reduced below £60.

Method of applying

9. Applications should be made on the prescribed application form, which can be obtained from the Secretary of the Admiralty. An application is deemed to be made on the date on which this form, duly completed, is received at the Admiralty during the hours of public business, but not before the date from which payment of retired pay commences.

10. An officer who has been adjudicated bankrupt, or has had a Receiving Order made against him, or is indebted to public funds, must disclose the facts and circumstances at the time of his application.

11. If any applicant for commutation wilfully makes any false declaration in relation thereto he shall be liable to forfeit all claim to his retired pay or the value thereof, and to imprisonment, or fine, or both.

Procedure following recommendation by the Admiralty

12. If the Admiralty recommends commutation, the officer will be informed, and his letter of application will be forwarded to the Pensions Commutation Board (hereinafter called the Board), 19 Old Jewry, London, E.C.2, from whom he will receive further instructions. The fact that an application has been recommended to the Board must not be taken to imply that it will necessarily be approved.

13. The Board will require the applicant to give such information as to his age, health and habits as is usual when assuring lives with assurance companies and he will be required to submit himself for personal examination by the Board's medical officer in London. An officer living in Scotland, Northern Ireland or the Republic of Ireland may, if the Board see fit, be examined by their medical advisers in Edinburgh, Belfast or Dublin.

14. An officer resident abroad who wishes to be exempted from personal attendance may apply to the Board accordingly, stating his reasons; his application will be submitted to H.M. Treasury, whose decision will be final. He may be allowed to commute as a privilege provided that suitable arrangements for medical examination, etc., can be made.

15. If, at the expiration of seven months from the date on which the application was made, the applicant has failed to furnish information required by the Board or to attend for medical examination, his application will be deemed to have been withdrawn. No further action will be taken on it without a renewed application and a further recommendation from the Admiralty.

16. An officer may withdraw his application at any time before he has been examined by the Board's medical officer on payment of any expense not exceeding £2 which may have been incurred by the Board.

Procedure following decision on the application

17. If the Board are unable to recommend commutation and the Treasury concur, the applicant will be informed accordingly. If the application is granted, he will be informed of the amount to be paid as soon as it has been fixed by the Treasury on the recommendation of the Board. A fee of one per cent. will be charged on the amount awarded, provided that such fee shall never be less than £1 1s. nor more than £10 in any case.

18. Officers must not assume that the recommendation of the Board will necessarily be approved by the Treasury, and should make no arrangements depending on commutation until informed by letter from the Board of the amount awarded. The approved sum will be available for payment immediately. The applicant will, however, have the option of withdrawing his application on payment of a fee of £2 within 30 days after the date of despatch of the notice of award. In exceptional circumstances or where the distance is so great as to make it impossible for a reply by post to be received within

Digitized by Google

30 days, the time may be extended by such period as the Treasury directs. If the applicant does not withdraw his application and pay the fee within that period, the decision will be considered final, and the commutation will take place absolutely.

19. An applicant will continue to draw the retired pay which he has applied to commute until the date upon which the warrant for the Treasury award is handed by the Board to the National Debt Commissioners or until seven months have elapsed from the date upon which an application to commute was received at the Admiralty, whichever is the earlier.

Effects of commutation

20. If an officer who has commuted a part of his retired pay is re-employed, the amount commuted will be deducted from his full pay during the period of his re-employment.

21. Officers are reminded that, under existing Pensions Increase Schemes, increases are not admissible on any part of retired pay that has been commuted, unless the commutation (i.e. the actual award of the capital sum) took place after the scheme came into operation.

22. The claim of an officer to be awarded a Naval Compassionate Pension or a Greenwich Hospital Pension will not be affected by his having commuted.

23. The widows and children of officers who commute will be granted pensions according to the normal rules provided that the widows were married, and the children were born, before the date of commutation and that they are otherwise eligible. Where marriage took place after commutation (but prior to reassessment of retired pay) widows' and children's pensions may be reduced in proportion to the decrease in retired pay resulting from commutation.

Commutation rates

24. The table for determining commutation rates is at present as follows, subject to an addition of years of age in the case of impaired lives:—

Age next Birthday	Commutation Rate	Capital Sum for each £100 of Pension	Age next Birthday	Commutation Rate	Capital Sum for each £100 of Pension
		£ s. d.			£ s. d.
29	15.053	1,505 6 0	60	10.063	1,006 6 0
30	14.897	1,489 14 0	61	9.823	982 6 0
31	14.811	1,481 2 0	62	9.581	958 2 0
32	14.721	1,472 2 0	63	9.339	933 18 0
33	14.624	1,462 8 0	64	9.092	909 4 0
34	14.522	1,452 4 0			
			65	8.845	884 10 0
35	14.415	1,441 10 0	66	8.593	859 6 0
36	14.304	1,430 8 0	67	8.339	833 18 0
37	14.188	1,418 16 0	68	8.086	808 12 0
38	14.072	1,407 4 0	69	7.833	783 6 0
39	13.948	1,394 16 0			
			70	7.579	757 18 0
40	13.819	1,381 18 0	71	7.331	733 2 0
41	13.683	1,368 6 0	72	7.084	708 8 0
42	13.542	1,354 4 0	73	6.839	683 18 0
43	13.401	1,340 2 0	74	6.602	660 4 0
44	13.252	1,325 4 0			
			75	6.367	636 14 0
45	13.104	1,310 8 0	76	6.139	613 18 0
46	12.946	1,294 12 0	77	5.916	591 12 0
47	12.781	1,278 2 0	78	5.698	569 16 0
48	12.613	1,261 6 0	79	5.485	548 10 0
49	12.436	1,243 12 0			
			80	5.283	528 6 0
50	12.250	1,225 0 0	81	5.073	507 6 0
51	12.060	1,206 0 0	82	4.843	484 6 0
52	11.860	1,186 0 0	83	4.593	459 6 0
53	11.656	1,165 12 0	84	4.333	433 6 0
54	11.442	1,144 4 0			
			85	4.081	408 2 0
55	11.225	1,122 10 0	86	3.851	385 2 0
56	11.003	1,100 6 0	87	3.631	363 2 0
57	10.774	1,077 8 0	88	3.421	342 2 0
58	10.541	1,054 2 0	89	3.211	321 2 0
59	10.305	1,030 10 0			
			90	3.000	300 0 0

Digitized by Google

RETIREMENTS, &c.

GENERAL RULES, CONDITIONS OF RETIREMENT, ETC.

NAVAL OFFICERS

I. General

1. Officers who are not due for compulsory retirement under the following regulations may, at Admiralty discretion, be allowed to retire voluntarily or to resign as appropriate. The overriding factor in considering applications will be the requirements of the Service but special consideration will be given when compassionate grounds are advanced.

2. Officers may be retired at any age, at Admiralty discretion, if found medically unfit for further service.

3. Officers may be removed from the Active List at any time, if, in the opinion of the Admiralty, they are unfitted for further employment under the terms of the Orders in Council relating to incapacity, unsuitability or misconduct.

4. These rules do not apply to Officers employed on Inspection, Research, Design and Experimental Ordnance Duties, etc., under the conditions of service shown separately in this volume.

Note. Rules governing the award of retired pay on voluntary retirement are set out on page 18.

II. Officers on the General List

Officers of Flag Rank

1. Admirals of the Fleet are borne on the Active List for Life.

2. Other Officers of Flag rank on the General List will be placed on the Retired List either:—

(*a*) on reaching the age limit for service in the rank; or

(*b*) on it being decided that they will not be further employed,

whichever is the earlier. If serving in an appointment at the time of the decision that they will not be further employed, they may be retained on the Active List in their existing rank until relieved of the appointment.

3. The age limits for service in each rank are as follows:—

Admiral	65
Vice-Admiral	63
Rear-Admiral	60

4. Officers of Flag rank on the General List will not be retired solely by reason of the promotion of an Officer junior to them, nor by reason of their being superseded in any particular appointment.

Captains

1. *Officers who entered the Royal Navy on or after 1st May, 1957*

The age for compulsory retirement of Captains on the General List, is 55. Captains on the Post List will, however, be retired on approaching the top of the Captains' List if not selected for promotion to Rear-Admiral, subject to the maximum age limit of 55.

2. *Officers who entered the Royal Navy before 1st May, 1957*

The age for compulsory retirement of Captains on the General List is 55 but, until further notice, Captains on the General List who entered the Royal Navy before 1st May, 1957, will normally be placed on the Retired List if not promoted on reaching the top of the list of Officers of their own specialisation. Captains of the Supply and Secretariat Specialisation will, however, serve a minimum of 8 years on the Captains' List, subject to the overriding age limit of 55.

3. Captains promoted to that rank after 1st August, 1938, will be placed on the Retired List when it becomes certain that they will not be further employed.

Commanders

1. *Officers who entered the Royal Navy on or after 1st May, 1957*

The age for compulsory retirement of Commanders on the General List, is 53; except that for Commanders on the Post List retirement will be at age 50.

2. *Officers who entered the Royal Navy before 1st May, 1957*

The age for compulsory retirement of Commanders on the General List is 50 but the Admiralty has discretion to extend the service of General List Officers not on the Post List up to age 53.

Lieutenant-Commanders

1. *Officers who entered the Royal Navy on or after 1st May, 1957*

The age for compulsory retirement of Lieutenant-Commanders on the General List is 50.

2. *Officers who entered the Royal Navy before 1st May, 1957*

The age for compulsory retirement of Lieutenant-Commanders on the General List is 45 but the Admiralty has discretion to extend their service on the Active List up to age 50.

Digitized by Google

III. Instructor Officers

DIRECTOR OF THE NAVAL EDUCATION SERVICE

To be compulsorily retired on ceasing to hold the appointment or on attaining the age of 60 if not already superseded.

INSTRUCTOR CAPTAINS

The age for compulsory retirement is 55.

INSTRUCTOR COMMANDERS

The age for compulsory retirement is 52, except that ex-schoolmaster Officers will be retired at age 55.

INSTRUCTOR LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS

The age for compulsory retirement is 48, except that ex-schoolmaster Officers will be retired at age 55.

IV. Medical and Dental Officers

MEDICAL DIRECTOR-GENERAL

To be compulsorily retired on ceasing to hold the appointment or on attaining the age of 65 if not already superseded.

SURGEON REAR-ADMIRALS

Retirement is at Admiralty discretion subject to the overriding age limit of 60.

SURGEON CAPTAINS

The age for compulsory retirement is 57.

SURGEON COMMANDERS

The age for compulsory retirement is 55.

SURGEON LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS

The age for compulsory retirement is 48 or on completion of 16 years full pay service, whichever is the later.

V. Chaplains

CHAPLAINS OF THE FLEET

To be compulsorily retired on ceasing to hold the appointment or on attaining the age of 60 if not already superseded.

CHAPLAINS (ALL DENOMINATIONS)

1. *Chaplains who were granted pensionable commissions on or after 1st August, 1962*

Chaplains will normally be compulsorily retired on completion of total service, including service on a Short Service Commission, of 16 years. The maximum age of compulsory retirement for Chaplains who are retained after the completion of 16 years' service is 55.

2. *Chaplains who held permanent commissions before 1st August, 1962*

The normal age for compulsory retirement is 55 but Chaplains may be compulsorily retired at any time after reaching the age of 50, at Admiralty discretion.

VI. Supplementary List Officers

The retirement ages for Officers holding permanent commissions on the Supplementary List are as for Officers of the same rank on the General List.

VII. Special Duties Officers

COMMANDERS

Until further notice, retirement will be at age 50 but this may be extended to age 53 at Admiralty discretion.

LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS AND LIEUTENANTS

The age for compulsory retirement is 50.

SUB-LIEUTENANTS

Officers not selected for promotion to Lieutenant will normally be retired as soon as they have qualified for retired pay.

LIEUTENANTS (CAREERS SERVICE)

The age for compulsory retirement is 60.

ROYAL MARINES

I. General

The general rules governing the retirement of Officers of the Royal Navy apply equally to Officers of the Royal Marines.

II. General List Officers

COMMANDANT GENERAL

The Commandant General will normally retire on ceasing to hold the appointment.

MAJOR GENERALS

Major Generals will normally retire on attaining three years' seniority in that rank unless further promoted.

COLONELS

Colonels who entered before 1st May, 1957, who are not selected for promotion, will normally be retired after completing 28 years' reckonable service for retired pay.*

Colonels who entered on or after 1st May, 1957, will be compulsorily retired on reaching 51 years of age.

LIEUTENANT COLONELS

Lieutenant Colonels who entered before 1st May, 1957, who are not selected for promotion, will normally be retired after completing 26 years' reckonable service for retired pay.*

Lieutenant Colonels who entered on or after 1st May, 1957, will be compulsorily retired on reaching 51 years of age.

MAJORS

Majors who entered before 1st May, 1957, who are not selected for promotion, will normally be retired after completing 24 years' reckonable service for retired pay or at the age of 50, whichever is the earlier.*

Majors who entered on or after 1st May, 1957, will be compulsorily retired on reaching 50 years of age.

CAPTAINS

Captains who entered before 1st May, 1957, who are not selected for promotion, will normally be retired after completing 22 years' reckonable service for retired pay or at the age of 45, whichever is the earlier.*

Captains who entered on or after 1st May, 1957 will be compulsorily retired at the age of 50.

LIEUTENANTS AND BELOW

Officers who fail to qualify for promotion, or whose retention in the Service is not recommended, will be retired under the same regulations as naval officers.

* The Admiralty has discretion to extend the service of Colonels, Lieutenant Colonels, Majors and Captains entered before 1st May, 1957, up to the new maximum retirement ages for officers of those ranks who entered the Service after 1st May, 1957.

III. Special Duties Officers

MAJORS, CAPTAINS AND LIEUTENANTS

As for Special Duties Officers of equivalent rank in the Royal Navy.

SECOND LIEUTENANTS

Will normally be retired on passing out of the zone for promotion to Lieutenant and becoming eligible for retired pay.

DIRECTORS OF MUSIC

The normal age for retirement is 50, but this may be extended to age 55 at Admiralty discretion.

LIEUTENANTS (CAREERS SERVICE)

The age for compulsory retirement is 60.

Digitized by Google

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS AND DEPENDANTS OF NAVAL AND ROYAL MARINE OFFICERS

1. The award of pensions and allowances to the widows and dependants of officers whose deaths are, or were, attributable to service after 2nd September, 1939 is governed by the regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, which appear at the end of this Appendix.

2. The following scheme of ordinary (i.e., non-attributable) pensions applies to the families of Naval and Royal Marine officers, provided that the husband was entitled to half pay or service retired pay, or if the husband dies while serving, would have been so entitled if he had been invalided on the day he died.

(*a*) For the widow—One-third of the husband's half pay or retired pay as defined in paragraph 3, or the rate provided for in paragraph 4, whichever is the more favourable.

(*b*) For each child under 18 years of age (unless motherless)—One-third of the widow's pension.

(*c*) For each motherless child—Two-thirds of the rate which the widow received or would have received.

3. For the purpose of paragraph 2 above, the rate of half pay or retired pay will be the rate (including Pensions Increase if any) which was in payment to the husband at the date of his death; or, if more favourable, the rate which would have been in payment at that date if he had not commuted any part of his half pay or retired pay and if he had already qualified for the Pensions Increase for which he would have been eligible had he reached the age of 60. When death occurs while serving, the rate will be the award which would have been made if the husband had been invalided on the date on which he died.

4. If the rates of pension calculated in accordance with paragraphs 2 and 3 above would be less than those set out below, the latter will be payable.

Widow of	*Annual Rates* £ s. d.
Admiral of the Fleet	646 17 0
Admiral/General, R.M.	549 17 0
Vice-Admiral/Lieutenant-General, R.M.	452 18 0
Rear-Admiral/Major-General, R.M. Chaplain of the Fleet	388 3 0
Captain, R.N. after six years/Colonel, R.M.	323 10 0
Captain, R.N. with less than six years' service/Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M./Chaplain with 22 years' service and aged 50 or more at date of retirement	284 14 0
Commander, R.N./Major, R.M./Chaplain with 14 years' service and over unless qualified for higher rate ..	232 17 0
Lieutenant-Commander, R.N./Captain, R.M./Lieutenant-Commander (S.D. List) and Captain, R.M. (S.D. List) after nine years' service in the rank/Chaplain with ten but less than 14 years' service	181 3 0
Lieutenant-Commander (S.D. List) and Captain, R.M. (S.D. List) with less than nine years' service in the rank*/Lieutenant R.N. and R.M./Lieutenant, R.N. and R.M. (S.D. List) ..	142 9 0
Sub-Lieutenant, R.N. (S.D. List)/Second Lieutenant, R.M. (S.D. List)	103 11 0

* Widows of Officers serving as Captain, R.M. (S.D. List) or eligible for promotion thereto after less than eight years' service in the rank of Lieutenant under arrangements extant before 1st January, 1957, may, as a reserved right, be awarded a pension at the rate of £181 3s. per annum, provided that the husband's service as Captain amounted to at least one year more than the qualifying period for his automatic promotion to Captain (S.D. List).

5. The minimum period of service required will be as for service retired pay, viz., normally 16 years, or 10 years if the officer is invalided or dies while serving.

6. The assessment of rank (including credit for paid acting and temporary rank) will also be as for service retired pay.

7. If the death of the husband is due to service and the family is therefore awarded an "attributable" pension, an "ordinary" family pension will not be payable. Instead a "modified" family pension at one-half of the "ordinary" rate as given in paragraphs 2 or 4 will be awarded in addition to the "attributable" pension. The minimum award which will be payable to the widow of a Sub-Lieutenant (S.D.) and Second Lieutenant (S.D.) will be £58 8s. 0d. A child's "modified" pension will be one-third of the widow's "modified" pension. For motherless children the rate will be two-thirds of the "modified" pension which the widow received or would have received.

8. In addition to an ordinary or a modified pension, an age increase of up to £20 a year is payable to widows who have attained the age of 70.

General Conditions for Award, etc.

9. The marriage must have taken place before retirement (or, where there is subsequent re-employment entitling the member to a revision of his service retired pay, before the termination of the re-employment).

10. There will be no condition relating to income, or to the relative ages of husband and wife, or to the husband's age on marriage. If the wife was separated from her husband and not fully supported by him, and in certain other circumstances, awards will be discretionary, as hitherto.

11. A widow's pension will cease on her remarriage, but, if she again becomes a widow, the award may be resumed at discretion.

12. Children's pensions will be given where the widow is (or would, if living, have been) eligible for pension. In addition to children of the Officer, adopted children and step-children will, subject to certain conditions, be eligible. Pensions will be payable normally up to age 18 in respect of the children of Officers, but may be paid beyond those ages in certain circumstances (e.g. during further education).

Gratuities to Widows, etc.

13. This is a benefit for the widows of regular Officers who die while serving on full pay on the active list (including those serving on the Supplementary List, or on short service or extended service commissions).

14. The amount of gratuity will be as follows:—

(i) where a Terminal Grant or additional Terminal Grant would have been payable on invaliding, 90 per cent of the award to which the Officer would have been entitled at the time of his death.

Digitized by Google

(ii) where no Terminal Grant would have been payable, the following scale to apply:—

	£
Less than 4 years' service	220
After 4 years' service	280
„ 5 „ „	340
„ 6 „ „	400
„ 7 „ „	480
„ 8 „ „	560
„ 9 „ „	640

Thence by increments of £80 for each additional year of service which would have reckoned for service gratuity.

15. Normally the gratuity will be payable in full to the widow. It may, however, be withheld or reduced where the widow was separated from and not dependent on her husband. Where there are children not dependent on the widow, part of the gratuity may be withheld from her and paid for the benefit of the children.

16. Where there are children but no widow, the gratuity may be paid in part or in whole, for the benefit of the children.

17. Children dependent on women members of the Forces who die while serving will similarly be eligible for gratuities in certain circumstances.

Digitized by Google

NAVAL COMPASSIONATE, GREENWICH HOSPITAL AND TRAVERS PENSIONS

OFFICERS

1. Officers wishing to be considered for these pensions should apply to:—The Director of Greenwich Hospital, Admiralty, 13 Devonshire Square, London, E.C.2, who will furnish application forms.

2. Naval Compassionate, Greenwich Hospital, and Travers pensions may be awarded, at Admiralty discretion, to retired permanent regular Officers of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines.
The number and amounts of such pensions will be regulated by the funds available for the purpose.

3. In considering applications, regard will be had to the following factors:—

(*a*) good service

(*b*) need

(*c*) misfortune, or other special circumstances (e.g., infirmity due to age).

4. The amount of a naval compassionate pension will depend on the circumstances of the case and the funds available, but will not normally exceed £100 per annum. In very exceptional circumstances, however, a larger pension may be awarded, but in no case exceeding £200 per annum.

5. Greenwich Hospital pensions will be awarded under the same general conditions as above; they will not exceed £100 per annum.

6. Travers pensions will also be awarded under the same general conditions to retired permanent regular Officers of the Executive Branch whose last rank on the Active List was Lieutenant or Lieutenant-Commander, or such other Executive Officers retired from these ranks as the Admiralty may decide. A Travers pension will not exceed £100 per annum.

7. Only in special circumstances may an Officer receive a naval compassionate pension and a Greenwich Hospital (or Travers) pension concurrently.
An Officer may not receive a Greenwich Hospital and a Travers pension concurrently.

8. All these pensions will be subject to review from time to time. A pension may be withdrawn at any time should the conditions under which it was granted cease to apply.

Digitized by Google

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS, AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

I.—General Regulations

1. The following Regulations are supplementary and subordinate to the Regulations for the award of Pensions or Gratuities in respect of Service or Disability published in Admiralty Orders in Council.

2. Any pensioner who is convicted of a serious offence connected with the Service, e.g. obtaining payment of pension by false pretences, or of certain grave criminal offences, e.g. such as involve treasonable activities or embezzlement of public funds, will have his pension forfeited or suspended indefinitely. A pensioner who is convicted of any other criminal offence resulting in sentence of imprisonment exceeding 6 months will have his pension suspended during his imprisonment and restored on release, but restoration may be delayed for habitual offenders.

3. All pensions are tenable only during good behaviour, and may be suspended or forfeited by reason of misconduct on the part of the pensioner, to be judged of by the Admiralty, but the Admiralty at their discretion, may restore, either wholly or partially, any pension which has been suspended or forfeited.

4. A pension so restored may be paid to, or applied for the benefit of the pensioner's wife, children, or other dependants, for the period of his imprisonment.

5. Any assignment, sale, or contract relating to a Naval or Greenwich Hospital pension is void.

6. When a pensioner who has commuted part of his pension re-enters the Royal Navy or Royal Marines and ceases to draw pension (thus counting the further time for increase of pension), he shall be required to refund the value of the commuted pension for the period of his re-employment. He shall be given the option of refunding the money by deduction from Naval pay whilst serving.

7. Pensioners in the categories enumerated below will be paid quarterly in advance, but if they so desire payment may be made weekly in advance on the strict understanding that their choice of payment weekly, once made, is irrevocable:—

(*a*) Men and boys pensioned from a date commencing before the 1st January, 1936.

(*b*) Continuous service ratings whose re-engagement to complete time for pension dated from not later than 30th September, 1935*; non-continuous service ratings serving on that date under an engagement which will enable them to complete 22 years' pensionable service; and all ranks of the Royal Marines who, not later than 30th September, 1935, re-engaged for a second period or completed 10 years' pensionable time by that date and declared in writing, not later than 30th September, 1935, their intention of re-engaging as soon as such re-engagement is open to them (provided, in each instance, that no break in service occurs on or after the 1st August, 1935).

8. The widows or legal representatives of pensioners to whom the provisions of paragraph 7 apply, may be allowed to receive their pensions up to the end of the quarter in which the pensioners died, provided such pensions shall not already have been paid, and provided there be no stoppage against the pension on account of maintenance in a hospital, or other reason. If any such pensioner shall have received his pension up to the end of the quarter in which he died, and his death takes place within 2 days from the end of the quarter, a month's pension may be paid to the widow on special authority from the Admiralty.

9. All pensioners, other than those in the categories enumerated in paragraph 7, will receive payment of pension weekly in advance. The pension of men and boys finally entered, or re-entered, after a break in service, on or after 1st August, 1935, will cease at the end of the pension week on which death occurs but for all others the benefits mentioned in paragraph 8 may be allowed.

10. The arrangements for weekly payment in advance apply to pensioners resident in the United Kingdom, the Channel Islands and Eire. Pensioners resident abroad who do not wish, or are ineligible to receive payment of their pensions quarterly in advance, will, generally, be paid monthly in arrear.

11. Any pensioner guilty of violence or outrage towards any person employed in paying the pensioner, shall be punished by the loss of either of a part or of the whole of his pension, in addition to any other punishment which the law may inflict for such offence.

12. A pensioner who neglects to draw his pension for four successive quarters, will be struck off the pension list and not replaced unless he account satisfactorily for such omission, and the Admiralty, at their discretion, will grant or withhold the arrears, or any portion thereof, but in no case will arrears be paid for a longer period than 2 years, unless the man shall have been serving in the Navy in a rating which entitled him to receive his pension while so employed.

13. No restriction is placed on Naval pensioners proceeding abroad but, except with the special permission of the Admiralty, they may not draw their pensions if they acquire foreign nationality or serve under a foreign flag.

14. In special circumstances, and with the consent of the pensioner, the Admiralty may order a man's pension, or any portion of it, to be paid to or on behalf of his wife, or, if he have no wife, to or for the benefit of his child or children.

15. An advance of naval pension, not exceeding six months, may be made to a pensioner for the purpose of assisting him to emigrate to any of Her Majesty's possessions abroad. This advance is payable only when authorised by the Admiralty.

II.—Pensions and Gratuities for Long Service

1962 CODE

1. The provisions of the 1962 Pension Code apply to R.N. ratings, R.M. other ranks, W.R.N.S. ratings and members of the N.N.A.S. who were discharged to pension after 31st January, 1962 (cease pay date).

PENSIONS

2. The minimum periods required to qualify for pensions are as follows:—

(*a*) *For Long Service Pension*—22 years' reckonable service from age 18.

(*b*) *For Service Pension on Invaliding*—12 years' reckonable service from age 18; to be eligible those invalided must, in addition to having rendered the minimum period of service, have also re-engaged to complete time for pension.

2A. Those whose services are terminated for misconduct or for inefficiency within their own control and who have completed not less than 22 years'

* This is to be deemed to include candidates for mechanician who have re-engaged for a second period of 12 years, and Yard Craft ratings with 10 years' pensionable service on 30th September, 1935.

Digitized by Google

reckonable service may be granted such portions of the service pension and terminal grant assessed under paragraphs 3 to 10 as the Admiralty may determine, but when the services are terminated for misconduct the amount will not in any event exceed 90 per cent of the award which would have been admissible had the discharge been on other grounds.

3. Except as provided in paragraphs 4 and 5 the rates of pension will be based on the length of reckonable service and on the highest paid rank held for an aggregated period of two years or more during the five years preceding termination of full pay service.

4. In the case of those invalided, pension may be based on the length of reckonable service and on the substantive rank held at the time of discharge, if this is more favourable than the rule in paragraph 3.

5. Where a rating or R.M. other rank has been disrated for misconduct or reverted for inefficiency or unsuitability during the five years preceding termination of full pay service and does not regain the rank, the rank on which pension is based on final discharge will be determined by the Admiralty having regard to the circumstances of the case.

6. Subject to paragraph 9, the rates of pension will be calculated as follows:—

		Weekly For each of the first 22 years of reckonable service s. d.	For each additional year of reckonable service s. d.
Men			
Able Rating	or equivalent Royal Marine Rank	2 4	4 8
Leading Rating		3 0	6 0
Petty Officer		3 10	7 8
Chief Petty Officer		4 4	8 8
Quartermaster Sergeant R.M. Recruiting Officer		4 9	9 6
Regimental Sergeant Major R.M.		5 0	10 0
Women			
Wren	or equivalent Naval Nursing Auxiliary Service Rank	2 0	4 0
Leading Wren		2 6	5 0
Petty Officer Wren		3 3	6 6
Chief Wren		3 8	7 4

7. *Addition for Aircrew Service.* For each year of reckonable service whilst employed on aircrew duties an addition may be made to the pension as calculated in paragraphs 3–6 as follows, subject to paragraph 9:—

	Weekly s. d.
Pilots and Navigators	1 1
Other Aircrew Categories ..	11

A Naval Rating Pilot if discharged unsuitable for aircrew duties after a minimum of 18 years' reckonable service will be eligible for a proportionate service pension on the normal scale plus the appropriate addition in respect of aircrew service.

8. *Addition for Commissioned Service.* Where a rating or R.M. other rank has had previous commissioned service an addition may be made to the pension as calculated in paragraphs 3–6 at the following rates for each year of commissioned service, subject to a maximum of six years such service and to the provisions of paragraph 9:—

Men .. 2s. 8d. } a week for each year of
Women .. 2s. 8d. } commissioned service

9. *Maximum Rates of Pension.* Rates of pension as provided for in paragraphs 3–6 will be subject to maxima of £13 10s. 0d. a week for men and £11 9s. 6d. a week for women. If additions are granted under paragraphs 7 and 8 the maxima will be £14 5s. 0d. a week for men and £12 6s. 6d. a week for women.

Terminal Grants

10. Those eligible for a service pension will be awarded a terminal grant, in addition to the pension, at a rate equal to three times the annual value of the pension, a year for this purpose being reckoned as 52 weeks.

11. *National Retirement Pensions*

Men and women who (*a*) enter the Royal Navy on or after the 1st July, 1949, or (*b*) re-enter on or after the 1st July, 1949, after a break in service, except those who re-enter within 12 months of being invalided or those who have already been granted pension before re-entry, will have a deduction made from their pension at the rate of 4d. a week for each year of service; subject to a maximum of 16s. a week, on becoming eligible for a National Retirement Pension on attaining the age of 65, in the case of men, or on attaining the age of 60, in the case of women. No adjustment of pension will, however, be made in the case of pensioners living outside the United Kingdom and not actually receiving National Retirement Pensions.

Where men and women have been paying graduated contributions under the National Insurance Act, 1959, and are subsequently contracted out of the Scheme and cease to make such payments on undertaking to re-engage to complete time for pension, any graduated pension already earned will be payable at the due time. Service pension, however, will be abated from age 65 (60 for women) by the amount of any graduated pension earned by the contributions paid whilst in the Service as well as by part of the National Retirement Pension as provided above. Where, however, the graduated pension amounts to 2s. a week or less it will be ignored for this purpose.

12. *Commutation.* A pensioner who wishes to commute part of his pension may apply for permission to do so at any time, provided it is for a purpose which will be to his *distinct and permanent advantage.* Approval to commute is at the discretion of the Admiralty on such terms and conditions as may be prescribed. Commutation is not permitted for investment, and not normally for the repayment of a bank loan, settlement of debts or reduction of a mortgage (but see paragraph 15).

13. The pensioner must have a good expectation of life. He will be called on to attend an examination by a service medical board, and will be required to meet any expenses involved. If he fails to reach the required medical standard he will either be refused permission to commute, or allowed to do so at a less advantageous rate, provided all other conditions are satisfied.

14. He will not be permitted to reduce his basic pension below 14s. 0d. a week, or 21s. 0d. in the case of Regimental Sergeant-Majors. Greenwich Hospital Special Pensions, Admiralty Disability Pensions, and additions to basic pensions awarded under the Pensions (Increase) Schemes cannot be commuted and cannot form part of the minimum basic pension to be retained uncommuted.

Digitized by Google

15. Pensioners who make application within 6 months of leaving the Service may (subject to medical fitness) be allowed to commute up to £600 for any one, or combination, of the following projects:—

(*a*) house purchase—deposit, legal fees, reduction of mortgage
(*b*) purchase of furniture or other household necessities
(*c*) purchase of a motor vehicle if it is required in connection with the pensioner's business.

16. Application forms may be obtained from the Secretary of the Admiralty, (Naval Pay Branch), London, S.W.1. Applications from serving men are accepted only during the month preceding the date of final discharge, and no decision will be given until after discharge.

17. The commuted sum shall be calculated at a rate not exceeding that shown for this purpose in the tables below.

(1) *Pensions payable quarterly in advance*

Age between	*Commutation for each £ of Pension*	*Age between*	*Commutation for each £ of Pension*
35 and 36	14.481	63 and 64	8.850
36 „ 37	14.342	64 „ 65	8.579
37 „ 38	14.204	65 „ 66	8.304
38 „ 39	14.058	66 „ 67	8.028
39 „ 40	13.908	67 „ 68	7.752
40 „ 41	13.747	68 „ 69	7.476
41 „ 42	13.584	69 „ 70	7.201
42 „ 43	13.419	70 „ 71	6.935
43 „ 44	13.250	71 „ 72	6.669
44 „ 45	13.083	72 „ 73	6.408
45 „ 46	12.906	73 „ 74	6.155
46 „ 47	12.728	74 „ 75	5.906
47 „ 48	12.546	75 „ 76	5.667
48 „ 49	12.358	76 „ 77	5.438
49 „ 50	12.161	77 „ 78	5.212
50 „ 51	11.962	78 „ 79	4.998
51 „ 52	11.755	79 „ 80	4.792
52 „ 53	11.543	80 „ 81	4.604
53 „ 54	11.321	81 „ 82	4.384
54 „ 55	11.098	82 „ 83	4.167
55 „ 56	10.870	83 „ 84	3.934
56 „ 57	10.637	84 „ 85	3.707
57 „ 58	10.399	85 „ 86	3.500
58 „ 59	10.157	86 „ 87	3.301
59 „ 60	9.910	87 „ 88	3.114
60 „ 61	9.645	88 „ 89	2.923
61 „ 62	9.383	89 „ 90	2.731
62 „ 63	9.120		

Note.—In the event of commutation taking place at a date following a date of payment of pension by less than six weeks, the above values will be reduced by 0.25.

(2) *Pensions payable weekly in advance*

Age between	*Commutation for each £ of Pension*	*Age between*	*Commutation for each £ of Pension*
35 and 36	14.356	46 and 47	12.603
36 „ 37	14.217	47 „ 48	12.421
37 „ 38	14.079	48 „ 49	12.233
38 „ 39	13.933	49 „ 50	12.036
39 „ 40	13.783	50 „ 51	11.837
40 „ 41	13.622	51 „ 52	11.630
41 „ 42	13.459	52 „ 53	11.418
42 „ 43	13.294	53 „ 54	11.196
43 „ 44	13.125	54 „ 55	10.973
44 „ 45	12.958	55 „ 56	10.745
45 „ 46	12.781	56 „ 57	10.512
57 and 58	10.274	74 and 75	5.781
58 „ 59	10.032	75 „ 76	5.542
59 „ 60	9.785	76 „ 77	5.313
60 „ 61	9.520	77 „ 78	5.087
61 „ 62	9.258	78 „ 79	4.873
62 „ 63	8.995	79 „ 80	4.667
63 „ 64	8.725	80 „ 81	4.479
64 „ 65	8.454	81 „ 82	4.259
65 „ 66	8.179	82 „ 83	4.042
66 „ 67	7.893	83 „ 84	3.809
67 „ 68	7.627	84 „ 85	3.582
68 „ 69	7.351	85 „ 86	3.375
69 „ 70	7.076	86 „ 87	3.176
70 „ 71	6.810	87 „ 88	2.989
71 „ 72	6.544	88 „ 89	2.798
72 „ 73	6.283	89 „ 90	2.606
73 „ 74	6.030		

GRATUITIES

18. Subject to the following provisions those discharged without entitlement to service pension, after 31st January, 1960, provided they have completed not less than 12 years' reckonable service, from the age of 18 or date of entry if later, may be awarded a service gratuity on the following scale:—

	Men's Scale £	*Women's Scale* £ s.
After 12 years' such service..	130	110 10
„ 13 „ „ „ ..	170	144 10
„ 14 „ „ „ ..	210	178 10
„ 15 „ „ „ ..	250	212 10
„ 16 „ „ „ ..	300	255 0
„ 17 „ „ „ ..	350	297 10
„ 18 „ „ „ ..	400	340 0
„ 19 „ „ „ ..	450	382 10
„ 20 „ „ „ ..	510	433 10
„ 21 „ „ „ ..	570	484 10

19. Those invalided without sufficient service to qualify for a service pension who have not less than three years' reckonable service from date of entry may be awarded a service gratuity on the following scale:—

	Men's Scale £	*Women's Scale* £ s.
After 3 years' such service ..	40	34 0
„ 4 „ „ „ ..	50	42 10
„ 5 „ „ „ ..	60	51 0
„ 6 „ „ „ ..	70	59 10
„ 7 „ „ „ ..	80	68 0
„ 8 „ „ „ ..	90	76 10
„ 9 „ „ „ ..	100	85 0
„ 10 „ „ „ ..	110	93 10
„ 11 „ „ „ ..	120	102 0

Service given before the age of 18 years may be included as if it were reckonable service, subject, where such service is allowed to count to a maximum gratuity entitlement of £130 for men and £110 10s. for women.

20. *Special Provision for Naval Aircrew Categories*

R.N. ratings who render or have rendered aircrew service, who are discharged without entitlement to service pension, *provided they have completed not less than 12 years' reckonable service from age 18 or date of entry, if later, will be eligible* for special gratuities at the following rates:—

Pilots	At the rate of £62 a year of each year of aircrew service
Aircrewmen I	
„ II ..	
„ I (U) ..	At the rate of £50 a year for each year of aircrew service
„ II (U) ..	
Telegraphists (Aircrew)	
Naval Airman (Aircrew)	
Seaman U.C. (Aircrew)	

Digitized by Google

21. These special gratuities are in lieu of, not in addition to, the ordinary rates of gratuity in paragraphs 18 and 19 and are also subject to the general conditions given in paragraphs 23 to 26 for the payment of such gratuities. Ratings who have rendered both aircrew and other service will be awarded either a gratuity calculated at the special rates based on the limited period during which they have rendered aircrew service or a gratuity at the ordinary rates based on the whole of their reckonable service, whichever is the more to their advantage.

22. Should a rating be invalided while on aircrew service the minimum requirement of 3 years' service under paragraph 14 will not apply and the special gratuity appropriate to the length of aircrew service rendered will be awarded.

23. *Reckonable Service*
In calculating reckonable service for the purpose of service gratuities all satisfactory periods of service may be aggregated, subject to the provisions of the "5 year break" rule.
Where the total reckonable service is not in complete years the residual period of less than a year will be reckonable in calculating the amount of the gratuity. The award for the residual part of a year will be calculated, according to the number of days, as a proportion of the increase for the next complete year at the appropriate point on the scale.

24. *Voluntary Discharge*
Men discharged voluntarily will be eligible for gratuities under the same conditions as for men discharged on completion of engagement.

25. *Other Discharges*
Men discharged S.N.L.R. or for unsuitability, inefficiency or misconduct are not entitled to any gratuity, but, at the discretion of the Admiralty, gratuities not in any case exceeding the rate which would have been payable on voluntary discharge, may be paid in special cases. If a naval rating or a Royal Marine dies whilst serving no gratuity will be payable.

26. *Reserved Rights*
Men at present serving on an engagement, which carries entitlement to a service gratuity after 10 years' reckonable service, will continue to be eligible for the appropriate gratuities under earlier Pension Codes if they leave with more than 10 but less than 12 years' service.
Women who were serving on extended service engagements and who undertook a new engagement of a further period of 4 years in the permanent service will be entitled to the non-effective benefits that would have been payable under the Extended Service Engagement, or those referred to in paragraph 18 above whichever is the more favourable to them. Any gratuity payable under paragraph 18 will be increased by £25.

III.—Disability Pensions and Gratuities

The award of disability pensions and gratuities in respect of disabilities directly attributable to service after the 2nd September, 1939, is governed by the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance which are given at the end of this Appendix. The following Regulations apply to Naval Ratings and Royal Marines suffering from disabilities which are directly attributable to the conditions of service between 1st October, 1921 and 2nd September, 1939.

1. Naval Ratings and Royal Marines invalided on account of wounds or hurts received in action, or otherwise in the execution of duty, or on account of sickness attributable to the conditions of service, may be granted disability pensions or gratuities, at the discretion of the Admiralty in accordance with the following scales, subject to the conditions appended thereto and based on the degree of disablement. The awards will be either temporary or permanent according to the circumstances of the case.

Disability Pensions

Degree of Disablement	*Weekly rate* s.	d.
100 per cent	115	0
Less than 100 but not less than 90 per cent	103	6
" " 90 " " " " 80 " "	92	0
" " 80 " " " " 70 " "	80	6
" " 70 " " " " 60 " "	69	0
" " 60 " " " " 50 " "	57	6
" " 50 " " " " 40 " "	46	0
" " 40 " " " " 30 " "	34	6
" " 30 " " " " 20 " "	23	0
" " 20	Nil	

2. *Family Allowances.* Where a rating is awarded a disablement pension under paragraph 1 allowances in respect of his wife and children may be awarded at such proportion of the following rate as corresponds to the degree of disablement on which the pension is based, subject to the special conditions shown below.

	Weekly rate for 100 per cent disablement s.	d.
For a wife	10	0
For each child	7	6
or, where no allowance is in payment for a wife:—		
For the first child	10	0
For each other child ..	7	6

The special conditions governing the grant of these family allowances shall be as follows:—

(*a*) *For a wife*—if she is living apart from her husband, family element shall not be allowable in respect of her, unless:—
- (i) she was being regularly maintained in whole or in part by her husband up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension, and/or
- (ii) she is entitled to support under a separation or maintenance order, or
- (iii) the separation was caused by the husband's mental instability due to the disability in respect of which he is granted his disablement pension.

(*b*) "Child" in relation to a member of the Naval Forces means:—
- (i) a legitimate child of the member;
- (ii) a legitimated child of the member;
- (iii) an illegitimate child of the member, who did not become legitimated upon the marriage of the member to the child's mother;
- (iv) an illegitimate child of the member to whom sub-clauses (iii) and (vii) do not apply, who was born before, or within nine months after, the date on which the member sustained the wound or injury, or the date on which he was removed from duty on account of the disease for which his disablement pension is granted, and who has been regularly maintained in whole or in part by the member up to the date of any award of renewal of his disablement pension, or is the subject of an affiliation order against the member;
- (v) a step-child of the member who is being regularly maintained in whole or in part by him;

Digitized by Google

(vi) a legally adopted child of the member;

(vii) a foster child, that is to say a child who:—

(*a*) was being brought up and wholly or mainly maintained by the member on the date on which he sustained the wound or injury, or was removed from duty on account of the disease for which his disablement pension was granted; and

(*b*) had been brought up and wholly or mainly maintained by the member for not less than six months (or such lesser period as the Admiralty may determine in the exceptional circumstances of the case) during his service; and

(*c*) has been so maintained by the member up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension.

(*c*) The expressions "removed from duty" or "removal from duty" shall be interpreted with reference to the date of the first removal from duty on account of the disability upon which the claim in respect of disablement is based, provided that if, as the result of service subsequent to the date of receipt of the wound or injury or of removal from duty, not being service after 2nd September, 1939, the member suffered material aggravation of his disability, the date of removal from duty shall be that of the later removal on account of the disability; or, if there was no such removal, the date of termination of full pay service of the member.

(*d*) Family addition to disablement pension for a child shall normally terminate when the child attains the age of 16 years, but, subject to the production of satisfactory evidence, the allowance may be made or continued in respect of a child who has attained the child's age limit when that child:—

(i) is a student, receiving full time instruction at a university, college, secondary school, technical school, or any other establishment, which, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is a comparable educational establishment; or

(ii) is an apprentice receiving not more than nominal wages; or

(iii) is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before the child attained the child's age limit.

(*e*) Family additions to disablement pension in respect of an individual may be withheld if in the opinion of the Admiralty the circumstances are not such as to justify a grant.

(*f*) Where an individual in respect of whom family addition to disablement pension is admissible is not residing with the member, the addition may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted independently, for the benefit of that individual, to some person other than the member.

3. *Special Allowances for Unemployable Pensioners*

(*a*) Where a pensioner is in receipt of a pension under paragraph 1 in respect of disablement so serious as to make him unemployable he may be granted:—

(i) an allowance by way of supplement to his pension at the weekly rate of 74s.

(ii) an increase, where necessary, in the rate of family allowance awarded under paragraph 2 to the rate which would be appropriate under that paragraph if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent.

(iii) family allowances in respect of any children for whom such allowances are not in issue at the rates which would be appropriate under paragraph 2, if the children were eligible for allowances under that paragraph and the degree of disablement of the unemployable pensioner were 100 per cent.

(iv) the rate of wife's allowance may be increased up to a maximum of 31s. 6d. a week where the wife is wholly or mainly dependent on her husband.

(v) where no allowance is payable for a wife, an allowance not exceeding 41s.6d. a week may be paid for a dependent adult relative living with the pensioner, or a woman dependent on the pensioner and having the care of a child or children of the pensioner for whom an allowance is being paid.

(vi) an allowance in respect of any dependent child irrespective of date of birth, of the amount and subject to such conditions as would be appropriate under paragraph 6, if the child were a child to whom the paragraph applied.

(vii) Where an allowance has been awarded under paragraph 2 or under sub-paragraph (ii) of this paragraph in respect of a child or children the rate in respect of that child or the elder or eldest of those children may be increased to 20s. a week and in respect of each other of those children to 12s. a week.

(*b*) In determining whether a pensioner is unemployable, any earnings of the pensioner of £104 a year or less shall be disregarded.

4. *Constant Attendance Allowances.*—Where a pension under paragraph 1 is in issue in respect of disablement the degree of which is assessed at not less than 80 per cent, and it is shown to the satisfaction of the Admiralty that constant attendance on the pensioner is necessary on account of the disablement an allowance may be granted at a rate not exceeding 50s. a week, except that in exceptional cases of very severe disablement the allowance may be increased to a maximum of 100s. a week.

4A. *Severe Disablement Occupational Allowance.*—Where a member is in receipt of an allowance for constant attendance increased under the proviso to paragraph 4 or would be in receipt of such an allowance if he were not in a hospital or other institution he may for any period during which he is, in the opinion of the Admiralty, ordinarily employed in a gainful occupation be awarded an allowance at the rate of 20s. a week. Provided that no allowance shall be payable under this paragraph to a member for any period in respect of which he is receiving an award under paragraph 3 or a treatment allowance increase under paragraph 7(*c*).

5. *Allowances for Comforts.*—Where a pensioner is receiving a pension under paragraph 1, he may be awarded an allowance for comforts:—

(*a*) at the rate of 20s. a week where he is receiving an allowance under paragraph 4 and is

(i) receiving an allowance under paragraph 3; or

(ii) receiving pension in respect of disablement the degree of which is 100 per cent and which has been awarded in respect of multiple injuries, which, in the opinion of the Admiralty, render his disablement so severe as to justify the award of an allowance at the afore-mentioned rate;

Digitized by Google

(*b*) at the rate of 10s. a week if he does not qualify for an award under sub-paragraph (*a*) but is receiving an allowance under paragraph 3 or under paragraph 4.

For the purpose of this paragraph a pensioner who would be receiving an allowance under paragraph 4 if he were not in a hospital or other institution shall be deemed to be receiving an allowance under that paragraph.

6. *Education Allowances.*—

(*a*) In addition to a pension under paragraph 1, an allowance may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted in respect of a child eligible for an allowance under paragraph 2 for the purpose of the child's education if:—

(i) the child has attained the age of 5 years; and

(ii) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it; and

(iii) the Admiralty is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving or is to receive is suitable for the child.

(*b*) The amount of an education allowance shall be determined by the Admiralty, but the total payments made in respect of any period of 12 months will not exceed £120.

7. *Treatment Allowances.*—

(*a*) A pensioner in receipt of a pension under paragraph 1 may, in lieu of his existing award, be granted in respect of any period during which he receives approved treatment, a treatment allowance consisting of a personal allowance in respect of himself, and an additional allowance in respect of his wife and children.

(*b*) Subject to the following provisions of this paragraph:—

(i) a personal allowance will be at the rate of pension, including service and rank elements, which would be appropriate under these regulations if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent.

(ii) an additional allowance in respect of a wife and/or children will be at the rates and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate if the wife and/or children were eligible for family additions under paragraph 2 and if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent.

(*c*) The allowance in respect of a wife under (*b*) (ii) above may be increased to the rate of 41s. 6d. a week where she is wholly or mainly dependent on her husband.

(*d*) Where an increased allowance has been granted under (*f*) of this paragraph, the rate of allowance awarded under (*b*) (ii) of this paragraph in respect of the child or children of that member may be increased in respect of that child or the elder or eldest of those children to 20s. a week and in respect of each other of those children to 12s. a week.

(*e*) Where no allowance is payable for a wife an allowance not exceeding 41s. 6d.a week may be paid for:—

(i) a dependent adult relative living with the pensioner, or

(ii) a woman dependent on the pensioner and having the care in the pensioner's home of a child or children of the pensioner for whom an allowance is being paid.

(*f*) The allowance under (*b*) (i) above may be increased by whichever of the following amounts is appropriate, namely:—

(i) if the pensioner is not eligible for a sickness benefit (or retirement pension or contributory old age pension) under the National Insurance Act 1946: 67s. 6d. a week;

(ii) if he is eligible for such benefit at a lower rate than 67s. 6d. a week the amount of the difference between that lower rate and 67s. 6d. a week.

Provided that this paragraph shall not apply to:—

(*a*) a pensioner who is in receipt of an Unemployable allowance under paragraph 3 above; or

(*b*) a pensioner who is receiving approved institutional treatment and is *not* entitled to an allowance under (*b*) (ii); (*c*); and (*d*) (i) and (ii) above.

The allowance will be subject to such deductions as the Admiralty may think appropriate having regard to all the circumstances of the case.

For the purpose of this paragraph approved treatment means in-patient treatment authorised or approved by the Admiralty.

8. *Allowances where prolonged abstention from work is necessary following Approved Institutional Treatment.*—

Where it is notified that a pensioner should on completion of a course of approved institutional treatment abstain from work for a prolonged period in consequence of the condition which necessitated that treatment, he may be treated as if he were eligible throughout that period for a treatment allowance under paragraph 7.

This paragraph shall not apply to a pensioner who is in receipt of an Unemployable Allowance under paragraph 3 above.

9. *Clothing Allowance.*—

(*a*) A disablement pensioner who is in receipt of a pension for the loss of a limb and who wears an artificial one, may be granted a clothing allowance of £7 10s. a year in single amputation cases and £12 10s. a year in cases where more than one artificial limb, or a tilting table limb is worn.

(*b*) In any other case in which the Admiralty is satisfied that as a result of the pensioner's disablement there is exceptional wear and tear of the pensioner's clothing, an allowance not exceeding £12 10s. a year may be granted.

10. *Loss of Wages whilst attending Surveys.*—

Compensation may be paid within certain limits for loss of wages, etc., incurred by a pensioner who is called upon to attend a medical examination in connection with his pension.

11. *Allowance for lowered standard of occupation.*—

(*a*) Where a Naval rating or Royal Marine in receipt of a pension under paragraph 1, in respect of disablement of less than 100 per cent has been, by reason of his disability, compelled after 1st July, 1945, to adopt an occupation not equivalent to that regularly followed by him for a reasonable period before that date, he may be granted a special allowance at a rate not exceeding 46s. a week, provided the pension together with the allowance does not exceed the rate of pension which would have been appropriate, if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent.

Digitized by Google

(*b*) No award shall be made under this paragraph where the pensioner is in receipt of a special allowance under paragraph 3.

11A. *Age Allowances.*—Where a pensioner receiving a pension under paragraph 1, the degree of which is assessed at 40 per cent or more, has attained the age of 65 years he may be awarded an allowance in accordance with the following table:—

Degree of Pensionable Disablement	Rate of Allowance (Weekly)
	s. d.
40 or 50 per cent	5 0
60 „ 70 „ „	7 6
80 „ 90 „ „	10 0
100 per cent	15 0

12. *Gratuities.*

If the degree of disablement be assessed at less than 20 per cent a gratuity appropriate to the degree of disablement may be awarded at Admiralty discretion.

13. *Pensioners injured during further service.*—When a pensioner employed in Her Majesty's Naval Service shall become unfit for further service through wounds or injuries received in the actual performance of duty, or sickness attributable to the conditions of service, he may be awarded in respect of his disablement such compensation under these regulations as the Admiralty shall think fit in the circumstances of the case.

14. *Compensation in respect of injuries, etc., unconnected with cause of discharge*

(*a*) *Wounds and injuries.*

Compensation may be granted on or after discharge, in respect of wounds or injuries attributable to Naval service and recorded by the medical authorities, at the rate that would have been appropriate had the man been invalided for the disability.

(*b*) *Diseases.*

Where the disability is caused by disease, and is wholly attributable to Naval service, compensation may be granted on or after discharge at the rate that would have been appropriate had the man been invalided for the disability, provided the claim is made within 7 years from date of discharge.

GENERAL RULES GOVERNING DISABILITY PENSIONS

15. The foregoing scales of compensation for attributable disabilities will be subject to reduction, at the discretion of the Admiralty, in the event of the cost of living falling considerably as compared with the standard cost which prevailed when these scales were established. Such reduction, if made, will apply to all pensions assessed thereunder which are being drawn at the date of reduction, as well as to future grants.

16. If any person, on being invalided from the Service, is suffering from two separate and distinct disabilities, and is eligible in respect of one of them for a grant under the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, and in respect of the other for a grant under these Regulations, only one grant will be made in respect of both. This grant will be assessed partly under the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, and partly under these Regulations. When the invaliding disability is attributable to the Service the grant will be assessed according to the proportion which the percentage of the peace and the war disability, respectively, bears to the sum of the two percentages added together; the assessment under these regulations being so regulated, however, as to ensure that the total grant made shall not be more than the person would receive if the two disabilities were dealt with as one combined disability under the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, nor less than he would receive if they were so dealt with under these regulations.

17. Where a naval rating or marine is injured in such circumstances that a pension, allowance, or grant is payable to or in respect of him under these regulations, and where he receives compensation from or on behalf of a third party for the act, omission or circumstances which caused the injury, any such compensation may be taken into consideration in assessing any pension or grant which might be awarded to or in respect of the man; and where the compensation is received after assessment it may be taken into consideration and the assessment may be amended or cancelled accordingly.

If, in the opinion of the Admiralty, a naval rating or marine either unreasonably refuses to prefer a claim for compensation against the third party or unreasonably accepts an inadequate amount of compensation from such party, any pension or other grant which may be or may have been awarded to or in respect of the man under these Regulations may be withheld or reduced at the discretion of the Admiralty.

18. When the cause of invaliding is due to negligence or misconduct on the part of the man, or to his want of proper care, pension or gratuity may be withheld, or awarded at such reduced rate as may be thought fit.

IV.—Long Service Pensions, Terminal Grants and Gratuities to Ratings of the Royal Navy Locally Entered at Hong Kong.

1. The provisions of this Section apply to all ratings locally entered at Hong Kong who were discharged from the Naval Service after 31st March, 1958 (cease pay date).

PENSIONS

2. Service pensions will consist of the sum of elements for service and rank and will be assessed at the following rates:—

Service Element	*A week for each year of reckonable service*
	s. d.
For the 1st to the 22nd year inclusive	9
From the 23rd year onwards ..	1 3
Rank Element	
For each year in the rank of	
Leading Rating	2
Petty Officer	2½
Chief Petty Officer	4½

In assessing rank element all paid rank will be taken into account.

3. A service pension assessed as in paragraph 2 may be granted to a rating who is:—

(*a*) discharged, otherwise than for misconduct or inefficiency within his own control, if he has completed at least 22 years' reckonable service;

(*b*) invalided while serving on a non-continuous service engagement, provided he has completed at least 12 years' reckonable service.

4. Where a rating is discharged for misconduct or inefficiency within his own control the grant of a pension and its amount will be at Admiralty discretion.

Digitized by Google

5. A rating may be allowed, subject to the approval of the Commander-in-Chief, or Commodore-in-Charge, Hong Kong, commutation in whole or in part of the pension for which he may be eligible under the above provisions. The lump sum payment where such commutation is allowed will be equal to ten times the annual value of the pension surrendered, provided the rating's age does not exceed 60 years. Where the age exceeds 60 years at the time of commutation, the lump sum will be reduced by 1/60th for each year or part of a year in excess of that age.

6. The provisions of the Pensions Increase Schemes 1944/47, 1952, 1956, 1959 and 1962 will not apply to pensions awarded under this Section.

Terminal Grants

7. Ratings discharged with entitlement to a service pension under paragraph 3 will be awarded a terminal grant at the following rates:—

(*a*) Basic Grant (after 22 years' reckonable service)

	£
Able Rating	41
Leading Rating	58
Petty Officer	75
Chief Petty Officer	91

(*b*) For each year of reckonable service beyond 22, the basic grant will be increased as follows:—

	£	s.	d.
Able Rating	4	0	0
Leading Rating	5	0	0
Petty Officer	6	10	0
Chief Petty Officer	8	0	0

8. Twenty-two years' service will normally be necessary for the basic rate. Men going to service pension with less than 22 years' service will be awarded one-twenty-second of the basic grant for each year of reckonable service subject to a minimum grant of £41.

9. The terminal grant of a rating who is discharged for misconduct or inefficiency which is within his own control and is awarded a pension under paragraph 4 will be of such amount as the Admiralty may determine.

10. Rank for assessing the grant will be the highest paid rank held for a period of two or more years during the five years preceding discharge.

Gratuities

11. Ratings discharged without entitlement to service pension may be awarded service gratuities assessed on the following scales:—

	£	s.	d.
Normal Scale			
After a minimum of 12 complete years' reckonable service	35	0	0
After 13 years' such service	43	15	0
,, 14 ,, ,, ,, ...	52	10	0
,, 15 ,, ,, ,, ...	65	12	0
,, 16 ,, ,, ,, ...	78	14	0
,, 17 ,, ,, ,, ...	91	16	0
,, 18 ,, ,, ,, ...	106	11	0
,, 19 ,, ,, ,, ...	121	6	0
,, 20 ,, ,, ,, ...	136	1	0
,, 21 ,, ,, ,, ...	150	16	0
Invaliding Scale			
After a minimum of 5 years' reckonable service	10	10	0
After 6 years' such service	14	0	0
,, 7 ,, ,, ,, ...	17	10	0
,, 8 ,, ,, ,, ...	21	0	0
,, 9 ,, ,, ,, ...	28	0	0
,, 10 and up to 12 years' such service	35	0	0

12. Where a rating is discharged for misconduct or for inefficiency within his own control the amount of the gratuity, if any, will be at Admiralty discretion.

13. A service gratuity will not be payable when the rating re-engages for further service or is discharged for the purpose of giving further service in the Armed Forces.

14. If a rating dies while serving no gratuity will be payable under this Section.

15. Ratings, who on 31st March, 1958, were serving on an engagement which carried eligibility under previous regulations for a service gratuity at the 10 and 11 year points will continue to be eligible for a gratuity of £17 10s. 0d. or £26 5s. 0d. as appropriate if they are discharged before completing 12 years' reckonable service.

General

16. Reckonable service for the purpose of determining entitlement to pensions and gratuities and for assessing the rates will be as for Naval ratings generally. In calculating reckonable service all satisfactory periods of full pay service may be aggregated except that service preceding a five year interval in service will not be reckonable service unless specially so allowed by the Admiralty. No period in respect of which a gratuity other than a War Gratuity has already been paid may be allowed to reckon unless such gratuity is repaid either as a lump sum or by deductions from pay.

17. Applications on Form S.409 for the award of service pensions and gratuities, accompanied by Service Certificates, completed as far as possible up to the anticipated date of discharge, are to be forwarded to the Principal Director of Accounts not less than three months before the date of discharge. Authority for the payment of pension or gratuity will be issued by the Principal Director of Accounts to the Cashier, H.M. Dockyard, Hong Kong.

18. Requests for commutation of pension under paragraph 5 should be submitted through the usual channels to the Flag Officer, Commanding-in-Chief. Where commutation is permitted, a copy of the Flag Officer's approval is to be forwarded to the Principal Director of Accounts. Except where the award of pension has already been made, the approval of commutation should accompany the Form S.409. Payment will be authorised by the Principal Director of Accounts in the manner described in paragraph 17.

V.—Long Service Pensions, Terminal Grants and Gratuities to Ratings of the Royal Navy Locally Entered at Singapore

1. The provisions of this Section apply to all ratings locally entered at Singapore who were discharged from the Naval Service after 31st March, 1958 (cease pay date).

Pensions

2. Service pensions will consist of the sum of elements for service and rank and will be assessed at the following rates:—

Service Element	*A month for each year of reckonable service* $
For the 1st to the 20th year inclusive	1.60
,, ,, 21st ,, ,, 25th ,, ,,	2.05
,, ,, 26th ,, ,, 30th ,, ,,	3.40
,, ,, 31st year onwards	5.45

Digitized by Google

	A month for each year of reckonable service $
Rank Element	
For each year in the rank of	
Leading Rating	0.70
Petty Officer	1.40
Chief Petty Officer	2.10

In assessing rank element all paid rank will be taken into account.

3. A service pension assessed as in paragraph 2 may be awarded to a rating who is:—

(*a*) discharged, otherwise than for misconduct or inefficiency within his own control, if he has completed at least 22 years' reckonable service;

(*b*) invalided while serving on a non-continuous service engagement, provided he has completed at least 12 years' reckonable service.

4. Where a rating is discharged for misconduct or inefficiency within his own control the grant of a pension and its amount will be at Admiralty discretion.

5. The provisions of the Pensions Increase Schemes of 1944/47, 1952, 1956, 1959 and 1962 will not apply to pensions awarded under this Section but Cost of Living Additions in accordance with the scales obtaining from time to time as approved by the Federation of Malaya for its own Armed Forces may be awarded.

TERMINAL GRANTS

6. Ratings discharged with entitlement to a service pension under paragraph 2 will be awarded a terminal grant at the following rates:—

(*a*) Basic Grant (after 22 years' reckonable service)

	$
Able Rating	704
Leading Rating	1036
Petty Officer	1376
Chief Petty Officer	1702

(*b*) For each year of reckonable service beyond 22 the basic grant will be increased as follows:—

	$
Able Rating	64
Leading Rating	76
Petty Officer	96
Chief Petty Officer	102

7. Twenty-two years' service will normally be necessary for the basic rate. Men going to service pension with less than 22 years' service will be awarded one twenty-second of the basic grant for each year of reckonable service, subject to a minimum grant of $704.

8. The terminal grant of a rating who is discharged for misconduct or inefficiency which is within his own control and is awarded a pension under paragraph 4 will be of such amount as the Admiralty may determine.

9. Rank for assessing the grant will be the highest paid rank held for a period of two or more years during the five years preceding discharge.

GRATUITIES

10. Ratings discharged without entitlement to service pension and who have 10 or more years' reckonable service preceding discharge may be awarded service gratuities assessed as follows:—

	$
After 10 years' reckonable service ..	320
For each complete year of service in excess of 10 years an addition of	160
Subject to a maximum of	1280

11. Ratings invalided with more than five but less than 10 years' reckonable service may be granted a service gratuity of $65 for each year of reckonable service in excess of five years.

12. Where a rating is discharged for misconduct or for inefficiency within his own control the amount of the gratuity, if any, will be at Admiralty discretion.

13. A service gratuity will not be payable when the rating re-engages for further service or is discharged for the purpose of giving further service in the Armed Forces.

14. If a rating dies whilst serving no gratuity will be payable under this Section.

GENERAL

15. Reckonable service for the purpose of determining entitlement to pensions and gratuities and for assessing the rates will be as for Naval ratings generally. In calculating reckonable service all satisfactory periods of full pay service may be aggregated except that service preceding a five year interval in service will not be reckonable service unless specially so allowed by the Admiralty. No period in respect of which a gratuity other than a War Gratuity has already been paid may be allowed to reckon unless such gratuity is repaid either as a lump sum or by deductions from pay.

16. Applications on Form S.409 for the award of service pensions and gratuities accompanied by Service Certificates, completed as far as possible up to the anticipated date of discharge, are to be forwarded to the Principal Director of Accounts not less than three months before the date of discharge. Authority for the payment of pension or gratuity will be issued by the Principal Director of Accounts to the Cashier, H.M. Dockyard, Singapore.

VI.—Service Gratuities to R.N. Locally Entered Ratings other than Chinese and Malayan

1. The following arrangements are effective from 1st September, 1959 and apply to all R.N. Locally Entered ratings for whom no other specific provisions have been made. They will cover, therefore. Goans, Somalis, St. Helenians and Bantus.

2. A rating who:

(*a*) is discharged after completing at least 22 years' reckonable service, provided he is not discharged for misconduct or for inefficiency within his own control; or

(*b*) is invalided whilst serving on an N.C.S. engagement after completing at least 12 years' reckonable service,

may be awarded a gratuity consisting of the sum of elements for service and rank, assessed as follows:—

Service Element

For each complete year of reckonable service

	£ s. d.
From 1st to 22nd inclusive ..	19 10 0
From 22nd onwards	32 10 0

Digitized by Google

Rank Element

For each complete year of reckonable service as	£	s.	d.
Leading Rating	4	6	8
Petty Officer	5	8	4
Chief Petty Officer	9	15	0

3. A rating who is discharged with less than 22 years' reckonable service may be awarded a service gratuity assessed on the following scales:—

Normal Scale

	£	s.	d.
After a minimum of 12 complete years' reckonable service ..	35	0	0
After 13 years' such service ..	43	15	0
„ 14 „ „ „ ..	52	10	0
„ 15 „ „ „ ..	65	12	0
„ 16 „ „ „ ..	78	14	0
„ 17 „ „ „ ..	91	16	0
„ 18 „ „ „ ..	106	11	0
„ 19 „ „ „ ..	121	6	0
„ 20 „ „ „ ..	136	1	0
„ 21 „ „ „ ..	150	16	0

Invaliding Scale

	£	s.	d.
After a minimum of 5 complete years' reckonable service ..	10	10	0
After 6 years' such service ..	14	0	0
„ 7 „ „ „ ..	17	10	0
„ 8 „ „ „ ..	21	0	0
„ 9 „ „ „ ..	28	0	0
„ 10 and up to 12 years' such service	35	0	0

4. Reckonable service will be the same as for naval ratings generally. In calculating "reckonable" service all satisfactory periods of regular service may be aggregated except that service preceding a 5 year interval in service will not be reckonable service unless specially so allowed by the Admiralty. No period in respect of which a gratuity has already been paid may be allowed to reckon unless such gratuity is repaid either in cash or by deduction from pay.

5. If a rating is discharged for inefficiency due to causes within his own control, or for misconduct, or with disgrace or ignominy, the grant of a service gratuity, or its amount, will be discretionary.

6. A service gratuity will not be payable on discharge for the purpose of giving further full pay service in the Armed Forces.

7. If a rating dies whilst serving no gratuity will be payable.

VII.—Locally Entered Ratings of the Royal Navy Disablement Pensions and Gratuities

1. The following arrangements are effective from 1st April, 1961 and apply to all R.N. Locally Entered ratings for whom no other specific arrangements have been made. They will, therefore, cover St. Helenians, Bantus, Somalis, Goans, Chinese and Malayans.

Disablement Pensions and Gratuities Allowable for Attributable Invaliding.

2. Disablement pensions for R.N. Locally Entered ratings will be at the rates shown below for total disablement, with proportionate reductions for smaller degrees of disablement.

(*a*) Where the degree of disablement is assessed at 20 per cent and upwards the invalid may be awarded a pension, either temporarily or permanently according to the circumstances of the case, on the basis of a maximum scale of 48s. 9d. a week for Petty Officers, 47s. 6d. a week for Leading ratings and 46s. 3d. a week for lower ratings for total disablement (100 per cent); lower degrees of disablement carry proportionately reduced rates.

(*b*) If the degree of disablement be assessed at less than 20 per cent, the invalid may be awarded a gratuity appropriate to the degree of disability but not exceeding £50.

(*c*) The award of disablement compensation is subject to the same conditions as for invalids generally.

Gratuities for Minor Injuries for which Hurt Certificates are granted.

3. Gratuities may also be granted on discharge at Admiralty discretion in respect of slight permanent injury due to the service, for which a Hurt Certificate was granted, when discharge is totally unconnected with the injury, and any other compensation awarded is based on length of service only.

VIII.—Greenwich Hospital Pensions and Benefits

A.—Special Pensions and other Benefits of Greenwich Hospital

1. Under the Greenwich Hospital Act of 1869, Seamen and Royal Marines are admitted to the benefits of Greenwich Hospital. By the term "Benefits of Greenwich Hospital" is meant the grant of special pensions from the funds of Greenwich Hospital, to Seamen and Royal Marines of good character who have been discharged from Her Majesty's Service, and are permanently or temporarily unable to maintain themselves.

2. The undermentioned persons shall be considered eligible for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital if infirm or helpless, or permanently or temporarily unable to maintain themselves:—

Class I.—All seamen and marines who have been granted naval pensions for life.

Class II.—All seamen and marines who have served with good characters for 12 years continuously, or with short intervals.

Class III.—All seamen and marines who, having served for not less than 5 years (including Boy's service, if any) have been discharged as permanently unfit for Naval service.

Class IV.—All seamen and marines who were discharged or invalided on account of disease or injuries received as attributable to the service of the Crown.

Class V.—Seamen and marines whose claims may be considered special and exceptional, not coming within the above-mentioned classes.

3. Seamen and Royal Marines coming within any of the above classes, whose claims to the benefits of Greenwich Hospital have been allowed may, after examination, be allowed special pensions from the funds of Greenwich Hospital not exceeding 5s. a day.

Special pensions may be drawn by men residing in the Commonwealth.

4. All applications for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital shall be made to the Director of Greenwich Hospital, Admiralty, 13, Devonshire Square, London, E.C.2. A medical survey will be held on each applicant under 70 years of age to ascertain the degree in which he can contribute towards his own support, and on this report a decision will be formed by the Admiralty as to the claims of the applicant upon the funds of Greenwich Hospital.

Digitized by Google

5. *Persons ineligible.*—The following persons shall not be considered eligible for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital:—

(*a*) men who are materially able to contribute to their own support;

(*b*) men with less than 12 years' service, however old they may be, who were discharged in good health and do not come under Class V of paragraph 2;

(*c*) men whose general character has been inferior to "good" unless there are special circumstances;

(*d*) men in Public Assistance Institutions, unless the Authority concerned will allow the pensioner to retain the whole of the Greenwich Hospital Special Pension.

6. Civil and Army pensioners who, in consequence of naval or maritime service, may be eligible for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital, may be granted special pensions.

7. Time served in the Army shall not be allowed to reckon with subsequent naval service for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital.

8. Yard craft personnel and Riggers on the Wages List who have been granted superannuation, and were entered prior to 1st April, 1953, as well as those who have been granted naval pensions, or who have been pensioned under the old dockyard regulations, shall be considered eligible for all the benefits of Greenwich Hospital, but breakwater men are not eligible for those benefits.

B.—Pensions to Widows and Gratuities to Dependants

Under the Greenwich Hospital (Widows' Pensions and Dependants' Gratuities) Order, 1960, widows of Seamen and Marines may be granted pensions and Dependants may be granted gratuities subject to the following conditions:—

1. In cases of exceptional financial distress Pensions of up to 15s. per week may be granted by the Admiralty out of the funds of Greenwich Hospital to the widow of any person deceased, whether before or after the passing of the Greenwich Hospital Act, 1947, while serving, or having served, as a non-commissioned officer, Petty Officer or man of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines or of any naval reserve force. Awards of these pensions will be granted only in very exceptional necessitous circumstances.

2. Owing to the limited funds available for this benefit, the total number of awards in force at any one time will be small. Priority will be given to the following classes, and awards will normally be restricted to these classes:—

(*a*) widows of men who have given not less than 22 years' service in the Royal Navy or 21 years in the Royal Marines;

(*b*) widows of men who, having given a shorter period of service, died while serving, or were invalided.

Awards will be made on a temporary basis, and will be subject to periodical review at such intervals as the Admiralty may decide.

3. A widow in receipt of a pension in respect of the attributability of her husband's death to Her Majesty's Service will be ineligible for the above pension.

4. If a widow re-marries her pension will cease.

5. Pensions and allowances are tenable subject to good behaviour and are granted at the discretion of the Admiralty. They cannot be claimed as a right. Any assignment, sale or contract relating to a pension is void.

6. Widows without children under 15 years of age shall, if so required, be medically surveyed by an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent in order to ascertain the degree, if any, and probable duration of any infirmity.

7. Widows will be required to make a declaration quarterly or whenever it be considered necessary, before a duly authorised person, as to their continued widowhood and distressed circumstances.

8. The number of Greenwich Hospital widows pensions in force shall be such number as the available funds of Greenwich Hospital may admit.

9. In the event of men specified in paragraph 1 of these Regulations dying as widowers or without having been married, but leaving parents or other relatives dependent upon them, gratuities not exceeding £50 may be given at the discretion of the Admiralty to such parents or relatives (provided the total expenditure on such gratuities shall not exceed in any one year the sum of £500). No gratuity will be payable in any case where the death of the man has been accepted as attributable to Service.

Digitized by Google

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO THE WIDOWS, CHILDREN AND CERTAIN OTHER DEPENDENT RELATIVES OF CHIEF PETTY OFFICERS, PETTY OFFICERS, R.N., REGIMENTAL SERGEANTS-MAJOR, QUARTERMASTER SERGEANTS, AND NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS, R.M., AND MEN AND BOYS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES

1. The award of compensation in respect of deaths attributable to service after 2nd September, 1939, is governed by the regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance which are shown at the end of this Appendix. The regulations governing the award of pensions in respect of deaths attributable to the conditions of service between 1st October, 1921 and 2nd September, 1939, were last promulgated in the June, 1956 edition of the Appendix to the Navy List.

2. The following scheme of ordinary pensions applies to the families of R.N. ratings and R.M. other ranks who gave service on long service engagements after 31st August, 1950, provided that the husband was entitled to a service pension, or, if he dies while serving, would have been so entitled if he had been invalided on the day he died. The condition regarding service after 31st August, 1950, does not apply for widows of Regimental Sergeants-Major, R.M.

(*a*) For the widow—One-third of her husband's service pension as defined in paragraph 3, or if these rates would be less favourable than those set out in paragraph 4, the latter will be payable.

(*b*) For each child under 16 years of age (unless motherless)—One-third of the widow's pension.

(*c*) For each motherless child under 16 years of age—Two-thirds of the rate which the widow received or would have received.

3. For the purpose of paragraph 2 above, the rate of service pension will be the rate, including pensions increase, if any, and disregarding any amount commuted, which was in payment to the husband at the date of his death. Where the husband had not reached the age of 60, the pensions increase for which he would have been eligible at 60 will be added. When death occurs whilst serving, the rate will be the amount to which he would have been entitled had he been invalided on the day of his death.

4. If the rates of pension calculated in accordance with paragraph 2 would be less than those set out below, the latter will be payable:—

	Pension (Weekly) £ s. d.
Regimental Sergeant Major, R.M.	1 10 3
Quartermaster Sergeant, R.M.	1 8 0
Chief Petty Officer/Colour Sergeant, R.M.	1 5 9
Petty Officer/Sergeant, R.M.	1 2 5
Leading Rating/Corporal, R.M. and below	16 10

5. If the death of the husband is due to service and the family is, therefore, awarded an "attributable" pension, an "ordinary" pension will not be payable. Instead a "modified" family pension at one-half of the "ordinary" rates as given in paragraphs 2 and 4 above will be awarded in addition to the "attributable" pension. In no case, however, will the "modified" family pension be less than the rates set out below:—

	Pension (Weekly) £ s. d.
Regimental Sergeant Major, R.M.	1 0 2
Quartermaster Sergeant, R.M.	18 8
Chief Petty Officer/Colour Sergeant, R.M.	17 2
Petty Officer/Sergeant, R.M.	14 11
Leading Rating/Corporal R.M. and below	11 2

6. In addition to an ordinary or a modified pension, an age increase of up to 7s. 8d. a week is payable to widows who have attained the age of 70.

7. A child's "modified" pension will be one-third of the widow's "modified" pension. For motherless children the rate will be two-thirds of the "modified" pension which the widow received or would have received. If these rates would be less than those set out below, however, the latter will be payable:—

	Ordinary rate s. d.	*Motherless rate* s. d.
Warrant Officers	7 6	12 6
Others	4 0	8 0

General Conditions for Award

8. Rating or rank for the assessment of pension will be the highest paid rating or rank held for two years or more during the last five years of service. This applies only where a minimum rate of pension, provided for in paragraphs 4 and 5, is awarded.

9. The marriage must have taken place before discharge (or where there is subsequent re-employment entitling the member to a revision of his service pension, before the termination of the re-employment).

10. If the wife was separated from her husband and not fully supported by him, and in certain other circumstances, awards will be discretionary.

Digitized by Google

11. A widow's pension will cease on her re-marriage, but if she again becomes a widow, the award may be resumed at discretion.

12. Children's pensions will be given where the widow is (or would, if living, have been) eligible for pension. In addition to children of the rating or other rank, adopted children and step-children will, subject to certain conditions, be eligible. Pensions will be payable normally up to age 18 in respect of the children of Regimental Sergeants-Major, R.M., and up to age 16 in respect of the children of naval ratings and Royal Marines, but may be paid beyond those ages in certain circumstances (e.g. during further education).

Gratuities to Widows, etc.

13. This is a benefit for the widows of regular ratings and other ranks who die while serving or during re-employment.

The amount of the gratuity will be as follows:—

(i) where a Terminal Grant would have been payable on invaliding, 90 per cent of the Terminal Grant to which the rating or other rank would have been entitled.

(ii) where an additional Terminal Grant would have been payable on invaliding, 90 per cent of that amount.

(iii) where no Terminal Grant would have been payable, the following scale to apply:—

	£
Less than 4 years' service	80
4 years' service	95
5 ,, ,, ...	110
6 ,, ,, ...	125
7 ,, ,, ...	140
8 ,, ,, ...	155
9 ,, ,, ...	170
10 ,, ,, ...	185
11 ,, ,, ...	200

Thence by increments of £15 for each additional year of service which would have reckoned for service gratuity.

14. Normally the gratuity will be payable in full to the widow. It may, however, be withheld or reduced where the widow was separated from her husband and not dependent on him. Where there are children not dependent on the widow, part of the gratuity may be withheld from her and paid for the benefit of the children. Where there are children but no widow, the gratuity may be paid in whole or in part for the benefit of the children. Children dependent on women members of the Forces who die while serving will similarly be eligible for gratuities in certain circumstances.

GRATUITIES TO RELATIVES OF LOCALLY ENTERED RATINGS

1. A pension or an allowance will not be issuable in respect of the death of a locally entered rating, but provided the conditions as regards relationship, ages of children, and dependency are satisfied, a gratuity of such amount as the Admiralty may decide, but not exceeding the amount of 2 years' pay attaching to the substantive rating and any Good Conduct badges held at the date of death, subject to a maximum of £230, assessed under normal conditions, may be granted to dependent relatives of a deceased rating whose death is certified by the competent medical authority to have been caused by the conditions of his service.

2. The following dependent relatives only will be eligible for consideration for the award of a gratuity:—

(*a*) Widow.

(*b*) Children, including step-children and illegitimate children, under 14 years of age.

(*c*) Parents who are in pecuniary need or are incapable of self-support through age or infirmity, and who were wholly or partly dependent on the deceased rating at the time of his death, provided that the deceased did not leave a widow or eligible child.

(*d*) Brothers and sisters who were largely dependent on deceased rating at the time of his death, provided that they are in pecuniary need, and provided that the deceased rating did not leave a widow or eligible child.

3. These arrangements apply to all locally entered ratings for whom no other specific arrangements have been made. They therefore cover Ceylonese, West Africans, St. Helenians, Bantus, Somalis, Goanese, Chinese and Malayans.

Digitized by Google

OFFICERS EMPLOYED ON INSPECTION, RESEARCH, DESIGN AND EXPERIMENTAL ORDNANCE DUTIES, &c.—CONDITIONS OF SERVICE

The following regulations govern, with effect from 21st November, 1929, the conditions of service of Naval and Royal Marine Officers employed on Inspection, Research, Design and Experimental Ordnance Duties, etc., as indicated in paragraph 4 below. They do not apply to any civilians so employed.

1. Regulations relating to Recruitment and Probation have been omitted from this issue as recruitment under these conditions has ceased. Regulations for recruitment under a modified scheme are published from time to time in Admiralty Fleet Orders.

2. Officers who, at the end of the probationary period, are finally selected for permanent appointment under the scheme will not be eligible to revert to sea service or corps duty.

Officers will be interchangeable, so far as efficiency permits, between the various branches, though it is contemplated that some will display special capacity and preference for a particular branch, and it may prove to the advantage of the Service to allow such Officers to devote a large proportion of their service to that branch.

In order to give opportunity for judging the relative suitability of Officers for the various types of work for the first 8 years after the completion of the probationary period, Officers will normally be appointed for terms of 2 years only. Endeavour will be made to give each Officer one period in the Design and Research Departments, though the number of posts available will not permit this to be done in all cases.

Appointment to the senior posts and higher posts paragraph 4) will be in vacancies, and will be made solely by selection.

After the initial 10 years mentioned above, all appointments will be normally for 4 years.

Note.—

(*a*) The number of posts permits of a proportion of Officers only obtaining higher posts. An Officer may hold one of the higher posts more than once, but only in exceptional circumstances will he hold one more than twice.

(*b*) The duration of all appointments will be subject to the exigiencies of the Service, and while, in normal circumstances, the duration will be as given above, appointments may be curtailed or extended at the discretion of the Admiralty.

(*c*) Officers who hold Group (*c*) and Group (*d*) posts (paragraph 4) will not be eligible for further promotion under the scheme after they have attained the ages of 52 and 47 years, respectively.

Exceptions to this rule may be made at Admiralty discretion in the case of Officers who already held confirmed appointments on 21st November, 1929, in posts covered by the scheme, each case being considered on its merits. The Admiralty may make exceptions otherwise in very special cases where it is considered necessary in the interests of the Service to do so.

(*d*) Officers subject to this scheme will not be borne on ships books or included in Vote A, either during the probationary period or after. While still on the Active List they will be supernumerary to the establishments of Officers of their particular ranks.

3. *Rank, etc.*—The naval rank corresponding to each post is prescribed in paragraph 4. Precedence and control within the departments is determined by the post held.

Officers are to wear uniform only when serving with Officers of the Royal Navy, the Army or the Royal Air Force wearing uniform, or when otherwise required.

The uniform worn is to be that of the rank corresponding to the post (see paragraph 4).

The special grant of steps in rank after retirement (see paragraph 14) will be limited to what is required to give an Officer the rank corresponding to his grade (see paragraph 4).

A Lieutenant-Commander occupying a Group (*d*) post on retirement will remain a Lieutenant-Commander unless he is eligible for higher rank under the ordinary general naval rules in force.

Active Service Officers appointed to any of the posts in the ensuing paragraph, who do not already hold the rank appropriate thereto, will be given acting rank, as necessary, until placed on the Retired List.

A Captain R.M. serving in a Group (*d*) post will retain the rank of Captain for the duration of service in that Group. On promotion to a Group (*c*) post he will be given automatically the rank of Acting Major and this rank will be confirmed on reaching age 45.

None of the above conditions affects the pay of the Officers in question while employed, which is dealt with in paragraph 4.

Service in acting higher rank prior to retirement from the Active List will not be taken into account in assessing retired pay—see paragraph 11.

4. *Posts which may be filled by officers employed on Inspection, etc. Duties under these conditions of service.*—

Group (A). Higher Posts

Rank—If R.N.—Captain

If R.M.—Colonel

Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance
Naval Members of Ordnance Board
Deputy Chief Inspectors of Naval Ordnance
Senior Naval Officer, R.A.R.D.E.
Chief or Deputy Superintendent of Ranges
Superintendent Proof and Experimental Establishments, Shoeburyness and Pendine
Superintendent Applied Ballistics Ordance Board
Inspectors of Naval Ordnance

Group (B). Senior Posts

Rank.—If R.N.—Commander

If R.M.—Lieutenant-Colonel

Inspectors of Naval Ordnance
Ordnance Assistant (Armament Supply Department, Admiralty)
Naval Secretary, Ordnance Board
Deputy Superintendent (Naval), Proof and Experimental Establishment, Shoeburyness
Superintendent, Proof and Experimental Establishment, Inchterf
Ballistics Officer, D.W.S.
Assistants to C.I.N.O., D.R.A.R.D.E. and D.W.S.
Deputy Superintendent, Applied Ballistics, Ordnance Board
Posts in Ministry of Aviation

Group (C). Senior Posts

Rank.—If R.N.—Commander

If R.M.—Major

Deputy Inspectors of Naval Ordnance
Naval Ordnance Inspecting Officers
Naval Experimental Officers, Proof and Experimental Establishments
Assistants to C.I.N.O., C.S., A.U.W.E., Chief Superintendent of Ranges, D.R.A.R.D.E. and Superintendent Applied Ballistics, Ordnance Board

Group (D). Junior Posts

Rank.—If R.N.—Lieutenant or Lieutenant-Commander

Digitized by Google

Rank.—If R.M.—Captain or Major

Naval Ordnance Inspecting Officers
Assistant Proof and Experimental Officers
Assistants to D.R.A.R.D.E. and President, Ordnance Board.

Rates of Salary

Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance £3,400
Group A Officers £2,540 — £2,665 — £2,765 — £2,850 (maximum)
„ B „ £2,130 — £2,205 — £2,285 — £2,365 — £2,440 (maximum)
„ C „ £1,830 rising by annual increments of £50 to £1,980 and then by further annual increments of £60 to a maximum of £2,040
„ D „ On entry £1,435 at age 28
£1,495 at age 29
£1,555 at age 30 or over
Thereafter by annual increments of £60 to a maximum of £1,735

Note.—The scales are not subject to provincial differentiation.

(i) In the event of circumstances leading to an Officer being appointed to a group (*c*) post after holding a group (*b*) post, he will be placed at the top of the group (*c*) scale. Officers transferred from one post to another of equal pay within the same group (*a*, *b*, *c*, or *d*) will continue at their existing rate, counting former service in the group towards increments.

(ii) The retired pay of retired Officers serving in any of these appointments will be suspended during such service.

(iii) Officers employed in these appointments may receive an allowance of 4s. a day for each day on which they are required to serve at sea in a submarine.

5. *Remuneration during periods of temporary unemployment.* Officers on the Active List serving in any of these appointments will be eligible for pay at the rates appropriate to their substantive rank and seniority, and under the conditions applicable to Officers on the general Active List.

Officers on the Retired List will be eligible to receive pay at a rate equal to their retired pay plus the addition to retired pay, if any (see paragraph 11), for which they would have been eligible, if on the date of ceasing salary their services had been finally terminated at their own request.

6. *Counting of service for increase of retired pay.*—(*a*) All time in respect of which salary is drawn up to the ages of compulsory termination of employment and, in the case of Officers finally retiring after the 15th November, 1956, any further service up to the age of 60, shall count as full time for increase of retired pay. In the case of service between the age of compulsory termination of employment and age 60 the addition to retired pay will be calculated on either salary at the time of compulsory termination of employment or salary on completion of further service up to the age of 60, whichever is the more favourable.

(*b*) Time in respect of which unemployed pay or half-pay is drawn will, in the case of Officers on the Active List, count in the same manner as for Officers on the General Active List, and in the case of retired Officers be ignored.

7. *Leave.*—Leave up to six weeks per annum will be granted, subject to departmental requirements.

8. *Sick Leave.*—Sick Leave on full salary may be granted up to six months in any twelve months, subject to an over riding limit of twelve months in any four years. Admiralty sanction must be obtained for the grant of sick leave in excess of three months in any period of twelve months (*see* also paragraph 9).

9. *Hospital, medical and dental treatment.*—Officers, whether on the Active List or Retired List, Royal Navy or Royal Marines, will be eligible for hospital, medical and dental treatment under Naval arrangements at the expense of Navy Votes. As the rates in paragraph 4 include an element for victualling (i.e., they are assessed on the basis that the Officers will have to make their own arrangements for food), a charge will be made for their maintenance while in hospital, so long as they continue to receive full salary. A sum equivalent to the current rate of provision allowance will be deducted from their salary for each day or part of a day in hospital. Officers who have exhausted the sick leave to which they are entitled (see paragraph 8) will, if on the Active List be placed on half-pay, and, if on the Retired List, on unemployed pay (see paragraph 5).

10. *Termination of employment.*—Employment under the scheme will terminate compulsorily at the following ages:—

Higher posts	57
Senior posts	55
Junior posts	52

except in the case of Officers already holding confirmed appointments in such employment on 21st November, 1929, where the Admiralty may decide to extend the age limit. Such extensions can be arranged only when suitable employment continues to be available, and each case will be considered on its merits, with due regard to the regulations formerly in force and to past practice in administering them. Under those regulations Officers are subject to a maximum retiring age of 60 if they have not previously been discharged to retired pay at their own request or for some other reason; and those appointed after September, 1925, were informed that they might normally expect employment to continue to the following ages:—

Assistant Inspectors	50
Inspectors	52
Chief Inspector and Officer of the corresponding grade	57

Officers may be unemployed for two consecutive years, but will not be eligible for further employment subsequently.

The employment of an Officer may be terminated at any time, if, in the opinion of the Admiralty, he has been guilty of misconduct, or has unsatisfactorily performed his duties, or is otherwise unsuitable, or is physically unfit for further service.

Voluntary termination of employment, which, if the Officer is on the Active List, must be accompanied by retirement therefrom, may be allowed at the discretion of the Admiralty.

The Admiralty reserve to themselves the right to terminate an Officer's employment under this scheme if, having regard to the posts he has held and the necessity for providing opportunity for promotion of more junior officers, they are unable to offer him further suitable employment.

Officers may be re-employed at the discretion of the Admiralty beyond the ages for compulsory termination of employment.

11. *Retirement from the Active List and retired pay.*—Officers on the Active List serving in any of these appointments, if not previously retired at their own request or otherwise, will be transferred from the Active List to the Retired List, on reaching the age for compulsory retirement applicable to Officers on the Active List, but this will not necessitate termination of their employment nor entitle them to receive retired pay while still employed.

Service in acting higher rank, prior to retirement from the Active List for any cause, will not be taken into account in assessing any entitlement to retired pay, notwithstanding any provision to the contrary for officers on the general Active List.

In other respects, Officers whose employment under this scheme (otherwise than on probation) is finally terminated for any cause while on the Active List will be placed on the Retired List at once with the rate of retired pay for which they are eligible under the

Digitized by Google

regulations applicable to Officers retired from the general Active List. Officers whose services are finally terminated under paragraph 10, either after two consecutive years of unemployment, or on account of unsatisfactory performance of their duties, or on account of unsuitability, will be granted the retired pay prescribed for retirement from the general Active List for similar reasons.

12. *Addition to retired pay of retired officers whose employment is finally terminated after retirement from the Active List.*—Officers whose employment is finally terminated after their retirement from the Active List may be granted, in addition to the retired pay earned by their service prior to retirement, an increase in retired pay in respect of their subsequent service calculated, irrespective of the appointment held, under the following regulations:—

I. Except as provided in Clause III below, Officers whose services are terminated—

(*a*) otherwise than for misconduct after 10 or more years' service subsequent to their retirement, or

(*b*) after less than 10 years' service subsequent to their retirement either at their own request, or for unsuitability, or for unsatisfactory performance of their duties,

may be granted an addition to retired pay, the rate of which will be calculated at the rate of one-sixtieth of the salary of the appointment held immediately prior to discharge for each complete year of their service after retirement, excluding any periods for which unemployment pay under paragraph 5 above may have been issued.

II. Except as provided in Clause III below, Officers whose services are terminated otherwise than for misconduct or any of the causes mentioned in Clause I (*b*) of this rule, and after less than 10 years' service subsequent to their retirement, may be granted an addition to retired pay, the rate of which will be calculated at the rate of one-fiftieth of the salary of the appointment held immediately prior to discharge for each complete year of service after retirement, excluding any periods for which unemployed pay under paragraph 5 above may have been issued, provided, however, that the addition to retired pay shall in no case exceed one-sixth of the salary of the appointment held immediately prior to discharge.

III. An Officer who on or after 1st April, 1919, has been retired from the Active List of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines with a special rate of retired pay higher than that permissible under the ordinary regulations applicable to Officers on the general Active Lists at the date of retirement for an Officer of like age, rank and service, will not, on the final termination of his employment, receive retired pay and addition to retired pay in excess of the greater of the two following sums:—

(*a*) The retired pay for which he would have been eligible had he, on retirement from the Active List of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, been awarded the rate of retired pay permissible under the ordinary regulations in force at the date of such retirement for an Officer of like age, rank and service and permitted to count the whole of his subsequent service for addition to retired pay under Clause I or Clause II hereof, whichever be appropriate, and

(*b*) The actual rate of retired pay awarded to him on retirement from the Active List without any addition for subsequent service.

IV. Officers whose services are terminated on account of misconduct may be granted such rate of addition to retired pay, if any, as the Admiralty at their discretion may see fit to award, provided that it be lower than the rate for which they would have been eligible if their services had been terminated for unsuitability or unsatisfactory performance of their duties.

13. *Non-effective benefits payable to those Officers who have retired from the Active List with gratuities only.*—The following regulations apply to those Officers appointed after 1st June, 1936, to the aforesaid posts who have retired from the Active List:—

A. with gratuities, only, under normal regulations,

B. with gratuities, only, under the Special Retirement Scheme (1934) laid down in Orders-in-Council dated the 26th day of February, 1934, and the 13th day of August, 1935.

I. *Service* for the purpose of these regulations shall be such service rendered in one or more of the aforesaid posts by an Officer after his retirement from the Active List as would have counted for increase of retired pay had the Officer retired from the Active List with retired pay. (See para. 6 above).

II. Officers in both categories A and B above who fail to complete four years' service otherwise than on account of attributable disabilities shall not qualify for the award of retired pay, but shall be eligible on termination of service, at Admiralty discretion, for gratuities only, at rates not exceeding £200 and £160 for each complete year of service, in lieu of the retired pay additions of one-fiftieth and one-sixtieth, respectively, prescribed in paragraph 12 above.

III. An Officer in category A above whose service is terminated on or after the completion of four years' service shall be eligible for service retired pay equal in amount to the additional retired pay which he would have been granted under the provisions of paragraph 12 above, had he retired from the Active List with retired pay; to which shall be added, if his service has been terminated on account of attributable disability, the appropriate disability addition prescribed in paragraph 15 below.

IV. An Officer in category B above whose service is terminated either:—

(*a*) on, or after, the completion of four years' service, or

(*b*) at any time, on account of attributable disability,

shall be eligible for service retired pay at the rate laid down in paragraph 12 III (*a*) above, *less* the annuity value, as determined by the Admiralty, of the gratuity he received on retirement from the Active List; to which shall be added, in the case of (*b*), the appropriate disability addition prescribed in paragraph 15 below.

V. Officers in both categories A and B above whose services are terminated on account of misconduct may be granted such rate of retired pay or gratuity, if any, as the Admiralty at their discretion may see fit to award, provided that it be lower than the rate of retired pay or gratuity for which they would have been eligible if their service had been terminated for unsuitability or unsatisfactory performance of the duties.

VI. Widows' pensions and children's allowances at ordinary rates (see paragraph 16 below) shall be payable in respect of Officers in both categories A and B above, provided that a minimum of four years' service has been rendered and that the conditions, generally, governing such awards are fulfilled, notwithstanding the provisions of Clause 5 (*g*) of the Schedule of Order-in-Council dated the 25th day of June, 1925.

14. *Rank on the Retired List.*—Officers who on retirement hold, or who may subsequently be appointed to, a Higher Post under these regulations may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the rank or equivalent rank of Captain, R.N., or the rank of Colonel, R.M., on the Retired List, and, similarly, Officers who on retirement hold, or who may subsequently be appointed to, a Senior Post under these regulations may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the rank or equivalent rank

Digitized by Google

of Commander, R.N., or the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel or Major, R.M., on the Retired List.

15. *Additional retired pay or disability retired pay on account of disablement attributable to the conditions of service.*—Officers, whether on the active or on the Retired List, serving in any of the appointments to which these rules apply, will be eligible at the discretion of the Admiralty for additional retired pay or disability retired pay in respect of disability certified by the competent medical authority as attributable to the conditions of service, at the rates and under the conditions applicable from time to time to Officers on the general Active List.

16. *Pensions and other grants to widows and dependent relatives of deceased Officers.*—The widows and other dependent relatives of deceased officers, who have served in any of the appointments to which these rules apply, will be eligible, at the discretion of the Admiralty, for the award of pensions or other grants under the regulations from time to time in force for Officers of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines, except that:—

(*a*) for the purpose of determining the eligibility of any applicant for a pension or other grant, service on the Retired List in an appointment to which these rules apply will be regarded as equivalent to service on the Active List, and

(*b*) the pension or other grant shall be assessed as follows:—

Higher Posts—As for Captain R.N.

Senior Posts—As for Commander R.N.

Junior Posts—To remain on the basis of the highest rank held on the Active List.

17. *Removal and travelling expenses.*—Removal expenses, when allowed, are payable under the Regulations applicable to civilian officers, which are contained in the Non-Industrial Staff Regulations (B.R. 2103). They are not payable:—

(*a*) on first appointment under this Order;

(*b*) on transfer at own request or for misconduct;

(*c*) on retirement.

18. *Official residence or quarters.*—Officers appointed under the provisions of this Order may be called upon to occupy an official residence or quarters, and in such an event they will be required to pay an appropriate rent under the rules applicable to civilian officers.

Digitized by Google

REGULATIONS RELATING TO THE EMPLOYMENT, &c., OF OFFICERS ON THE RETIRED AND EMERGENCY LISTS

Note (A).—Officers on the Retired and Emergency Lists are reminded that they are under a continuous liability for Naval Service, if so required, on mobilisation. Before undertaking any Civil employment which would interfere with their immediate readiness for service, Officers should ascertain whether the Admiralty is prepared to grant them exemption from Naval Service, either for a limited period or permanently. For Officers under the age of 60 such exemption will only be approved in special cases, and applications received in time of emergency when mobilisation is expected, or has been ordered, will not be entertained.

Note (B).—The regulations concerning payment of Service retired pay during re-employment in peacetime and time of emergency, and as regards further awards of Service retired pay, terminal grant, or additional terminal grant or service gratuity following such re-employment, are given in the section on retired pay. They should not be confused with the rules regarding payments for attendance at, or in connection with, committees under the Admiralty or for special duties, given in paragraph 8 below.

1. *General.*—Her Majesty has the power to call all Retired Officers into active employment in case of war or emergency, but the first selection for employment will be made from those who are below the age of 60.

Lists of Retired Officers are kept at the Admiralty, except in the case of the following Branch List and Special Duties Officers, lists of whom are kept by the undermentioned authorities, of the Specialisations or Sub-Specialisations indicated:—

Gunnery Branch and (G)	Captain, H.M.S. *Excellent*, Portsmouth.
(T.A.S.), (T) and (A/S) Branches ..	Captain, H.M.S. *Vernon*, Portsmouth.
P.T. & W. Branch..	The Director of Physical Training and Sports, R.N. School of Physical Training, Portsmouth.
Boatswain Branch (B), (H), (PR), (QDD)	Captain, H.M.S. *Dryad*, Fareham, Hants.
Regulating Branch (REG)	Captain, H.M.S. *Excellent*, Portsmouth.
Communication Branch (C)	Captain, H.M.S. *Mercury*, East Meon, near Petersfield, Hants.
Wardmaster Branch	Medical Director General, Admiralty, London, S.W.6.
Royal Marine Officers	Commandant General, Royal Marines, Admiralty, London, S.W.1.

These instructions also apply to Temporary Officers (Special Duties List) of the above named categories.

On retirement, Officers are to report their private addresses to the Secretary of the Admiralty, except in the case of Officers of the classes mentioned in the preceding paragraph, who are to report to the Commanding Officer of the Establishment to which they are attached; any change of address is to be similarly reported.

As a general rule Officers retired on account of physical unfitness are included with a view to employment on such service as they may be fit to perform.

Officers on the Retired List or Emergency List who are not on active service are asked to notify the Admiralty if they intend to visit countries *outside* the Commonwealth and Colonies, the N.A.T.O. area, the Irish Republic, Switzerland, Spain or South Africa, or to be absent from the United Kingdom for more than one month (Q.R. & A.I., 0915), unless they have been notified of a requirement to seek permission before proceeding abroad.

2. *Retired and Emergency List Officers re-employed in an emergency:—*
Pay and Allowances

(*a*) Retired Flag Officers and Officers of equivalent rank will receive pay of the rank in which they are appointed to serve, together with allowances appropriate to that rank. Where appointed to serve in a rank below Flag rank, they will receive the maximum rate of pay in the rank in which serving. During periods of sick leave, or other intervals between effective appointments, the rates of pay and allowances will be those last in issue, unless instructions to the contrary are issued by the Admiralty.

(*b*) Retired Officers and Officers on the Emergency List of the rank or relative rank of Captain, R.N., or below, will receive pay on the scale appropriate to the rank held on the Retired or Emergency Lists, irrespective of the rank in which serving, time served on pay in that rank being reckoned for the purpose of increments of pay. A retired Officer or an Officer on the Emergency List of the rank or relative rank of Captain, R.N., or below, who is re-employed in a rank lower than that last held on the Active List, will receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the last rank held on the Active List. A retired Officer of the rank or relative rank of Captain, R.N., or below promoted on or after retirement, and re-employed in a rank lower than that held on the Retired List will receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the rank in which he is serving, except that allowances for which he would be ineligible if serving in the rank held on the Retired List will not be payable. This provision also applies to an Officer promoted after being placed on the Emergency List and re-employed in a lower rank than that held on that list.

(*c*) Retired and Emergency List Officers who are granted acting rank higher than that held on the Retired or Emergency Lists will receive pay and allowances of the higher rank under the conditions applying to Active List Officers.

(*d*) In all cases the scales of pay and allowances will be those in force at the time for corresponding Officers on the Active List.

(*e*) An Officer will be eligible to receive a rate of pay equivalent to the rate of service retired pay (or the service element of disability retired pay or pension) if more to his advantage than the rate of pay payable under clauses (*a*) and (*b*).

(*f*) No reduction from pay will be made in respect of any gratuity awarded on retirement or discharge.

(*g*) In the case of Officers who have retired without retired pay and Officers on the Emergency List, neither time nor promotion after retirement will qualify for retired pay or retiring gratuity.

3. *Officers retained in employment beyond the age set for compulsory retirement.*—Such Officers will be treated as retired Officers re-employed.

4. *Promotion.*—Officers called from the Retired List during war or emergency may be dealt with as regards promotion under the regulations which are in force at the time for Officers of the same class on

Digitized by Google

the Active List, in so far as promotion is dependent on service.

Such Officers may also be promoted at the discretion of the Admiralty irrespective of the regulations governing the promotion of Officers on the Active List, provided that such special promotion does not extend to the granting of Flag rank or of any equal relative rank. As a rule, however, such step in rank will not be granted until the Officer has ceased re-employment.

5. *Instruction*

(*a*) Retired Officers who have been selected to fill appointments in time of emergency will undergo instruction as may be necessary to qualify them for the duties of the posts they will be required to take up. While undergoing such instruction they will receive pay as in paragraph 2 (without command money or equipment allowance), and allowances of their corresponding ranks on the Active List. The time served will count for increase of full pay.

(*b*) Officers will not, however, be detailed for courses of instruction in time of peace except with their own consent.

6. *Uniform.*—Officers re-employed after a break in service will receive a uniform grant of £10 towards the cost of bringing their uniform up to the prescribed scale. An additional grant may be paid to officers whose break in service is four years or more.

Officers will wear the uniform of the rank in which they serve (see following paragraph).

7. *Rank and Command.*—Subject to the following provisions as to the right of command, steps in rank given on or after retirement will confer the right to the title, and other advantages of the higher rank.

In cases where a step or steps in rank have been granted automatically by virtue of and in strict seniority, the Officers shall take command according to their seniority on the Retired List, subject to the conditions that Captains retired from that rank shall in no case take command over an Officer on the Active List of Flag Officers, or over one who has retired from the Active List of Flag Officers.

In other cases steps in rank given on or after retirement shall not give the right of command amongst Naval Officers, which shall be governed by the date of commission in the rank held on the Active List at the date of retirement.

(*Note.*—For regulations regarding widows' pensions, etc., including the effect of total or partial commutation of retired pay, see appropriate sections of the Appendix.)

8. *Retired Officers employed as members of committees or on special duties under the Admiralty.*

(*a*) Officers on retired pay employed as members of committees under the Admiralty will be paid:—

(i) their actual reasonable travelling expenses in attending the meetings of, or when employed on special duties connected with, the committee. Whenever practicable travelling warrants should be used for the journey, but when warrants are not used, the number of the railway ticket purchased should be stated. In the absence of this information, only the cost of a Government rate journey will be allowed;

(ii) the difference between pay and retired pay for those days on which Officers attend the meetings of the committee, or are employed on special duties connected therewith, including the days occupied in travelling from the Officers' residences and back;

(iii) subsistence allowance in accordance with current regulations, when employed at a distance from their residences for those days on which they attend the meetings of the committee, or are engaged on special duties connected therewith, including the days occupied in travelling; but should the service on which they are employed entitle them to the allowance for more than fourteen nights consecutively at the same place, a reduction of one-third will be made in the allowance during any further stay in that place;

(iv) should Officers' residences be at such a distance from the places at which the committee meets that the expense of going there and returning between the dates of any two consecutive meetings would be greater than that of remaining in the vicinity and receiving the pay and allowances they are entitled to whilst actually attending the committee, Officers are to adopt the latter course, acquainting the president of the committee of the facts, and reporting the same to the Admiralty in forwarding their claims for payment.

(*b*) Officers on retired pay while employed on special duties under the Admiralty (except Officers employed by the Hydrographer, for whom see clause (*f*) below), will be paid in accordance with this article, the days of employment on special service being taken as answering to those of attendance on committees.

(*c*) Officers on retired pay, when called upon to give evidence before committees assembled at a distance from their residence, will be repaid their actual reasonable travelling expenses, subject to the proviso in the second paragraph of clause (*a*) (i), and will receive subsistence allowance, as specified in clause (*a*) (iii) and (iv).

(*d*) All claims are to be made by the respective Officers in detail, and, for employment on a committee, the claim of each Officer must be certified by the president or chairman, stating the number of days and dates on which the Officer actually attended a meeting, or was employed on special duties connected with the committee.

(*e*) Claims which should if possible be made out on Form S.542 (Travelling Expenses Claim) are to be forwarded to Principal Director of Accounts (Branch 2).

(*f*) Retired Officers engaged under the Hydrographer's directions in compiling Hydrographic publications will be paid at rates as may be authorised from time to time.

Digitized by Google

R.N. EMERGENCY LIST

Note.—These regulations are issued for the general information of Officers on the Emergency List. It should however, be understood that they are liable to revision, and any alteration made will be applicable in the case of all Emergency List Officers re-employed.

Officers Eligible

1. In order that the State may not lose altogether the advantages which it has the right to expect in return for the expenses incurred in the training of Officers, a list of Officers eligible for employment in an Emergency, known as the R.N. Emergency List, has been established, and the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty expect that all Officers who are released from the Active List for private reasons should be prepared to enrol their names on this List.

2. Officers leaving the Active List on completion of their Supplementary List Short Service or Extended Service engagements will, however, be placed on the List in all cases and be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent two or more years required by the terms of their engagement. At the end of that period they may volunteer to continue on the Emergency List, subject to the condition in paragraph 3.

3. Engineer Officers who apply under paragraph 1 above, will only be placed on the List if their profession continues to be connected with mechanical engineering. The nature of their employment or intended employment should be stated by candidates when volunteering, and also, if enrolled, once a year after their names are placed on the List. In the same manner Medical and Dental Officers will only be enrolled if they continue to practise their profession. The nature of their work should be reported annually. This rule will also apply to Officers mentioned in paragraph 2 if they volunteer to serve for a further period on the Emergency List after completing their original contract.

4. Officers on the Emergency List are to report any change in their address and before proceeding abroad they must obtain the approval of the Admiralty.

5. Before Officers on the Emergency List enter into any engagement under or on behalf of Foreign Governments or accept any form of employment which may take them away from the United Kingdom, thus rendering them not available for service in Her Majesty's Fleet at short notice, they must first obtain the approval of the Admiralty.

6. Any Officer who has voluntarily joined the Emergency List and subsequently withdraws will be required to resign his Commission.

7. The names of Emergency List Officers are shown in the Retired Section of the Navy List.

Conditions of Service

8. Officers whilst enrolled are allowed to retain their Commissions. They may wear the Uniform of their rank on the Emergency List (or War Service Rank if such has been granted), subject to permission being obtained from the Admiralty. They do not receive pay, or pension, when not employed.

9. Officers selected to fill appointments to be taken up in time of war or emergency may be required to undergo such instruction as may be considered necessary to fit them for the duties they will be called upon to perform. Attendance at such courses of instruction will be under the following regulations:—

(*a*) The pay will be as under paragraph 10.

(*b*) Travelling expenses incurred in attending the courses will be allowed.

(*c*) Plain clothes may be worn, and no allowance for outfit will be given.

(*d*) Accommodation when available will be provided if desired.

10. *Pay and Allowances.*

(*a*) When employed, Officers will receive pay on the scale appropriate to the rank held on the Emergency List, time served on pay in that rank being reckoned for the purposes of increases of pay. The scale to be that in force at the time for corresponding Officers on the Active List. No bonus on full pay is payable.

(*b*) An Officer promoted after resignation and re-employed in a rank lower than that held on the Emergency List to receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the rank in which he is serving, except that allowances for which he would be ineligible if serving in the rank held on the Emergency List, will not be payable.

(*c*) An Officer re-employed in a rank lower than that last held on the Active List, will receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the last rank held on the Active List.

(*d*) Neither time nor promotion after retirement will qualify for retired pay or retiring gratuity.

Uniform

11. Officers who are recalled for full time service in time of national emergency will receive a uniform grant of £10 for the purpose of bringing their uniform up to scale. If the interval between their last day of paid active service(*) and their date of rejoining is four years or more, they may claim a refund of expenditure in excess of £10, necessarily incurred in bringing their outfits up to the required scale within the limit of the full value of that scale as assessed by the Admiralty.

* Terminal Leave will be regarded as "active service" for this purpose.

Promotions

12. Officers called from the Emergency List for service during war or emergency may be dealt with as regards promotion under the regulations which are in force at the time for Officers of the same class on the Active List in so far as promotion is dependent on service. In special cases, Officers may be promoted at the discretion of the Admiralty, irrespective of the regulations governing the promotion of Officers on the Active List, but such special promotion will not extend to Flag or equivalent rank and will, as a rule, only be granted on ceasing service.

ROYAL MARINES

The foregoing rules apply to Royal Marine Officers entered on the Emergency List.

Digitized by Google

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR OFFICERS OF THE FLEET

EXTRACTS FROM THE QUEEN'S REGULATIONS AND ADMIRALTY INSTRUCTIONS

FROM CHAP. 11.—UNIFORMS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS

Art. 1101. The officers and men of Her Majesty's Fleet and the Royal Marines shall wear such uniforms as the Admiralty in pursuance of Her Majesty's pleasure shall from time to time direct. The uniforms directed to be worn are specified and described in the Uniform Regulations which are published in the Appendix to the Navy List. The prescribed patterns are to be adhered to strictly.

2. All officers and ratings are to be in possession of, and wear, the proper ribbons for the medals which have been awarded to them.

Art. 1102. Every officer, from the time of his joining the fleet, squadron, ship or unit to which he has been appointed, to that of his being removed from it, is to wear the uniform established for his rank, except when he has leave from the Admiralty or Senior Officer to be absent from his duty, or as hereinafter provided.

2. At reviews, public balls or entertainments given by naval, military or air authorities, civil functionaries, or by military or air force messes at ports at which their ships may be lying, officers are to wear the uniform of their rank as prescribed for the various occasions specified in the Uniform Regulations, and no deviations are to be authorised without special authority previously obtained from the Admiralty.

3. Regulation uniform is not to be worn at fancy dress balls, but there is no objection to Naval uniform anterior to 1850 being worn on such occasions.

4. Officers may wear plain clothes on ordinary leave.

Art. 1103.—*Officers not on full pay, or retired.* Except by special direction of the Admiralty, officers on the active list not holding an effective appointment on full pay, and officers on the Retired List whose names appear in the Navy List, are permitted to wear the uniform of their respective ranks within the British Commonwealth on State and other occasions of ceremony only.

Art. 1104.—*In foreign countries.* In foreign countries, generally, officers are not, in the absence of agreement by the local authorities, to wear uniform when on shore except in a port at which their ship is lying. When it is uncertain whether there is any prohibition on the wearing of uniform when travelling inland, enquiry is to be made of the local authorities and such permission as is necessary obtained.

Art. 1133.—The regulations respecting the manner of wearing Orders, Decorations and Medals, and the order in which they are to be worn, are laid down in the Uniform Regulations.

MANNER OF WEARING ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS

Knights of the Garter and Thistle, Knights of St. Patrick, Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders

1. The insignia of Knights of the Garter, Thistle and St. Patrick and Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders of Orders, consisting of the badge, suspended from a broad riband over the shoulder, and the star, are worn with Nos. 1, 2, IW and 2W Dresses. One riband and badge only is worn, and this is to be the senior of those held, unless a junior or foreign riband and badge should appear to be more appropriate to the occasion. The broad riband of Knights of the Garter and Thistle is worn over the left shoulder, that of other Orders over the right shoulder. With Nos. 1 and 1W Dresses the broad riband is worn under the shoulder strap; with Nos. 2 and 2W Dresses it is worn under the jacket and over the waistcoat.

With No. 1 Dress officers not wearing shoulder straps of rank wear the broad riband as follows:—

If an aiguillette is worn on the right shoulder the broad riband, other than that of the Garter and Thistle, is worn under the aiguillette shoulder strap; for the Garter or Thistle an additional aiguillette shoulder strap is worn on the left shoulder.

If an aiguillette is not worn on the right shoulder the broad riband is worn under a blue cloth shoulder strap ornamented with gold and blue cord 8/40 inch thick.*

2. On Collar Days, with Nos. 1 and 1W Dresses, the collar of the Order takes the place of the broad riband, but on these occasions the holder of more than one of these Orders wears in addition the riband and badge of the next senior Order. The collar is worn under the shoulder straps, hanging an equal distance back and front. With No. 1 Dress officers not wearing shoulder straps of rank wear the collar as follows:—

If an aiguillette is worn on the right shoulder an additional aiguillette shoulder strap is worn on the left shoulder.

If an aiguillette is not worn on the right shoulder a pair of blue cloth shoulder straps as described above are worn.*

3. With Nos. 4 and 4W Dresses the star of the Order only is worn. With Nos. 5 and 5W Dresses the star only may be worn at discretion.

4. With Nos. 5, 7, 5W and 7W Dresses the ribbon as for a Companion of the Order is worn. With Nos. 6 and 6W Dresses miniature badges but not stars are worn. (*See Note* (*iii*)).

Note (*i*)—Badges of Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders are never worn round the neck.

(*) *Note* (*ii*)—Shoulder straps referred to at (*) to be of the same design as worn with aiguillettes by officers on the staffs of Flag Officers.

Note (*iii*)—The badges of Knights of the Garter, Thistle and St. Patrick are not worn in miniature and their ribbons are not worn with Undress uniform.

Knights Commanders and Commanders

5. The insignia of all Knights Commanders, of Companions of the Orders of the Bath, the Star of India, St. Michael and St. George, and the Indian Empire, and of Commanders of the Royal Victorian Order and the Order of the British Empire, consisting of the badge suspended from a riband round the neck ("neck decoration") and in the case of Knights Commanders the star, are worn with Nos. 1, 2, 4, 1W, 2W, and 4W Dresses. With Nos. 5 and 5W Dresses the star only may be worn at discretion. The instructions in clause 4 above also apply.

6. Neck Decorations are worn as follows:—

With the ceremonial day coat the first or only badge is worn with the riband inside the coat collar, emerging between the hook and eye and the bottom of the collar. If a second badge is worn it is suspended from a small eye stitched inside the coat, on three inches of ribbon emerging between the first and second buttons on the right-hand side.

With a wing collar and bow tie (only to be worn in the evening) one neck decoration only may be worn and the riband is worn outside the collar but under the tie, the badge hanging as close as possible below the bow tie.

Digitized by Google

With a turned-down collar and day tie the first or only riband is worn inside the collar, with the badge immediately below the knot of the tie, and the second riband, if any, is worn immediately below the first, the lower part of the badge resting on the cross of the lapel of the coat. Chaplains may wear neck decorations in a corresponding manner with the clerical collar.

With the white tunic the first or only badge is worn with the riband inside the tunic collar and the badge emerging to hang three-quarters of an inch below the collar, and other badges, if any, are worn emerging between the buttons of the tunic, each one inch below the badge above.

When the insignia of more than one Order are worn the neck decoration occupying the first position in each case should be the senior, unless a junior or foreign Order is more appropriate to the occasion.

Stars of Orders

7. Stars of Orders are worn on the left side of the coat. Not more than four are worn, and the order in which they are worn is as prescribed in Clause 9.

When only one star is worn it should be in the centre line of the breast pocket of the coat, jacket or tunic, with the upper point not less than one inch below the lip of the pocket, or in the corresponding position on garments without a breast pocket.

When two stars are worn the second star is placed directly below the first, with its upper point not less than one inch below the lower point of the star above.

When three stars are worn the second and third stars are normally worn below the first, in horizontal line, with the second towards the wearer's right, but if in this position the stars interfere with the broad riband, the first and second stars may be worn in line, senior star to the right, with the third star beneath.

When four stars are worn the first is worn above, the second and third in line below, senior star to the right, and the fourth below again, in vertical line with the first.

When either three or four stars are worn on the Undress coat, it is necessary to position the first so that the second is clear of the top left-hand button of the coat, for which purpose it is permissible for the top star to be worn with its upper point up to half an inch above the lip of the breast pocket.

Orders, Decorations and Medals Worn on the Breast

8. The Badges of Companions, other than of the Orders of the Bath, Star of India, St. Michael and St. George, and the Indian Empire, and of Officers and Members of Orders, are worn, together with decorations and medals, on the breast.

Order in which to be worn

9. The following list shows the order in which Orders, decorations and medals should be worn. It in no way affects the precedence conferred by the Statutes of certain Orders upon the members thereof.

VICTORIA CROSS.
GEORGE CROSS.

British Orders of Knighthood, etc.

Order of the Garter. See *Note* 1
" " the Thistle. " " 1
" " St. Patrick. " " 1
" " the Bath.
" " Merit (immediately after Knights Grand Cross of the Order of the Bath). See *Note* 2

Order of Star of India.
" " St. Michael and St. George.
" " the Indian Empire.
" " the Crown of India. See *Note* 3

Royal Victorian Order (Classes I, II and III).
Order of the British Empire (Classes I, II and III). See *Note* 4

Order of the Companions of Honour (immediately after Knights and Dames Grand Cross of the Order of the British Empire). See *Note* 2
Distinguished Service Order.
Royal Victorian Order (Class IV).
Order of the British Empire (Class IV). See *Note* 4
Imperial Service Order.
Royal Victorian Order (Class V).
Order of the British Empire (Class V). See *Note* 4

Note.—The above applies to those Orders of similar grades. When the miniature or ribbon of a higher grade of a junior Order is worn with that of a lower grade of a senior Order, the higher grade miniature or ribbon should come first, e.g., the miniature or ribbon of a K.B.E. will come before a C.B., and a G.C.M.G. before a K.C.B.

Baronet's Badge. (The Badge is worn suspended round the neck by the riband in the same manner as the neck badge of an Order and takes precedence immediately after the Badge of the Order of Merit. It is not worn in miniature and the ribbon is not worn with Undress Uniform).

Knight Bachelor's Badge. (The Badge is worn after the Star of a Knight Commander of the Order of the British Empire. It is not worn in miniature and is not worn with Undress Uniform.)

Indian Order of Merit (Military). See *Note* 5

Decorations

Royal Red Cross (Class I).
Distinguished Service Cross.
Military Cross.
Distinguished Flying Cross.
Air Force Cross.
Royal Red Cross (Class II).
Order of British India.
Kaisar-i-Hind Medal.
Order of St. John.
Albert Medal.

Medals for Gallantry and Distinguished Conduct

Union of South Africa Queen's Medal for Bravery in gold.
Distinguished Conduct Medal.
Conspicuous Gallantry Medal.
George Medal.
Queen's Police Medal for Gallantry.
" Fire Service Medal for Gallantry.
Edward Medal.
Royal West African Frontier Force Distinguished Conduct Medal.
King's African Rifles Distinguished Conduct Medal.
Indian Distinguished Service Medal.
Union of South Africa Queen's Medal for Bravery, in Silver.
Distinguished Service Medal.
Military Medal.
Distinguished Flying Medal.
Air Force Medal.
Constabulary Medal (Ireland).
Medal for Saving Life at Sea. See *Note* 6
Indian Order of Merit (Civil). " " 5
" Police Medal for Gallantry.
Ceylon " " " "
Colonial " " " "
British Empire Medal. See *Notes* 4 *and* 7
Canada Medal.
Queen's Police Medal for Distinguished Service.
" Fire Service Medal for Distinguished Service.
" Medal for Chiefs.

War Medals (in order of date of campaign for which awarded). See *Note* 8

Polar Medals (in order of date).

Royal Victorian Medal (Gold, Silver and Bronze).
Imperial Service Medal.

Digitized by Google

Police Medals for Valuable Services

Indian Police Medal for Meritorious Service.
Ceylon Police Medal for Merit.
Colonial Police Medal for Meritorious Service.
Badge of Honour.

Jubilee, Coronation and Durbar Medals (in order of date)

King George V's Long and Faithful Service Medal.
" VI's " " " " "
Queen Elizabeth II's Long and Faithful Service Medal.

Efficiency and Long Service Decorations and Medals

Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
Naval Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
Medal for Meritorious Service.
Indian Long Service and Good Conduct Medal (for Europeans of Indian Army).
Indian Meritorious Service Medal (for Europeans of Indian Army).
Royal Marines Meritorious Service Medal.
" Air Force " " "
" " " Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
Indian Long Service and Good Conduct Medal (for Indian Army).
Royal West African Frontier Force Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
King's African Rifles Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
Indian Meritorious Service Medal (for Indian Army).
Police Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
Fire Brigade Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
African Police Medal for Meritorious Service.
Royal Canadian Mounted Police Long Service Medal.
Ceylon Police Long Service Medal.
" Fire Services Long Service Medal.
Colonial Police Long Service Medal.
" Fire Brigades' Long Service Medal.
" Prison Service Medal.
Army Emergency Reserve Decoration.
Volunteer Officers' Decoration.
" Long Service Medal.
" Officers' Decoration (for India and the Colonies).
Volunteer Long Service Medal (for India and the Colonies).
Colonial Auxiliary Forces Officers' Decoration.
" " " Long Service Medal.
Medal for Good Shooting (Naval).
Militia Long Service Medal.
Imperial Yeomanry Long Service Medal.
Territorial Decoration.
Efficiency "
Territorial Efficiency Medal.
Efficiency Medal.
Special Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
Decoration for Officers of the Royal Naval Reserve.
Royal Naval and Royal Marines Forces Volunteer Reserve Decoration.
Royal Naval Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
Royal Naval Auxiliary Sick Berth Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
Royal Naval Wireless Auxiliary Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
Air Efficiency Award.
Queen's Medal (for Champion Shots in the New Zealand Naval Forces).
Queen's Medal (for Champion Shots in the Military Forces).
Queen's Medal (for Champion Shots in the Air Forces).
Cadet Forces Medal.
Coast Life Saving Corps Long Service Medal. See *Note* 10
Special Constabulary Long Service Medal.
Canadian Forces Decoration.
Royal Observer Corps Medal.
Civil Defence Long Service Medal.
Union of South Africa Commemoration Medal.
Indian Independence Medal. See *Note* 13
Pakistan Medal.
Ceylon Armed Services Inauguration Medal.
Ceylon Police Independence Medal (1948).
Nigerian Independence Medal.
Sierra Leone Independence Medal.
Service Medal of the Order of St. John.
Badge of the Order of the League of Mercy.
Voluntary Medical Service Medal.
Women's Voluntary Service Medal.
South African Medal for War Services.
Colonial Special Constabulary Medal.

Other Commonwealth Members' Orders, Decorations and Medals (instituted since 1949, otherwise than by The Sovereign) and awards by the States of the Federation of Malaya. See *Note* 14

Foreign Orders (in order of date of award). See *Note* 11

Foreign Decorations (in order of date of award). See *Note* 11

Foreign Medals (in order of date of award). See *Note* 11

Note on Mentions in Despatches, King's Commendations and Queen's Commendations

Mention in Despatches, 1914–1919. The Emblem of bronze oak leaves denoting a Mention in Despatches during the First World War, 1914–1919, is worn on the ribbon of the Victory Medal. The award of this Emblem ceased as from 10th August, 1920.

Mention in Despatches, 1920-1939. The single bronze oak leaf Emblem, if granted for service in operations between the two World Wars, is worn on the ribbon of the appropriate General Service Medal. If a General Service Medal has not been granted, the Emblem is worn directly on the coat after any medal ribbons. See *Note* 12

Mention in Despatches, 1939–1945. The single bronze oak leaf Emblem signifying in the armed Forces and the Merchant Navy, either a Mention in Despatches, a King's Commendation for brave conduct, or a King's Commendation for valuable service in the air, if granted for service in the Second World War, 1939–1945, is worn on the ribbon of the War Medal, 1939–1945. If the War Medal has not been granted, the Emblem is worn directly on the coat, after any Medal ribbons. See *Note* 12

Mention in Despatches, 1945, *and Subsequently*. The single bronze oak leaf Emblem, if granted for service in operations after the cessation of hostilities in the Second World War, is worn on the ribbon of the appropriate General Service Medal or Campaign Medal. If such Medal has not been granted, the Emblem is worn directly on the coat after any Medal ribbons. See *Note* 12

The single bronze oak leaf Emblem is also used in the Forces to denote a King's or Queen's Commendation for brave conduct or for valuable service in the air granted since the cessation of hostilities in the Second World War.

King's Commendation for Brave Conduct, 1939–1945, *and Subsequently*, *Queen's Commendation for Brave Conduct*, 1952, *and Subsequently*. The Emblem of silver laurel leaves granted to civilians, other than those in the Merchant Navy, to denote a King's Commendation for brave conduct during the Second World War, 1939–1945, is worn on the ribbon of the Defence Medal. When the Defence Medal has not been granted, or the award is for services subsequent

Digitized by Google

to the War, the Emblem of silver laurel leaves is worn directly on the coat after any medal ribbons. See *Note* 12

King's Commendation for Valuable Service in the Air, 1939–1945, *and Subsequently*; *Queen's Commendation for Valuable Service in the Air*, 1952, *and Subsequently*. The oval silver badge granted to denote a civil King's Commendation or Queen's Commendation for valuable service in the air is worn on the coat immediately below any medals or medal ribbons or in civil air line uniform on the panel of the left breast pocket. See *Note* 12

Note 1. These Orders are NOT worn in miniature and the ribbons of the Orders are not worn with Undress Uniform.

Note 2. These Orders are worn as neck decorations and are NOT worn in miniature.

Note 3. This Order is NOT worn in miniature.

Note 4. Appointments to, or promotions in, the Order of the British Empire and awards of the British Empire Medal, granted after 14th January, 1958 for gallantry, are so described, and a silver Oak Leaf Emblem is worn on the riband. When the ribbon only is worn the Emblem is worn in miniature. A person appointed to the Order after 14th January, 1958 for gallantry and subsequently promoted in the Order, retains and wears the Emblem whether promoted for gallantry or otherwise. A holder of the British Empire Medal for gallantry, granted since 14th January, 1958, if subsequently appointed to the Order, continues to wear the emblem on the riband of the Medal and wears the Emblem also on the riband of the Order only if appointed to the Order for gallantry.

Note 5. The Indian Order of Merit (Military and Civil) is distinct from the Order of Merit instituted in 1902.

Note 6. The official Medal awarded previously on the recommendation of the Board of Trade, Minister of Shipping, Minister of War Transport or Minister of Transport and now on the recommendation of the Minister of Transport.

Note 7. Formerly the Medal of the Order of the British Empire for Meritorious Service; also includes the Medal of the Order awarded before 29th December, 1922.

Note 8. Campaign Stars and Medals awarded for service during the First World War, 1914–1919, should be worn in the following order: 1914 Star, 1914–1915 Star, British War Medal, Mercantile Marine War Medal, Victory Medal, Territorial Force War Medal, India General Service Medal (1908) (for operations in Afghanistan, 1919). Campaign Stars and Medals awarded for service in the Second World War, 1939–1945, should be worn in the following order: 1939–1945 Star, Atlantic Star, Air Crew Europe Star, Africa Star, Pacific Star, Burma Star, Italy Star, France and Germany Star, Defence Medal, Volunteer Service Medal of Canada, War Medal 1939–1945, Africa Service Medal of the Union of South Africa, India Service Medal, New Zealand War Service Medal, Southern Rhodesia Service Medal, Australia Service Medal.

The order of wearing of the Africa General Service Medal (1902), India General Service (1908), Naval General Service Medal (1915), General Service Medal (Army and Royal Air Force) (1918) and India General Service Medal (1936) will vary, and will depend upon the dates of participation in the relevant campaigns. A Pakistan General Service Medal was instituted by King George VI in 1951.

Note 9. King George V's Durbar Medal, 1911, in Gold, can be worn in the United Kingdom only by those who received it as Ruling Chiefs of India.

Note 10. Formerly known as the Rocket Apparatus Volunteer Long Service Medal and awarded on the recommendation of the Board of Trade, the Ministry of Shipping, Ministry of War Transport or Ministry of Transport, and now on the recommendation of the Minister of Transport.

Note 11. These Awards may be worn only when the Sovereign's permission has been given.

Note 12. If there are no medal ribbons, the Emblem is worn in the position in which a single ribbon would be worn.

Note 13. Instituted by King George VI to commemorate the constitutional change which resulted in the independence of India on 15th August, 1947.

Note 14. With the exception that in the presence of the President, Ruler or Head of State of the member country whose Government made the award, provided he is in that country, or on official occasions in that country as may be prescribed by the Government thereof, the following full-sized insignia of Orders, viz. Collars, Shoulder Ribands, Stars and Neck Badges, may be worn in front of all other awards; in either circumstance in the relative order of wear of the country whose Government made the award.

Medals awarded by Societies

10. Medals awarded by a Society for bravery in saving human life, if specially authorised to be worn, are to be worn on the right breast similarly to those on the left and on the same horizontal line.

If the Stanhope Gold Medal is awarded to an Officer or man by the Royal Humane Society, it is to be worn in place of, and not in addition to, a silver medal previously granted.

Bar for Decorations, etc.

11. Orders worn on the breast, decorations and medals are to be worn on the left breast in one horizontal line, one inch below the point of the shoulder, suspended from a bar of which no part is to be seen, and commencing from the end furthest from the shoulder. On the ceremonial day coat the bar must not project beyond the centre of the coat, and when the Orders, decorations and medals cannot, on account of their number, be suspended from the bar so as to be fully seen, they are to overlap, the highest showing in full.

Ribands when Decorations, etc. are worn

12. When decorations, etc. are worn on the breast, ribands of the normal size medals (e.g., 1939–1945 War Medals and Naval General Service Medal) are to be of the following lengths:—

Full size	..	..	1¾-inch
Miniature	..	..	1¼-inch

When two or more decorations, etc. are worn, the length of ribands of those of other than normal size is to be adjusted so that the lower edges (or points of stars) of all are in line. Ribands of the lengths specified carry four clasps. If more than four clasps are worn, the length of the riband is to be regulated by there being half an inch of clear ribbon between the top edge of the riband and the highest clasp for full sized medals, and ⅜ of an inch for miniatures, the remaining ribands being so regulated that the lower edges of the medals (or points of stars) are in line with the lower edge of the medal having the largest number of clasps.

Officers are to wear their medals loose, unless they have such a number as to necessitate overlapping, in which case they may at the option of the wearer be worn in the Court method. Miniatures may be worn either loose or in the Court method. In the Court method the ribands are mounted on a frame of which the lower edge is in line with the centre of the decorations and medals. Commencing from the lower edge of the frame each riband runs over the upper edge and down to the ring or clasp of the decoration or medal. The decorations and medals are stitched down to the ribands.

Digitized by Google

Ribbons when Decorations, etc., are not worn

13. When decorations, etc. are not worn, the lengths of the ribbons worn are to be half an inch and the width of ribbons of Orders is to be that of the ribbon of the Membership of the Order, or if there is no Membership class, that of the Companionship of the Order.

With blue uniform, the ribbons are to be sewn plain on the cloth of the uniform, without intervals. With white uniform, the ribbons are to be placed on a removable bar or bars. When the space is not sufficient to accommodate them in one row, they are not to be made to overlap, but are to be arranged in two or more rows placed the one immediately under the other, with an interval of ¼ inch intervening between the rows, except that for officers with more than three rows of medal ribbons, the interval between the rows may be reduced to ⅛ inch, and it is optional for officers with more than five rows of medal ribbons to wear ribbons ⅛ inch in length. The ribbons are to be arranged so that they are clearly visible.

Ribbons of Orders, decorations and medals, to wear which private permission has been given, are not to be sewn on the coat.

Miniatures of Orders, Decorations and Medals

14. Miniatures of Orders, decorations and medals are to be arranged on a bar in the same manner and order as the full-sized. Knights Grand Cross, Knights Grand Commanders, Knights Commanders, Companions and Commanders will wear on the bar, senior to all other decorations, etc., except the Victoria Cross and George Cross, the miniature badge of the Order or Orders to which they belong. Only one set of miniatures need be maintained. The miniature of Companionship or Commandership will not be removed when the riband or badge is worn by Knights Grand Cross, Knights Grand Commanders, Knights Commanders, etc. All miniatures are to be of the approved standard size, viz., one-half the size of the full-sized Order, decoration or medal.

With Ball Dress, Mess Dress, White Ball Dress and White Mess Dress, miniatures are to be worn on a bar on the lapel, extending over the lapel towards the shoulder if necessary. They are not to extend beyond the lapel on the inner side.

Miniature ribbons are similarly to be worn on a bar on the lapel of Mess Undress and White Mess Undress jackets, the lengths of the ribbons worn to be ⅛ inch.

Decorations, etc., with civilian dress

15. The arrangements for wearing Orders, decorations and medals with civilian dress are as set out below.

16. *Full Evening Dress.*

The following are the occasions upon which Orders, miniature decorations and medals are worn *with full evening dress*:—

(i) At all parties and dinners when any of the following members of the Royal Family are present:—

Her Majesty The Queen.
His Royal Highness The Duke of Edinburgh.
Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother.
Their Royal Highnesses
The Princess Margaret, Countess of Snowdon.
The Duke and Duchess of Gloucester.
The Princess Royal.
The Duke of Windsor.
Princess Marina, Duchess of Kent.
The Duke and Duchess of Kent.
Princess Alexandra of Kent.
Princess Alice, Countess of Athlone.

(The host should notify his guests if any of these members of the Royal Family will be present.)

(ii) At all parties and dinners given in houses of Ambassadors and Ministers accredited to the Court, unless otherwise notified by the Ambassador or Minister concerned.

(A decoration of the country concerned should be worn in preference to a British one, and if both are worn, the former should take precedence of the latter.)

(iii) At all Official Dinners and Receptions, including Naval, Military and Air Force Dinners, Dinners of City Livery Companies and Public Dinners.

(The word "Decorations" on the invitation card to be the intimation from the host that the entertainment is an official one.)

(iv) On Official occasions when entertained by:—

H.M. Lieutenant of a County within his County.
The High Sheriff of a County within his County.
Cabinet Ministers.
Ex-Cabinet Ministers.
Knights of the Garter, Thistle and St. Patrick.
Great Officers of State and of the Queen's Household.
Lord Mayors and Mayors.
Lord Provosts and Provosts.

(The word "Decorations" on the invitation card to be an intimation from the host that the entertainment is an official one.)

Notes:—

(*a*) Nothing in the above shall affect in any way the practice of the Knights of the Orders of the Garter, Thistle and St. Patrick, and Members of the Order of Merit, the Order of the Crown of India and the Order of the Companions of Honour with regard to wearing their Insignia in accordance with previous custom.

(b) Up to four stars may be worn with full evening dress.

(c) Knights Grand Cross, Knights Grand Commanders and Knights Commanders, when wearing the Stars of Orders with full evening dress, will also wear a Riband and Badge.

(d) Not more than one neck decoration should be worn with full evening dress.

17. *Dinner Jackets.* It has been approved, as a temporary measure, that on all occasions when Orders, decorations and medals are worn with evening dress, miniatures may be worn with dinner jackets by those not in possession of full evening dress. Neck badges will NOT be worn with dinner jackets but these insignia may be worn in miniature with decorations and medals on the left side of the coat. Stars of Orders will NOT be worn with dinner jackets.

18. *Morning Dress.*—The insignia of Orders, decorations and medals may be worn with *Morning Dress* on appropriate official occasions and at public functions. When decorations are worn with morning dress on such occasions as a British Legion Rally or ex-Servicemen's Parade, it is customary to wear only decorations and medals, stars and neck badges not being worn.

Retired Officers

19. Retired Officers are authorised to wear insignia of Orders, decorations and medals with civilian dress under the same conditions as Officers on the Active List.

Digitized by Google

TABLE OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS WORN WITH UNIFORM

	Dress	Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders	Knights Commanders‡	Commanders of the Royal Victorian Order and Order of the British Empire and Companions of Orders of the Bath, Saint Michael and Saint George, Star of India and Indian Empire	Companions of Orders other than those mentioned in the preceding column, Officers and Members of Orders
No. 1	Full Dress	Broad Riband and Badge† over shoulder. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges (2): senior* round neck; second senior emerging between buttons of ceremonial day coat or round neck with undress coat. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges (2): senior* round neck; second senior emerging between buttons of ceremonial day coat or round neck with undress coat. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 1W	White Full Dress	Broad Riband and Badge† over shoulder. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges (3) round neck, emerging between buttons. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges (3) round neck, emerging between buttons. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 2 No. 2W	Ball Dress. White Ball Dress.	Broad Riband and Badge† across the waistcoat. Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
No. 4 No. 4W	Blue Dress White Dress	Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 5 No. 5W	Undress. White Undress.	Star(1) optional** Ribbons on breast.††	Star (1) optional.** Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††
No. 6 No. 6W	Mess Dress White Mess Dress	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
No. 7 No. 7W	Mess Undress. White Mess Undress.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.

† Badges of Knights Grand Cross and Grand Commander are only to be worn on Broad Ribands over the shoulder and never round the neck.

* Unless a junior or foreign is more appropriate.

‡ Knights Grand Cross and Grand Commander who are also Knights Commander, Commanders or Companions of other Orders should wear the additional insignia in accordance with the instructions for those grades.

** Not to be worn at Court or Joint Service functions.

†† See Notes (i) and (ii) to Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

Figures in brackets, (1), (2), (3) or (4), denote maximum number of stars or badges to be worn.

Digitized by Google

DRESSES AND OCCASIONS ON WHICH THEY ARE TO BE WORN

Numbers are assigned to the several dresses for convenience when referring to them.

Dress	Description	Occasions for Wear
No. 1 Full Dress	Ceremonial Day Coat for Officers of Flag Rank; Undress Coat for other officers. *With Ceremonial Day Coat*:— Shoulder Straps. •Gold-Laced Trousers. •Full Dress Sword Belt. White Gloves. *With Undress Coat*:— Plain Blue Trousers. •Undress Sword Belt. •Sword. Cap. Black Shoes or Boots. Broad Riband. Up to 4 Stars of Orders. Up to 2 Neck Decorations. Decorations and Medals on breast.	(*a*) State occasions. (*b*) When receiving Her Majesty the Queen or other Crowned Heads or Heads of States unless specially ordered to the contrary. (*c*) When receiving other Royalty on formal occasions. NOTE.—*On informal visits by members of the British or foreign Royal Families No. 5 Dress should be worn, unless No. 4 Dress is more appropriate to the occasion.* (*d*) Exchanging visits of ceremony with Governors-General, Governors, High Commissioners and Lieutenant Governors; with Commissioners and Administrators entitled to salute of 13 guns or more; with Officers of H.M. Foreign Service of and above the rank of Chargé d'Affaires or Consul General; and with Foreign Officers and Functionaries entitled to salute of 13 guns or more.† (*e*) Ceremonies and entertainments when the Senior Officer considers it desirable to do special honour to the occasion. (*f*) Occasions of duty and ceremony when No. 4 Dress is not sufficient.† Notes.—1. *On certain occasions, for indoor ceremonies at which the sword would be an encumbrance, No. 1 Dress may be ordered without sword. On such occasions, but with the ceremonial day coat only, the sword belt should continue to be worn, with the slings hooked together.* 2. *Retired Officers of Flag Rank not in possession of the ceremonial day coat may wear the undress coat and plain trousers in No. 1 Dress.*
No. 2 Ball Dress	Mess Jacket (*or for officers of Captain's rank and above at their option*—Undress Tail Coat). White Waistcoat. •Gold-laced Trousers for officers of Captain's rank and above, *otherwise*— Plain Blue Trousers. Black Shoes Broad Riband. Up to 4 Stars of Orders. One Neck Decoration. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Official or public balls, dinners and evening receptions of a formal nature. NOTE.—*The 'equivalent for civilians being entertained in H.M. ships or Naval Establishments is evening dress with decorations. This Dress should be ordered in preference to No. 6 Dress when civilians who may possess Stars of Orders or Neck Decorations are being entertained officially.*
No. 3	*Blank*	
No. 4 Blue Dress	Undress Coat. Morning Waistcoat (optional). Plain Blue Trousers. Cap. •Sword. •Undress Sword Belt. Black Shoes or Boots. Up to 2 Stars of Orders. One Neck Decoration. Decorations and Medals on breast.	(*a*) Courts Martial. (*b*) Funerals (unless regarded as State occasions). (*c*) Inspections by Commanders-in-Chief or Senior Officers. (*d*) Sunday Divisions and other occasions when it is appropriate for ratings to wear medals. (*e*) By the Officer of the Guard when boarding foreign ships of war. (*f*) Exchanging visits of ceremony as an alternative to No. 1 Dress.† (*g*) Other occasions when ordered as an alternative to No. 1 Dress, and particularly on ceremonial occasions when it is known that greatcoats will be worn.

Digitized by Google

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—*continued*

No. 5 Undress	Undress Coat. Morning Waistcoat (optional). Plain Blue Trousers. Cap. Black Shoes or Boots. ‡Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals. §Star of Orders (*One Star may be worn with this Dress and should be worn at Launches of H.M. Ships by Members of the Royal Family*).	(*a*) Memorial Services, unless specially ordered to the contrary. (*b*) Ordinary occasions of duty and ceremony. (*c*) In the evening with winged collar and bow tie by officers not in possession of Mess Undress. NOTE.*—*Sword and undress sword belt will be worn in this Dress on the following occasions:—* (i) *Visits to Commander-in-Chief or Senior Officer.* (ii) *By the Officer of the Guard when boarding ships other than foreign war ships.* (iii) *At Launches of H.M. Ships by members of the Royal Family.* (iv) *When directed by the Senior Officer.* *The Dress will be known on these occasions as "Undress with Sword," short title "No. 5 with Sword".*
No. 6 Mess Dress	Mess Jacket (*or for officers of Captain's rank and above, at their option*—Undress Tail Coat). White Waistcoat. *Gold-Laced Trousers for officers of Captain's rank and above, *otherwise*— Plain Blue Trousers. Black Shoes Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	(*a*) Dinner in harbour at the tables of Flag Officers, Commodores and officers of corresponding rank, unless No. 2 Dress is ordered. (*b*) Dinner when officers of Flag Rank or Military or Air Force officers of corresponding rank (wearing uniform) are guests. (*c*) Evening dances and entertainments, unless No. 2 Dress is ordered. NOTE.—*The equivalent for civilians being entertained in H.M. ships or Naval Establishments is evening dress without decorations.*
No. 7 Mess Undress	Mess Jacket (*or for officers of Captain's rank and above, at their option.*—Undress Tail Coat). Blue Evening Waistcoat. Plain Blue Trousers. Black Shoes. Miniature Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals.	Ordinary evening wear in Ships and Naval Establishments. NOTE.—*The equivalent for civilians being entertained in H.M. ships or Naval Establishments is dinner jacket.*
No. 8 Working Dress	Navy Serge Blouse. Shoulder Straps. Navy Serge Trousers. Cap. Black Shoes or Boots. *For aircrew, blouse and trousers of aircrew pattern and beret are to be worn.*	Optional dress for working in other than hot climates:— (*a*) At sea and in aircraft at all times, and when on passage by air. (*b*) In ships in harbour, Naval and Dockyard establishments, Naval Air Stations and Naval Air Sections during working hours or non-ceremonial occasions, but not by Duty Officers. (*c*) By armed landing parties or during active operations, if khaki is not worn. (*d*) When doing arduous or dirty work when other clothing might be spoiled. (*e*) Subject to the above general instructions detailed orders for the occasions on which Working Dress may be worn are to be issued by Commanders-in-Chief and Flag Officers, who have discretion to vary the general rules in exceptional circumstances.

Notes.—1. *Working Dress is not to be worn on shore outside Naval Establishments except when travelling by rail or road directly to or from a flight or duty connected with aircraft; nor is it to be worn on long or short leave, or by officers proceeding to or from their residences. Officers not required to provide Undress are, however, to be permitted to wear Working Dress on all occasions when blue uniform is ordered to be worn.*

2. *The light blue shirt as worn with No. 11 Dress may be worn with this dress instead of a white shirt and collar, at sea and as ordered by the Senior Officer. The blue shirt is to be worn with a tie.*

No. 9 No. 10	*Blank*	
No. 11 Action Dress	Light Blue Shirt. Shoulder Straps. Dark Blue Trousers. Black Shoes or Boots or Sandals. Cap.	At action stations, when ordered by the Senior Officer.

Digitized by Google

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—*continued*

IN HOT CLIMATES

Dress	Description	Occasions for Wear
No. 1W White Full Dress	White Tunic. Shoulder Straps. White Trousers. Cap. *Sword. *Full Dress Sword Belt for Officers of Flag Rank, *otherwise*— *Undress Sword Belt. White Shoes (*Black Shoes or Boots may be worn on shore in bad weather*). Broad Riband. Up to 4 Stars of Orders. Up to 3 Neck Decorations. Decorations and Medals on breast.	(*a*) State occasions. (*b*) When receiving Her Majesty the Queen or other Crowned Heads or Heads of States unless specially ordered to the contrary. (*c*) When receiving other Royalty on formal occasions. NOTE.—*On informal visits by members of the British or foreign Royal Families No. 5W Dress should be worn, unless No. 4W Dress is more appropriate to the occasion.* (*d*) Exchanging visits of ceremony with the authorities laid down for No. 1 Full Dress.† (*e*) At ceremonies and entertainments when the Senior Officer considers it desirable to do special honour to the occasion. (*f*) Occasions of duty and ceremony when No. 4W Dress is not sufficient.† Note.—*On certain occasions, for indoor ceremonies at which the sword would be an encumbrance, No. 1W Dress may be ordered without sword and sword belt.*
No. 2W White Ball Dress	White Mess Jacket. Shoulder Straps. White Waistcoat. *Gold-Laced Trousers for officers of Captain's rank and above, *otherwise*— Plain Blue Trousers. Black Shoes. Broad Riband. Up to 4 Stars of Orders. One Neck Decoration. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Official or public balls, dinners and evening receptions of a formal nature. NOTE.—*The equivalent for civilians being entertained in H.M. ships or Naval Establishments is evening dress with decorations. This Dress should be ordered in preference to No. 6W Dress when civilians who may possess stars of Orders or Neck Decorations are being entertained officially.*
No. 3W	*Blank*	
No. 4W White Dress	White Tunic. Shoulder Straps. White Trousers. Cap. *Sword. *Undress Sword Belt. White Shoes (*Black Shoes or Boots may be worn on shore in bad weather*). Up to 2 Stars of Orders. One Neck Decoration. Decorations and Medals on breast.	(*a*) Courts Martial. (*b*) Funerals (unless regarded as State occasions). (*c*) Inspections by Commanders-in-Chief or Senior Officers. (*d*) Sunday Divisions and other occasions when it is appropriate for ratings to wear medals. (*e*) By the Officer of the Guard when boarding foreign ships of war. (*f*) Exchanging visits of ceremony as an alternative to No. 1W Dress.† (*g*) Other occasions when ordered as an alternative to No. 1W Dress.
No. 5W White Undress	¶White Tunic. Shoulder Straps. White Trousers. Cap. White Shoes (*Black Shoes or Boots may be worn on shore in bad weather*). ‡Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals. §Star of Orders (*One Star may be worn with this Dress and should be worn at Launches of H.M. Ships by Members of the Royal Family*).	(*a*) Memorial Services, unless specially ordered to the contrary. (*b*) Ordinary occasions of duty and ceremony in hot climates. (*c*) In the evening by officers not in possession of White Mess Undress. NOTE.—**Sword and undress sword belt will be worn in this dress on the occasions laid down for No. 5 Undress. On these occasions the Dress will be known as "White Undress with Sword", short title "No. 5W with Sword".*

Digitized by Google

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—*continued*

Dress	Description	Occasions for Wear
No. 6W White Mess Dress	White Mess Jacket. Shoulder Straps. White Waistcoat. *Gold-Laced Trousers for officers of Captain's rank and above, *otherwise*— Plain Blue Trousers. Black Shoes. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	(*a*) Dinner in harbour at the tables of Flag Officers, Commodores and officers of corresponding rank unless No. 2W Dress is ordered. (*b*) Dinner when officers of Flag Rank or Military or Air Force officers of corresponding rank (wearing uniform) are guests. (*c*) Evening dances and entertainments, unless No. 2W Dress is ordered. NOTE.—*The equivalent for civilians being entertained in H.M. ships or Naval Establishments is evening dress without decorations.*
No. 7W White Mess Undress	White Mess Jacket. Shoulder Straps. Blue Evening Waistcoat or Black Kamarband. Plain Blue Trousers. Black Shoes. Miniature Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals.	Ordinary evening wear in hot climates in Ships and Naval Establishments. NOTE.—*The equivalent for civilians being entertained in H.M. ships or Naval Establishments is dinner jacket.*
No. 8W Tropical Working Dress.	Light Blue Shirt. Shoulder Straps. Dark Blue Shorts. Blue Stockings } or Black Shoes or Boots } Sandals. Cap.	As a working dress on tropical stations at the discretion of the Senior Officer.
No. 9W Tropical Dress	¶White Tropical Shirt. Shoulder Straps. White Shorts. White Stockings and White Shoes; or Blue Stockings and Black Shoes or Boots (*for landing parties* Black Boots); or Sandals. Black Shoes may be worn with White Stockings in bad weather. Cap.	On tropical stations on non-ceremonial occasions, at the discretion of the Senior Naval officer.
No. 10W Tropical Mess Undress	White Tropical Shirt worn with neck open. Shoulder Straps. Plain Blue Trousers. Black Kamarband. Black Shoes.	For informal evening wear in hot climates at the discretion of the Senior Officer in Ships and Naval Establishments.

Notes

* Swords, sword belts and gold-laced trousers are not supplied at public expense and are not therefore compulsory articles, but when possessed should invariably be worn as indicated.

† The Dress for officers of Flag Rank exchanging visits of ceremony with foreign officers and officials will normally be No. 1, No. 4, No. 1W or No. 4W as indicated in the above table. In the cases where No. 1 or No. 1W Dress is prescribed, however, if the foreign officer or official is expected to be less formally dressed, officers of Flag Rank may, at their discretion, wear No. 4 or 4W Dress instead.

‡ See Notes (i) and (ii) to Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

§ Star of Orders not worn with this Dress at Court or Joint Service functions.

¶ The white bush jacket may be worn by officers of Commander's rank and above as an alternative to the white tunic or white tropical shirt when appropriate.

Digitized by Google

JOINT SERVICES CEREMONIAL DRESS TABLE (Short Title—J.S.C.D.T.)
For use at Court Functions and when Members of the Royal Family are present

Dress	Appropriate Service Dress					Accessories	
	Royal Navy			Army	Royal Air Force		
	Naval Officers	R.M. Officers	W.R.N.S. Officers				
A Ceremonial Day (Home).	No. 1 Full Dress	No. 1 Full Dress	No. 1 Dress.	No. 1 Ceremonial (or No. 1 for Officers not authorised to wear Ceremonial Dress).	No. 1A Ceremonial or No. 1 Service Dress (Home).	Broad Riband. Neck Decorations* Stars of Orders.** Full-size Medals. Sword. Aiguillettes.	
B Non-Ceremonial Day (Home).	No. 5 Undress.	No. 5 Drill Order (without Sword).	No. 5 Dress.	No. 1	No. 1 Service Dress (Home).	Medal Ribbons Aiguillettes.	*Note* (i):— *The wearing of medals and swords with this Dress may be ordered.*
C Ceremonial Evening (Home).	No. 2 Ball Dress.	No. 2 Ball Dress.	No. 2 Dress.	No. 1 Ceremonial (or No. 1 for Officers not authorised to wear Ceremonial Dress). or Mess Dress.	No. 5 Mess Dress (Home) or No. 1A Ceremonial or No. 1 Service Dress (Home).	Broad Riband. Neck Decorations.* Stars of Orders.** Miniature Medals. Aiguillettes.	*Army wear sword and full size medals with No. 1 or No. 1 Ceremonial Dress. Royal Air Force wear full-size medals and sword in No. 1A Dress and full-size medals in No. 1 Dress.*
D Non-Ceremonial Evening (Home).	No. 6 Mess Dress.	No. 6 Mess Dress.	No. 6 Dress.	No. 1	No. 5 Mess Dress (Home) or No. 4 Interim Mess Dress.	Miniature Medals. Aiguillettes.	*Army in No. 1 Dress and Royal Air Force in No. 4 Dress do not wear miniature medals.*
E Ceremonial Day (Tropical).	No. 1W White Full Dress.	No. 1W Full Dress Khaki Drill.	No. 1W Dress.	No. 3 Ceremonial (or No. 3 for Officers not authorised to wear Ceremonial Dress).	No. 6A Full Dress (Tropical) or No. 6 Service Dress (Tropical).	Broad Riband. Neck Decorations.* Stars of Orders.** Full-size Medals. Sword. Aiguillettes.	*Royal Air Force in No. 6 Dress do not wear Broad Riband.*
F Non-Ceremonial Day (Tropical).	No. 5W White Undress.	No. 5W Khaki Drill Order (without sword).	No. 5W Dress.	No. 3	No. 6 Service Dress (Tropical).	Medal Ribbons. Aiguillettes.	*Note* (ii):— *The wearing of medals and swords with this Dress may be ordered.*
G Ceremonial Evening (Tropical).	No. 2W White Ball Dress.	No. 2W White Ball Dress.	No. 2W Dress.	No. 3 Ceremonial (or No. 3 for Officers not authorised to wear Ceremonial Dress) or Tropical Mess Dress.	No. 8 Mess Dress (Tropical).	Broad Riband. Neck Decorations.* Stars of Orders.** Miniature Medals. Aiguillettes.	*Army wear sword and full-size medals in No. 3 Ceremonial Dress (only).*
H Non-Ceremonial Evening (Tropical).	No. 6W White Mess Dress.	No. 6W White Mess Dress.	No. 6W Dress.	No. 3 or Tropical Mess Dress.	No. 8 Mess Dress (Tropical).	Miniature Medals. Aiguillettes.	*Army do not wear miniature medals with No. 3 Dress: full-size medals worn if specially ordered.*

* *Neck Decorations.* The maximum numbers permitted to be worn with the various dresses are shown on the following page.

** *Stars of Orders.* The maximum number permitted to be worn is 4, including 1 foreign order.

Digitized by Google

J.S.C.D.T. MAXIMUM NUMBER OF NECK DECORATIONS TO BE WORN WITH DRESSES

	A	C	E	G
Royal Navy	2	1	3	1
Army	3	3—No. 1 Dress. 1—Mess Dress.	3	3—No. 3 Dress. 1—Tropical Mess Dress.
Royal Air Force ..	2	1—No. 5 Dress. 2—No. 1A Dress. 2—No. 1 Dress.	3—No. 6A Dress. 2—No. 6 Dress.	1

DETAILS OF UNIFORM FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY*

1. DISTINCTION MARKS OF RANK

(1) The principal indication of rank is the rows of gold lace on the cuffs with a circle on the uppermost row of lace, namely:—

For Officers of Flag Rank. A band of 1¾-inches lace round the cuff, with rows of $\frac{5}{16}$-inch lace around the sleeve above, according to rank, namely:—

For—

Admirals of the Fleet	4 rows	The uppermost row forms a circle 2 inches in diameter in the centre of the upper side of the sleeve.
Admirals	3 „	
Vice-Admirals	2 „	
Rear-Admirals	1 row	

For Commodores.—A band of 1¾-inch lace round the cuff, and a circle of 1¾-inches in diameter formed of $\frac{5}{16}$-inch distinction lace immediately above it in the centre of the upper side of the sleeve.

For—

Captains	4 rows	of $\frac{5}{16}$-inch lace ..	The uppermost row forms a circle 1¾-inches in diameter in the centre of the upper side of the sleeve.
Commanders	3 „	of $\frac{5}{16}$-inch lace with a row of ¼-inch lace between ..	
Lieutenant-Commanders	2 „		
Lieutenants	2 „	of $\frac{5}{16}$-inch lace ..	
Sub-Lieutenants	1 row		

The space between two rows of distinction lace is ¼ inch.

(2) Rank is indicated on shoulder straps as follows:—For Officers of Flag Rank.—By the following devices in silver:—

Admirals of the Fleet.—A crown above the Royal Cypher above crossed batons set on a wreath of laurel.

Admirals.—Crown above crossed sword and baton above three stars (1 inch size) disposed in a triangle, one above two.

Vice Admirals.—Crown above crossed sword and baton above two stars (1 inch size) disposed vertically.

Rear Admirals.—Crown above crossed sword and baton above one star (1¾ inch size).

For all other Commissioned Officers.—Distinction lace as worn on the cuff, except that where $\frac{5}{16}$-inch lace is prescribed for cuff lacing, ¼-inch lace is used for shoulder straps and that the overall diameter of the circle formed by the uppermost row of lace on the shoulder strap is 1⅛ inches.

(3) Rank is indicated also by certain differences in detail described under the several articles of uniform.

(4) The uniform of a Commodore is the same as that of a Captain, except the lace on cuffs and shoulder-straps.

(5) Officers holding temporary commissions wear distinction lace as for permanent Officers except that the circle in the uppermost row of lace is replaced by a waved curl of ⅜-inch gold lace. In wartime on becoming qualified the waved curl will be replaced by a plain curl of $\frac{5}{16}$-inch lace as for permanent Officers.

(6) Turnbacks and twists are worn by Midshipmen and Cadets respectively, as described under the several articles of uniform, instead of gold lace.

2. DISTINCTION MARKS OF BRANCH

(1) Medical, Dental and Wardmaster Officers wear a stripe or stripes of distinction cloth ¼ inch in width in conjunction with the rows of lace on cuff and shoulder strap. The distinction cloth fills the interval or intervals between two or more rows of lace or is placed below a single row of lace. The colours of distinction cloth are:—

Medical Officers	Scarlet
Dental Officers	Orange
Wardmaster Officers	Salmon-pink

(2) When required to wear uniform, Civilian Officers wear the uniform prescribed for Naval Officers of equivalent rank, Officers of the Royal Corps of Naval Constructors wearing silver grey distinction cloth and other Civilian Officers green distinction cloth.

* Specimen uniforms may be seen at the Admiralty Pattern Rooms, Station Approach Road, Barnes, London, S.W.13.

Digitized by Google

3. CEREMONIAL DAY COAT

For Officers of Flag Rank.—A blue cloth, double-breasted, skirted coat. Six buttons in each row down the front, 6 inches apart across the breast, to button six; Admirals of the Fleet may, at their option, wear eight buttons in each row, similarly disposed. The skirt to begin at one-fifth the circumference from the front edge, to be lined with black, and to have one button at the bottom of each plait and two buttons in the waist seam behind. Skirt to have a pointed blue flap at each side with three black silk cords on it and three buttons underneath. Distinction lace of rank on cuffs. Collar of white superfine cloth, the corners slightly rounded and fitted with a black tongue to cover the space between them, fastened at the bottom with one hook and eye. The collar to be laced at top, front and bottom edges with plain 9/16-inch gold wire lace. Collar to be 2 inches high. Shoulders fitted for shoulder straps.

4. UNDRESS TAIL COAT

For Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains.—Blue cloth, double-breasted; 3 buttons each side; 6 buttonholes, 4 in each lapel and 2 below; padded turn-down collar; pointed flaps with 3 notched holes of black twist and buttons under; 1 button at the bottom of each plait, and 2 in the waist seam behind. The coat may be fastened in front with a link, at the wearer's discretion. Round cuffs with rows of distinction lace according to rank.

5. UNDRESS COAT

For all Officers.—Blue cloth with padded turn-down collar; the length to be sufficient to cover the hips; double-breasted, with 4 buttons 5 inches apart when buttoned, to button 4, spaced from 2½ inches to 2¾ inches, according to the height of wearer. Pockets, without flaps, at the sides in a line with the lowest button, and 1 outside left breast pocket. An opening 5 inches long at the bottom of each side seam. Round cuffs, with rows of distinction lace according to rank.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar, a white turnback of 2 inches, with a notched hole of white twist, 1¼ inches long, and a corresponding button.

For Naval Cadets.—On each side of the collar, a notched hole of white twist, 1¼ inches long, and a corresponding button.

6. WORKING DRESS BLOUSE

For all Officers.—Navy serge, with step collar; single breasted with 3 uniform gilt buttons down the front and 1 plain button under the right lapel. Two outside breast pockets with flaps, the flaps being ¼ inch above the second buttonhole from the top; each breast pocket measures 6½ inches in depth and 6 inches in width and fastens with a uniform gilt button. Body pleated with 12 pleats into a belt fitted with a buttonhole to fasten to 1 of 3 plain buttons. Sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with a plain button, fly type.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar a white turnback as for Undress Coat.

7. WORKING DRESS FOR AIR CREW BLOUSE

For all Officers.—Navy serge, with collar made to fasten up to the throat, single breasted with a fly front, and to fasten with 4 plain buttons. 2 breast pockets with flaps to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type; 2 inside breast pockets. Body pleated into a belt with adjustable buckle fastening; sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar a white turnback as for Undress Coat.

8. WHITE TUNIC

For all Officers.—White drill, or duck, single-breasted, stand collar with hook and eye at neck, 5 buttons at the front (all to be buttoned) and an opening at bottom of each side seam, 5 inches long. Collar to be worn hooked. A patched pocket on each breast, without flaps. Shoulders fitted for shoulder-straps.

9. WHITE BUSH JACKET

For Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores, Captains and Commanders.—White drill, single breasted, with long sleeves buttoned at the cuff with a single ½-inch plain white button. Open at the neck and buttoned with 4 No. 1 size gilt buttons; fitted with an all-round belt with a detachable gilt buckle; an opening about 5 inches long at the bottom of each side seam. Four pockets with flaps buttoned down with No. 2 size gilt buttons. Sleeves may be worn rolled up or jacket may have sleeves of elbow length at option of wearer. Shoulders fitted for shoulder straps.

10. MESS JACKET

For all Officers except Naval Cadets.—Blue cloth, double-breasted; 3 buttons each side; 6 buttonholes, 4 in each lapel and 2 below; padded turn-down collar; slightly roached over the hips, with a rounded peak behind; 2 pockets with welts at the side. The jacket is fastened in front by a link. Round cuffs, with rows of distinction lace according to rank.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar end, a white turnback as for Undress Coat.

11. WHITE MESS JACKET

For all Officers except Naval Cadets.—White drill, or other approved material. The same shape as the blue mess jacket, but with a roll collar, 2 buttons in each row, and 2 button-holes on either side to correspond with the buttons; to be worn linked with 2 No. 2 size buttons connected by a ring. 2 pockets with welts at the side. Shoulders fitted for shoulder-straps.

12. TROUSERS

Gold-laced—

For Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains.—Blue cloth, with a gold stripe 1¼ inches wide down the outside seam.

Note.—Officers of Flag Rank who still possess trousers with a 1¼ inch gold stripe as previously worn may continue to wear them until replacement is required.

Plain—

For all Officers.—Blue cloth.

For all Officers.—Navy serge (Working Dress).

For Air Crew Officers.—Navy serge, air crew pattern (Working Dress).

For all Officers.—Dark blue drill (Action Dress).

For all Officers.—White duck or drill.

13. WAISTCOATS

Morning

For all Officers.—Blue cloth, single-breasted with 6 buttons.

Evening

Blue—

For all Officers except Naval Cadets.—Blue cloth, single-breasted, cut low, with roll collar and 4 buttons.

White—

For all Officers except Naval Cadets.—White marcella, single-breasted, cut low, with roll collar and 4 buttons.

Digitized by Google

14. SHOULDER STRAPS

To be Worn with Greatcoat, Ceremonial Day Coat, Watch Coat, Serge Working Dress Blouse, Working Dress Blouse for Naval Air Crew, White Tunic, White Mess Jacket, Action Dress Shirt, Tropical Shirt, White Bush Jacket and Khaki Uniform.

Shoulder straps are to be 5½ inches long and 2½ inches wide, of blue cloth covering a firm waterproof foundation of a resilient nature, and are to have a gilt button at the top of each. The rank and branch are to be indicated by gold lace or appropriate devices and distinction cloth.

Shoulder straps for wear on white uniform are to be lined with white kid or white plastic material and are to have a long-shanked button and metal fastener at the top and white tapes at the lower corners for ready attachment and removal.

With Working Dress, Action Dress and Tropical Working Dress it is permissible for holes to be pierced in the shoulders of the blouse and action/working dress shirt for the insertion of the laces and for cloth shoulder flaps, where fitted, to be removed.

For Officers of Flag Rank.—The top covered with 2-inch wide gold lace, showing a margin of ¼ inch of cloth; silver rank devices superimposed. For Medical and Dental Officers of Flag Rank, piped all round with distinction cloth of branch ⅛ inch wide.

Shoulder straps for wear with Working Dress, Tropical Working Dress and Action Dress are covered with blue cloth and have rows of gold lace with curl in the uppermost row and distinction cloth of branch when appropriate as worn on the sleeve of blue uniform, except that the broad row of lace is 1¼ inches wide, other rows ¼ inch wide and the space between the rows is ¼ inch.

For all other Commissioned Officers.—Shoulder straps worn with Working Dress, Tropical Working Dress and Action Dress, and shoulder badges worn with Flying Clothing and Foul-Weather Coats may have the gold lace and distinction cloth represented by woven yarn in appropriate colours.

Shoulder badges of rank are worn by commissioned seamen officers, below flag rank, on foul-weather coats and by commissioned aircrew officers on flying clothing, and are fastened to the shoulder flaps of those garments.

For Midshipmen.—To be worn only in white uniform and khaki tropical uniform. To have a Midshipman's turnback, 1½ inches long by ⅝ inch wide, at the button end: the notched hole of white twist to be 1 inch long.

Shoulder straps are not worn by Naval Cadets.

15. BUTTONS

For Officers of Flag Rank.—A gilt, raised round button with a rope rim encircling a plain rim, within which is a wreath of laurel surrounding an anchor and cable under a crown.

For other Officers.—The same as for Officers of Flag Rank but with no laurel wreath.

Buttons are of 3 sizes:—

1. $\frac{9}{10}$ of an inch in diameter (or in button maker's measure 37 line; relief 7 line).
2. $\frac{15}{20}$ of an inch in diameter (or in button maker's measure 30 line; relief 6 line).
3. $\frac{13}{20}$ of an inch in diameter (or in button maker's measure 26 line; relief 5½ line).

They are worn as follows:—

Size No. 1. On all Coats, Boat Cloak, White Tunic, White Bush Jacket and Working Dress Blouse.
" " 2. On Mess Jackets and White Bush Jacket (pockets).
" " 3. On Waistcoats, Working Dress Blouse (pockets) and Shoulder Straps.

16. SWORD

For all Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Gilt mounted, the hilt solid, half basket guard, with raised bars, and crown and anchor badge, lion head backpiece, white fish skin gripe, bound with 3 gilt wires; outside length 5½ inches, inside length 4½ inches. The blade straight, 31½ inches long, ⅝ to ⅞ inch wide at the shoulder, with a flat back and the blade ground hollow to within 11 inches of the double-edged spear point.

Scabbard

For Admirals of the Fleet.—Black leather, the top and middle lockets to be 4 and 3½ inches long respectively; to have loops and rings, and to be ornamented with embossed oak leaves in bas-relief; the chape to be 7½ inches long, and to have oak leaves round the upper part and a honeysuckle ornament at the end.

For all other Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—The chape to be only 6½ inches long; both lockets and chape to be ornamented with fluted threads and scrolls, instead of oak leaves.

Note.—Officers of Flag Rank who still possess scabbards of the pattern now prescribed for Admirals of the Fleet only may continue to wear them.

Sword Knot

For all Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Of blue and gold cord with barrel-shaped mould covered with blue and gold gimp, with blue bullion at end.

Note.—When worn with the greatcoat the sword is hooked up, the scabbard passing through a slit in the coat and the hilt outside.

17. SWORD BELTS

Full Dress Sword Belt

For Admirals of the Fleet.—Black silk webbing, lined, girdle fully 1¾ inches wide; slings 1 inch wide on sliders; the whole embroidered in gold with oak leaves and acorns down the middle, and margined with a straight gold line near each edge. Gilt mountings with circular clasp in front; round the clasp is an embossed wreath of laurel and in the centre an anchor surmounted by a crown in a wreath of laurel. Embossed carriage buckles. Attached to the front sling or to slider a plain gilt hook to suspend the sword short. Swivels and buckles and billets to attach the sword.

For other Officers of Flag Rank.—As above, except that girdle and slings are embroidered with 3 straight gold lines, 1 down the middle and 1 near each edge; the circular clasp has round the edge an embossed wreath of laurel and in the centre an anchor surmounted by a crown, but without a wreath of laurel; plain carriage buckles. *Note.*—Full Dress Sword Belts, except for Admirals of the Fleet, can be hired by Officers of Flag Rank from H.M. Naval Victualling Depot, Crescent Road, Bolton, Lancs.

Undress Sword Belt

For all Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—The same as the Full Dress Belt, but of black seal leather and with no embroidery. Slings ¾-inch wide. As an alternative a lightweight Undress Sword Belt of white web material with patent leather slings may be worn.

18. AIGUILLETTES

For Admirals of the Fleet and for Vice-Admirals and Rear-Admirals of the United Kingdom.—The aiguillette is of gold wire basket cord, ¼ inch thick, and consists of 2 single plaits of unequal length and of 2 cords of unequal length starting from an end of each plait; at the other end of each plait there are a few inches of plain cord ending in netted heads and gilt-embossed metal tags. The longer plait and cord are joined to the shorter plait and cord by a metal clasp about 1½ inches wide, with which the aiguillette is fastened to the shoulder strap. The longer or back

Digitized by Google

cord is looped up on the shorter or front cord, the front cord and short and long plaits fastened together, and where they are fastened together a small gold braid loop is fitted. The aiguillette is worn on the *right* shoulder, the arm being passed between the front or short plait and cord and the back or longer plait and cord.

The aiguillette is worn with Full Dress, Ball Dress, White Full Dress and White Ball Dress on all occasions and with other dresses when in attendance on or in the presence of the Sovereign or members of the Royal Family.

When the aiguillette is worn with the Ceremonial Day Coat the small gold braid loop is attached to the top button on the *right* side of the coat; with the White Tunic to the top button; and with the Undress Coat, Mess Jacket and White Mess Jacket to a small button fitted under the right lapel. With blue uniform when shoulder straps of rank are not worn a shoulder strap covered with plaited gold cord of the same pattern as the aiguillette plaits is worn, with the aiguillette fastened to it; with the ceremonial day coat and in tropical uniform the shoulder strap of rank is used for this purpose.

For Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen.—The same as for Admirals of the Fleet, except that two sizes of aiguillette are used. The full dress aiguillette is made of gimp and orris ten-line cord ¼ inch thick, triple plaited. The undress aiguillette is of plain gimp 9-line cord, $\frac{9}{160}$ inch thick, double plaited. The plaits of both aiguillettes are finished with a single cord with a 4-turn knot above the metal tags.

Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen wear the aiguillette with all dresses on all occasions except that in Undress, Mess Undress, White Undress and White Mess Undress when not in attendance or in the presence of the Sovereign or members of the Royal Family the wearing of aiguillettes is optional.

For Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, Naval Equerries to the Queen or to members of the Royal Family, Honorary Physicians, Surgeons and Dental Surgeons to the Queen and the Medical Officer appointed as in attendance on the Queen when afloat.—The same as for Admirals of the Fleet, except that gold gimp cord ¼ inch in diameter is used, instead of wire basket-cord. It is worn on the *right* shoulder and in the same manner as the aiguillette for Admirals of the Fleet with all dresses when in attendance on or in the presence of the Sovereign or members of the Royal Family.

For Naval Attachés and Assistant Naval Attachés and Secretaries and Flag Lieutenants specifically appointed as such to the personal staffs of Flag Officers, Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores.—The same as for Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, except that gold and blue cord $\frac{5}{160}$ inch thick is used instead of gold cord, and that the gilt metal tags are of special design, mounted with silver metal anchors. It is worn in the same manner as the aiguillette for Admirals of the Fleet, but on the *left* shoulder.

The aiguillette is worn with all dresses on all occasions except that it need not be worn at sea or by Flag-Lieutenants and Secretaries when not in personal attendance. It is not worn concurrently with the A.D.C.'s or Equerries' aiguillette: e.g. a Naval Attaché who is also an A.D.C. to the Queen wears the aiguillette appropriate to the latter appointment on the occasions prescribed for it and the Naval Attaché aiguillette at other times.

In blue uniform, when shoulder straps of rank are not worn, a blue cloth shoulder strap ornamented with gold and blue cord of the same pattern as the aiguillette plaits is worn, with the aiguillette fastened to it; in tropical uniform the shoulder strap of rank is used for this purpose.

Note 1.—Officers appointed as Aide-de-Camp or Comptroller to Governors General or as Aide-de-Camp to the Lord High Commissioner to the General Assembly of the Church of Scotland wear on the *right* shoulder the same aiguillette as is worn by Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, but the Royal Cypher is not to be worn. The aiguillette is worn with all dresses on all occasions except that wear when at sea is optional.

Officers appointed as Aides-de-Camp to Governors or Lieutenant-Governors wear the same aiguillette as is worn by Naval Attachés but the aiguillette is worn on the *right* shoulder, the cords being adjusted as necessary. It is worn with all dresses on all occasions except that wear when at sea is optional.

Note 2.—Aiguillettes are never worn on Great-coats, Watch Coats, and Raincoats, or in Nos. 11, 8W, 9W or 10W Dresses.

Note 3.—Aiguillettes are not worn by Naval Advisers or Naval Liaison Officers in Commonwealth countries.

19. ROYAL CYPHER

For Admirals of the Fleet, Vice-Admirals of the United Kingdom, Rear-Admirals of the United Kingdom, Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, Honorary Physicians, Surgeons, Dental Surgeons and Chaplains to the Queen and Naval Equerries to the Queen or to members of the Royal Family.—The Royal Cypher is in dull silver and comprises Roman letters either ⅜ inch or ½ inch high surmounted by a crown ¼ inch high. The Cypher with letters ⅜ inch high is worn on aiguillette shoulder straps, including the additional strap worn on the *left* shoulder on certain occasions with No. 1 Dress (but not on the shoulder strap of the Naval Attaché-type aiguillette). The Cypher with letters ½ inch high is worn on both shoulder straps of the Great-coat, Watch Coat and all White and Khaki uniform. The Cypher is placed immediately below the crown on the shoulder strap of officers of Flag Rank; when worn on the shoulder strap of officers of other rank, it is superimposed on the lowest rows of lace, the bottom of the Cypher being even with the lower edge of the lowest row of lace. For Chaplains the bottom of the Cypher should be ¼ inch above the bottom edge of the shoulder strap, the Chaplains' Badge being placed immediately above the Cypher.

An officer who has held the appointment of First and Principal Naval Aide-de-Camp to the Queen continues to wear the Royal Cypher after he has relinquished the appointment. If he has held this appointment under more than one Sovereign, he may, after relinquishing the appointment, wear the Royal Cypher of each Sovereign under whom he has so served.

In all other cases, the Cypher of the reigning Monarch only is worn.

For Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen.—The Royal Cypher is in engine-turned silver and comprises block letters either $\frac{7}{160}$ inch or $\frac{9}{160}$ inch high, surmounted by a crown $\frac{9}{160}$ inch high. Cyphers with the larger and smaller letters are worn in the same manner and with the same dresses as for other Aides-de-Camp.

A Personal Aide-de-Camp to the Queen who has held this appointment under more than one Sovereign wears the Cypher of each Sovereign under whom he has so served. He continues to wear the Royal Cypher or Cyphers after he has relinquished the appointment. When the Cyphers of more than one Sovereign are worn, those with the smaller letters are used on all occasions.

20. CAP

Peak Cap

For all Officers.—White ribbed plastic crown and quarterings; blue cloth band; fitted with peak and chin strap. Crown to be slightly oval in shape, with measurements from 10¼ inches to 11⅞ inches front to back, according to size of cap, and ⅜ inch less in each case from side to side. To have a piping round the edge of the crown, another between the band and quartering and another near the bottom of the band. To have a band of black worsted braid 1⅝ inches wide with the join in front so as to be covered by the badge; a press stud fastener to be fitted at the join to hold the braid band, with the cap badge attached, in position on the

Digitized by Google

cap. The band of the cap to be supported with stiffening. The crown to be extended with a phosphor-bronze grommet joined with a brass ferrule. (The use of steel cap stretchers is prohibited.) The quarterings to be lightly and evenly padded with wadding. The chin strap to be of black patent calf leather or black plastic material of similar appearance, ⅜ inch wide, buttoned to 2 flexible buttons placed immediately behind the corners of the peak.

PEAK

For Officers of Flag Rank.—Covered with blue cloth and bound with patent leather and embroidered all round with oak leaves in gold ¾ inch wide. The peak to be approx. 2½ inches deep in the middle.

For Commodores, Captains and Commanders.—The same but embroidered on the front edge only.

For all other Officers.—Patent leather, or black plastic material of similar appearance, without embroidery. The peak to be approx. 2¼ inches deep in the middle.

The peak to droop at an angle of 45°.

Note.—As a temporary measure *either* caps with white plastic top *or* blue caps of obsolescent pattern with white ribbed plastic or pique cap cover may be worn.

21. BERET

For Air Crew Officers.—Blue Beret for wear with Working Dress.

22. CAP BADGE

For all Officers.—A wreath of gold laurel leaves surrounding a silver foul anchor, embroidered on a blue cloth-ground, with a crown above, embroidered in gold and silver. The outside dimensions of the badge are 2½ inches high by 3¼ inches broad.

For Air Crew Officers.—Badge for wear with Beret, similar to above but in metal and with outside dimensions 1¾ inches high by 2¼ inches broad.

23. GREATCOAT

For all Officers.—Blue beaver cloth. Length 16 inches from the ground. Double-breasted: 6 gilt buttons each side, 4 to button; bottom button at hip level, inset side pockets with flaps; top of pocket in line with bottom buttons. Sword slit just above left hip, with buttoning flap and sword hook inside. Plain back with centre seam and back vent buttoning on inside at centre. Detachable half-belt at back, fastening with 2 gilt buttons. Stand and fall collar with throat tab. Shoulders fitted with shoulder straps, except for Midshipmen and Cadets.

24. WATCH COAT

For all Officers.—(Not to be worn on ceremonial occasions).—Blue cloth, lined with grey flannel. Length just above the knee. Double-breasted: 4 gilt buttons each side, 4 to button, Inset side pockets with flaps. Plain back with 14-inch vent. Stand and fall collar with throat tab. Shoulders fitted with shoulder straps, except for Midshipmen and Cadets.

25. RAINCOAT

For all Officers.—Dark blue; material optional. Lined with blue. Single breasted, to button 4. Fly fronts; vertical side pockets, welted. Raglan sleeves. No belt. Coat to reach 5 inches below the knee.

26. BOAT CLOAK

For all Officers.—Blue cloth, lined with white. 4 gilt buttons, all to button. Lion-head fastening and chain at neck. Two pockets inside. Collar 2 inch stand, 3½ inch fall. Length 2 inches above the knee.

The boat cloak may be worn optionally with Nos. 1, 2, 4, 6, 7, 2W, 6W and 7W Dresses.

27. GAITERS

For all Officers.—Black enamelled hide, with 4 eyelet holes each side, and fastened with leather loops, strap and buckle at the top. The gaiter to be 9½ inches high at the front and 10½ inches high at the back seam.

Note.—Gaiters are to be worn on the following occasions only:—

(*a*) by the officers of the guard of all Royal and ceremonial guards;
(*b*) by officer instructors at gunnery schools and when engaged on parade training instruction at any training establishment or Royal Naval Barracks;
(*c*) by officers of Royal Tournament field gun crews;
(*d*) by Officers of Patrol.

Boots are to be worn on all occasions of wearing gaiters.

28. NECKTIES

For all Officers.—Plain black silk or of silk appearance.

With the Undress Coat and Working Dress Blouse, the sailor's knot. With the Mess Jacket, White Mess Jacket and Undress Tail Coat, the bow tie.

A bow tie should be worn if undress No. 5 is worn in the evening in harbour.

29. SCARF

For all Officers.—White. Material optional.

30. GLOVES

Plain white with Ceremonial Day Coat, otherwise plain brown.

Brown gloves may be worn with blue uniform (other than ceremonial day coat) in cold weather but their wearing is optional. On ceremonial occasions they are not to be worn unless specifically ordered by the Senior Officer on account of weather.

31. BOOTS AND SHOES

BLACK BOOTS AND SHOES.

Leather. Lace up. No toe-cap. Officers who wish to do so may wear plain-fronted half-Wellington or George boots, without toe-cap or straps, in place of black shoes.

WHITE SHOES.

Lace-up buckskin shoes. No toe-caps.

White canvas shoes may be worn with white Undress Uniform on ordinary working occasions on board H.M. ships.

SANDALS.

As supplied from the Victualling Yards.

32. SOCKS AND STOCKINGS

With black shoes, black or dark blue socks should be worn.

With white shoes, white socks should be worn.

Stockings for Tropical Dress.—Blue turnover stockings for wear with black shoes or boots, white turnover stockings with white shoes.

33. KAMARBAND

Black silk, 6 inches wide, quite plain, fastened with 2 straps and buckles behind.

Note.—The kamarband may be worn in hot climates with the White Mess Jacket instead of the blue evening waistcoat with White Mess Undress.

34. SHIRTS

White.

Plain soft-fronted white shirts may be worn with all Day Dresses (other than Nos. 11, 8W and 9W). Stiff-fronted evening shirts are to be worn with Nos. 2, 6 and 2W Dresses and are normally to be worn with No. 6W Dress, but in hot weather evening shirts with soft ribbed or marcella fronts and cuffs may be worn with No. 6W Dress at Senior Officer's discretion. Evening shirts with soft ribbed or marcella fronts and cuffs may also be worn as an alternative to stiff-fronted shirts with Nos. 7 and 7W Dresses.

Digitized by Google

Shirts for Tropical Dress.—White twill, with polo collar attached. Pocket on each breast as on white tunic. Yoke at back with box pleat. Shoulders fitted with holes for shoulder straps as on white tunic. Sleeves to be short (to the elbow) or long at the option of the wearer.

Shirts for Action Dress.—Light blue cotton material, coat style, with collar attached, fastening at the throat with a button. 6 buttons down the front, including the collar button, the buttons being 4 inches apart. Long sleeves buttoning at the wrist. 2 plain, patch, breast pockets closed with a button. Plain, dark blue, plastic, ⅝ inch buttons.

35. SHORTS FOR TROPICAL DRESS

White drill, 8 pleats fitted into 2-inch deep waistband. The waistband to have a front extension piece and side adjusting straps. Side pockets (no hip pocket). Bottom of leg approximately 26 inches round and to reach to about 3 inches above the centre of the kneecap.

36. COLLARS

White, stiff.

For evening wear stiff winged collars are to be worn except that:—

(*a*) with No. 7 Dress soft turned-down collars of plain, ribbed, or marcella pattern may be worn with soft-fronted shirts on informal occasions;

(*b*) with No. 6W Dress when soft-fronted shirts are worn a soft turned-down collar of ribbed or marcella material matching the shirt is to be worn;

(*c*) with No. 7W Dress soft turned-down collars are to be worn whenever soft-fronted shirts are worn.

37. MOURNING

On all occasions on which mourning has been specially ordered or is authorised in Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, officers are to wear a piece of black crepe 3½ inches wide round the *left* arm above the elbow; no other mark of mourning is ever to be worn unless specially ordered.

38. JEWELLERY

Watch chains and trinkets are not to be worn outside coats; nor pins, rings or other ornaments on neckties.

39. MATERIAL OF BLUE UNIFORM

Smooth cloth, thickness varying according to climate. No silk facings. For cold weather, pilot cloth is allowed.

In warm weather, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief or Senior Naval Officer, the material for Undress may, at the option of the wearer, be blue serge of a shade similar to that of the smooth cloth; the weight and colour of the serge must conform strictly to the sealed pattern.

In hot climates when white uniform is worn, the material for Undress (blue) for night uniform may at the option of the wearer be of fine blue serge or flannel and the trousers worn with Nos. 2W, 6W, 7W and 10W Dresses may be made of any suitable lightweight or finely woven material of the correct blue shade. At the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief or Senior Naval Officer the Undress uniform of blue serge may be worn instead of White Undress.

40. KHAKI UNIFORM

(1) Khaki uniform is to be worn only:—

(*a*) by officers appointed to serve with Royal Marines units;

(*b*) by officers when employed with Combined Operations parties, or with operational landing parties at the discretion of the Senior Officer;

(*c*) by officers appointed for service in the United States of America and Canada, as a summer working uniform in the form specially prescribed for this purpose;

(*d*) As specially directed by the Admiralty.

(2) Details of Khaki uniform are as follows:—

Battledress, Khaki.—Service articles but with the collar of the blouse faced with similar material. Flash "Royal Navy" (white letters on blue background) to be worn on each shoulder. Blouses are to be worn with the collar and top button undone.

Mackintosh, Army pattern.—Service article, as specified in the Dress Regulations: Royal Marines Officers.

Beret.—Blue (or green in the case of officers appointed to serve with Commando units) with naval officers' metal beret badge.

Cap.—Naval officers' cap with a khaki cap cover.
Shirt and Collar.—Khaki.
Tie.—Khaki or black.
Boots and Shoes.—Black, with no toe-caps.
Brown shoes may be worn when not on duty with troops.

Khaki Tropical Dress

Shirt.—Khaki bush jacket or khaki shirt with collar attached.
Shorts.—Khaki drill.
Trousers.—Khaki drill.
Beret or Cap.—As above.
Stockings.—Khaki.
Boots and Shoes.—As above.

(3) *Khaki Uniform for wear by Officers appointed for service in U.S.A. and Canada during summer months.*

Jacket Service Dress.—Khaki gabardine. Single breasted; cut as lounge coat to the waist, with back seam; very loose at chest but fitted at waist; side vents, 5 inches long, at the back, hacking style. Step collar; neck opening cut so that top front button is in line with breast pocket buttons. Two cross-patch breast pockets with boxpleat in centre and three-pointed flap fastened by a small gilt button (Size 3). Two bellows side pockets, fitted below the waist, with rectangular flap fastened by a small gilt button (Size 3). Four gilt buttons (Size 1) down the front, all to button. Shoulders fitted for shoulder straps. To be lined or not, as required, with lining of similar colour to the jacket.

Trousers.—Khaki gabardine.
Cap.—Naval Officers' cap with khaki gabardine cover. (In Canada: white-topped cap).
Shirt and Collar.—Khaki.
Tie.—Black.
Shoes.—Black.

Note (*i*)—Khaki tie, khaki socks and brown shoes may be worn optionally with this dress.

Note (*ii*)—Officers in possession of khaki drill or gabardine uniform of the former pattern may continue to wear it until worn out.

(4) *Distinction Marks of Rank and Branch.*

Shoulder straps as worn with white uniform.

Gilt metal collar badges representing in miniature the distinction marks of rank and branch may be worn on an optional basis by officers on both sides of the collar of khaki uniform shirts when appointed for duty which necessitates their wearing khaki uniform in the presence of U.S. officers. The badge is to be worn with the centre approximately 1 inch from the front edge of the collar and 1 inch from the bottom, the bottom stripe of the badge to be horizontal when the shirt collar is fastened.

41. DRESS OF CHAPLAINS

(1) Chaplains (except Chaplains, R.N., entered prior to the 8rd November, 1948) are to wear uniform as Naval Officers subject to the following modifications:—

(*a*) No distinction marks of rank to be worn.

(*b*) A clerical collar and stock to be worn instead of collar and tie.

Digitized by Google

(*c*) The Chaplains' Badge to be worn on the shoulder straps of greatcoats, tropical uniform and working dress. This badge consists of a gilt fouled anchor superimposed on a cross of plain seeded silver (or silver plate) with a raised, burnished edge: overall length and width 1⅜ inches: the anchor cable is transposed for left and right shoulders so that it starts on the forward side of the anchor on each shoulder. The badge is worn ¼ inch above the base of the shoulder strap, except by Honorary Chaplains to the Queen, who wear the Royal Cypher ¼ inch above the base of the shoulder strap and the Chaplains' Badge immediately above the Royal Cypher.

(*d*) *Cap.*—The peak of the cap to be covered with blue cloth and have an edging of black worsted braid ¾ inch in width.

(*e*) *Cap Badge.*—The wreath of gold laurel leaves to be replaced by a wreath of laurel leaves embroidered in black silk, edged and veined in gold.

(2) Chaplains, R.N., entered prior to the 3rd November, 1948, retain the option of wearing the uniform shown above or ordinary clerical dress including a clerical collar and stock. The mess dress when uniform is not worn is to be clerical Court coat and trousers of black cloth. The wearing of knee breeches, silk stockings and buckle shoes is in abeyance.

(3) *Chaplains Serving with Royal Marines Field Units.*

Khaki Uniform.—When in the field Chaplains will be required to wear battledress with the Chaplains' Badge on the shoulder straps and the shoulder title "Royal Navy" on each arm. The clerical collar and stock are to be worn with battledress.

(4) In the conduct of religious services a Chaplain should wear a black silk scarf embroidered at each end with an anchor attached by its cable to a Cross and surmounted by a Royal Crown. Decorations and Medals may be worn on the left side of the scarf when officers wear Nos. 1, 4, 1W, and 4W Dresses. Neck Decorations and Stars of Orders are also worn in the manner laid down for Naval Officers. Ribbons of Orders, decorations and medals may be worn on the left side of the scarf when officers wear Nos. 5 and 5W Dresses. The scarf may be worn after retirement by Chaplains who have retired on pension.

(5) Honorary Chaplains to the Queen wear a Red Cassock and a special Bronze Badge consisting of the Royal Cypher and Crown within an oval wreath. The Badge is worn in the conduct of Religious Services, on the left side of the scarf by Chaplains who wear the scarf, and on academic or ordinary clerical dress by other Chaplains. When an Honorary Chaplain to the Queen ceases to hold the appointment, he may continue to wear the Red Cassock and may wear the badge in miniature. (*See also Section* 19).

42. FLYING BADGES

(1) Naval flying badges are to be worn by entitled officers as soon as they have qualified as follows:—

(*a*) Naval Pilots: on successful completion of basic and applied flying courses, including the advanced section of the Royal Air Force standard syllabus for pilot training.

(*b*) Naval Observers: on successful completion of training at the Naval Observer and Air Signal School.

(2) The initial award of flying badges is on a provisional basis, and the badge will not be considered to have been fully earned until the holder has been appointed to and has actually undertaken productive duties in a qualified capacity in a front line, training or miscellaneous unit.

(3) When it has been acquired, the right to wear the Pilots' or Observers' badge may only be withdrawn at the discretion of the Admiralty, and the holder of the badge will normally continue wearing it after he has ceased to carry out flying duties.

(4) The flying badge is liable to be withdrawn if the holder has:—

(*a*) been removed permanently from flying duties for disciplinary or other reasons within his own control; or

(*b*) failed to undertake successfully productive flying duties as in paragraph 2.

(5) Observers who have qualified as Pilots will normally wear the Pilots' badge. Should an officer so qualified become incapable of carrying out the duties of a Pilot and be employed only on Observer duties he will wear the Observers' badge. The two badges are not to be worn concurrently.

(6) The appropriate Naval flying badge may also be worn, on production of evidence of the award, by any officer on the active or retired list who has at any time qualified as Pilot or Observer in the Royal Navy or in another Service, provided that the award of the badge has not been withdrawn at any time. Admiralty approval is, however, required in any case where the award was made in a foreign service. Flying badges other than the Naval Pilots' and Naval Observers' badges, as described below, are not to be worn on Naval uniform.

(7) The descriptions of the Naval flying badges worn by officers are as follows:—

Pilots' Badge.—Wings of gold embroidery, having in the centre a silver foul anchor surrounded by a gold embroidered wreath and surmounted by a crown. Dimensions:—

Full size: width 2⅞ inches, height 1½ inches.
Miniature size: width 2 inches, height ⅞ inch.

Observers' Badge.—Wings of gold embroidery having in the centre a silver foul anchor surrounded by the letter "O" in silver rope and surmounted by a crown. Dimensions:—

Width at wing tips 1¼ inches; overall height to wing tips 1⅛ inches; height of centre 1 inch.

(8) Pilots and Observers' badges are to be worn as follows:—

Blue Uniform.
The badge is to be sewn in the centre of the left sleeve ½ inch above the circle in the uppermost row of distinction lace and in a corresponding position in the case of Midshipmen.

Working Dress.
The badge is to be worn above the left breast pocket of the blouse.

White Uniform.
The badge with a safety-pin attachment is to be worn 1½ inches above the left breast pocket of the White Tunic. If medal ribbons are worn the badge is to be immediately above the top row of ribbons. With the White Mess Jacket, the Observers' badge or miniature Pilots' badge is to be pinned on the left lapel 1 inch below the point of the shoulder or, if medal ribbons are worn, immediately above the ribbons.

Khaki Uniform.
The badge is to be sewn or worn with a safety-pin attachment 1½ inches above the left breast pocket of the khaki jacket or, if medal ribbons are worn, immediately above the top row of ribbons.

(9) Flying badges are not to be worn on tropical shirts, greatcoat, watch coat or raincoat.

Digitized by Google

43. PARACHUTIST BADGE

(1) The Parachutists' badge may be worn by officers who have either—

(*a*) successfully completed a basic parachute course at a recognized Royal Air Force parachute training school and subsequently been held on the strength of an airborne unit which required them to drop by parachute, *or*

(*b*) made a parachute jump in operations against the enemy;

provided they have not had the privilege of wearing the badge withdrawn for refusing to jump or being absent without good cause from a parade specifically ordered for parachute jumping.

(2) The badge to be worn by entitled officers consists of embroidered gold wings with an embroidered silver parachute in the centre. Dimensions:—

Full size: width at wing tips 2⅞ inches; height 1 5/16 inches.

Miniature size: width 2 inches; height ¾ inch.

Other types of parachutists' badge are not to be worn on Naval uniform. The badge is to be worn in the same manner and position as flying badges (see above). It is not to be worn concurrently with a flying badge: officers qualified to wear both should wear the flying badge only.

44. BRASSARDS FOR NAVAL PROVOST MARSHALS AND DEPUTY NAVAL PROVOST MARSHALS

To be worn on duty by officers appointed as Naval Provost Marshals or Deputy Naval Provost Marshals. The brassard is to be worn on the right upper arm midway between the shoulder and the elbow. It consists of a length of blue cloth approximately 16 inches long and 3⅛ inches deep embroidered in yellow with the letters N.P.M. or D.N.P.M. (as appropriate) surmounted by a crown and laurel wreath, the whole backed with black twill material and secured by snap fasteners.

45. ARMLET FOR OFFICERS COMMANDING NAVAL DRAFTS

To be worn on duty by officers appointed in command of naval drafts. The armlet is to be worn on the right upper arm midway between the shoulder and elbow. It consists of a length of white satin drill printed in blue with the letters O.C.N.D. with an anchor in the centre and is secured by means of two elastic straps.

46. ALLIED HEADQUARTERS INSIGNIA

Officers serving in N.A.T.O. appointments at S.H.A.P.E. and its subordinate command headquarters are to wear on their uniform the insignia appropriate to their respective commands, as required by S.A.C.EUR, in the form of a detachable metal pocket badge on the left breast. It is not worn with Stars of Orders. The corresponding badges may also be worn, if required, by officers serving in S.E.A.T.O. and C.E.N.T.O. appointments at the headquarters of those organisations. The badges are available at the various command headquarters for issue on loan.

UNIFORM FOR ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE OFFICERS

Uniform for Royal Naval Reserve Officers*

The uniform of officers of the Royal Naval Reserve is the same as that of officers of corresponding rank of the Royal Navy with the following exceptions:—

1. Permanent and Honorary officers, other than those on the Special Air List, wear the letter "R" inside the curl of distinction lace. During mobilised service Qualified Officers omit the "R" from the curl.

2. Officers on the Special Air List wear the letter "A" inside the curl of distinction lace.

3. Temporary midshipmen wear a waved notched hole of white twist on the turnback.

4. R.N.R. Chaplains wear the scarf authorised to be worn by R.N. Chaplains, with the addition of gold letters "R.N.R.", ⅜ inch in height, below the badge.

5. Reserve officers are not required to wear mess jackets.

Uniform for Sea Cadet Corps and Combined Cadet Force Officers*

The uniform of officers of the Sea Cadet Corps and Combined Cadet Force is the same as that of officers of corresponding rank of the Royal Navy except that waved rows of ¼ inch gold distinction lace with a waved curl on the uppermost row are worn. The half stripe for these officers is ⅛ inch width, spaced ⅛ inch from the full stripes.

* *Note.*—Officers in possession of uniform with the "R.N.R." or "R.N.V.R." buttons previously worn and Chaplains with scarves lettered "R.N.V.R." may if they wish continue to wear them until the next occasion of renewing the garments concerned.

Digitized by Google

SCALES OF INITIAL UNIFORM OUTFITS FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE

Articles shown in italics in these scales are provided initially by means of cash grant: remainder are obtained from Service sources.

Instructions for the issue of initial outfits are given in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93) and for cash grants in Naval Pay Regulations (B.R. 1950).

(1) R.N. OFFICERS (except Chaplains) entered for General Service

This scale shows the outfit provided on first entry, or promotion from rating, for officers *other than those entered as cadets*. It is also the scale required to be maintained by R.N. commissioned officers generally.

Article	*No.*
Coats, undress, blue, with distinction lace	2
Greatcoat, with shoulder straps	1
**Jacket, mess, blue, with distinction lace*	1
Trousers, plain blue	2 Prs.
**Waistcoat, mess blue*	1
Badges, cap, officers', embroidered	2
Boots, ankle	1 Pr.
†Caps, officers'	2
Collars, stiff	12
Collars, winged	6
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.
Pullover, sleeveless, blue	1
Raincoat, officers'	1
‡Shirts, action/working dress	2
*Shirts, evening, stiff-fronted	3
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	6
Shoes, black leather, officers'	2 Prs.
Socks, black	6 Prs.
Ties, black, terylene	2
Tie, evening	1
Towels, terry cotton, hand	3
‡Trousers, action/working dress	2 Prs.
Trunk, steel	1
Pillow slips, cotton } *issued on*	4
Sheets, cotton, single } *personal loan*	4

Article	*No.*
Additional items for certain officers:—	
Qualified Gunnery and Ordnance Officers:—	
(issued on qualifying):—	
Gaiters, leather, black	1 Pr.
Engineer and Shipwright Officers:—	
Overall combination suits, white	3
Medical Officers:—	
Coats, laboratory, white	4
Dental Officers:—	
Jackets, white drill, dental officers'	6
Tropical Outfit:—	
Buttons, gilt, Size 1	10
*Buttons, gilt, Size 2	12
*Jackets, mess, white	3
*Kamarband	1
Sandals, leather	1 Pr.
Shirts, white tropical, officers'	6
Shoes, white buckskin	1 Pr.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	1 Pr.
Shorts, white tropical, officers'	6 Prs.
Shoulder straps, gold lace	2 Prs.
Socks, white wool	6 Prs.
Stockings, white cotton and wool	6 Prs.
Trousers, white duck, officers' } (made to	3 Prs.
Tunics, white drill, officers' } measure)	3

(1A) R.N. OFFICERS entered as Cadets

The articles shown below are provided for officers *of the cadet entry* in accordance with the instructions in the Victualling Manual, *to supplement the issues made to them at Dartmouth*. The blue mess jacket and waistcoat are provided for midshipmen on joining the Fleet, the other items (except Tropical Outfit) on promotion to acting sub-lieutenant. Officers of the Naval Air Cadet entry are, however, required in each case to wait until they have both reached the rank stated and attained "Wings" or "Qualified ATCO" standard. These issues complete the officers' outfits to Scale (1) above, which they are thereafter required to maintain.

(The outfits issued to cadets, including special items needed for Dartmouth training, are communicated to the authorities concerned.)

Article	*No.*
Coat, undress, blue, with distinction lace	1
Jacket, mess, blue, with distinction marks	1
Trousers, plain blue	1 Pr.
Waistcoat, mess, blue	1
Badges, cap, officers', embroidered	2
†Caps, officers'	2
Collars, stiff	12
Collars, winged	6
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	6
Shoes, black leather, officers'	1 Pr.

Article	*No.*
§Shoulder straps, gold lace, sub-lieutenants'	2 Prs.
Socks, black	6 Prs.
Tie, evening	1
Towels, terry cotton, hand	3
Additional items for Qualified Gunnery and Ordnance Officers (issued on qualifying):—	
Gaiters, leather, black	1 Pr.
§*Tropical Outfit*	
As Scale (1) above.	

NOTES

* Not supplied to Temporary Officers.

† 1 Blue cap to be issued with 1 plastic cap so long as stocks are available, otherwise 2 plastic caps to be issued. 2 plastic cap covers to be issued with each blue cap (only).

‡ Not to be issued to officers promoted from rating.

§ If not already issued. Officers of naval air cadet entry are not issued with tropical outfit until first appointed to a ship or establishment where it is required to be worn. Other cadet entry officers are provided with tropical outfit before leaving Dartmouth. Sub-Lieutenants' shoulder straps are for issue to officers who received their tropical outfits as midshipmen.

(2) CHAPLAINS, R.N.

Article	*No.*
Coats, undress, blue	2
Greatcoat with shoulder straps	1
Jacket, mess, blue	1
Mess cassock waistcoat	1
Scarf, clerical	1
Trousers, plain blue	2 Prs.
Badges, cap, chaplains', embroidered	2
Boots, ankle	1 Pr.

Article	*No.*
Caps, plastic, chaplains'	2
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.
Pullover, sleeveless, blue	1
Raincoat, officers'	1
Shirts, action/working dress	2
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	6
Shirts, white stiff cuffs	3
Shoes, black leather, officers'	2 Prs.

Digitized by Google

(2) CHAPLAINS, R.N.—*cont.*

Article	*No.*
Socks, black	6 Prs.
Towels, terry cotton, hand	3
Trousers, action/working dress	2 Prs.
Trunk, steel	1
Pillow slips, cotton *issued on personal loan*	4
Sheets, cotton, single *issued on personal loan*	4
Tropical Outfit	
Cassocks, white	2
Jackets, mess, white drill	3
Buttons, gilt, size 2	12
Sandals, leather	1 Pr.
Shirts, white tropical, officers'	6
Shoes, white buckskin	1 Pr.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	1 Pr.
Shorts, white tropical officers'	6 Prs.
Shoulder straps, chaplains'	2 Prs.
Socks, white wool	6 Prs.
Stockings, white cotton and wool	6 Prs.
Trousers, white, duck, officers' (made to measure)	3 Prs.
Tunics, white, drill, officers' (made to measure)	3
Buttons, gilt, size 1	10

(3) NAVAL OFFICERS (including Chaplains) Appointed to Serve with R.M. Units

Article	*No.*
Badge, beret (for Chaplains only)	1
Badge, beret, officers' (except Chaplains)	1
Beret, blue or green	1
Blouse, battle dress, khaki	1
Boots, ankle, composition-soled	1 Pr.
Collars, semi-stiff, khaki	4
Flashes "Royal Navy"	1 Pr.
Lanyard, blue	1
Mackintosh, Army pattern	1
Shirts, khaki flannel, collar attached	2
Shirts, khaki poplin, R.M. Officers'	2
Socks, khaki	3 Prs.
Trousers, battle dress, khaki	1 Pr.
Tropical Outfit	*No.*
Shirts, khaki, cellular	2
Shorts, khaki	3 Prs.
Stockings, khaki	4 Prs.

(4) R.N.R. OFFICERS: LIST 1

Article	*No.*
Coat, undress, blue, with distinction lace	2
Trousers, plain blue	2 Prs.
Badges, cap, officers', embroidered	2
Boots, ankle	1 Pr.
*Caps, officers'	2
Collars, stiff	8
Collars, winged	3
Pullover, sleeveless, blue	1
Raincoat, officers'	1
Shirts, action/working dress	2
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	4
Shoes, black leather, officers'	1 Pr.
Socks, black	4 Prs.
§Shoulder straps, gold lace	1 Pr.
Ties, black, terylene	2
Tie, evening	1
Trousers, action/working dress	2 Prs.
Tropical Outfit	*No.*
†Sandals, leather	1 Pr.
Shirts, white tropical, officers'	6
Shoes, white buckskin	1 Pr.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	1 Pr.
Shorts, white tropical, officers'	6 Prs.
Socks, white wool	4 Prs.
Stockings, white, cotton and wool	4 Prs.
Trousers, white drill, officers' (ready-made)	3 Prs.
Tunics, white drill, officers' (ready-made)	3
Buttons, gilt, size 1	5
§§Shoulder straps, midshipmen's	1 Pr.

NOTES

* 1 Blue cap to be issued with 1 plastic cap so long as stocks are available, otherwise 2 plastic caps to be issued. 2 plastic cap covers to be issued with each blue cap (only).

† To be issued only during a period of 9 months or more continuous training.

§ Not for issue to Midshipmen.

§§ Midshipmen only.

(5) R.N.R. OFFICERS: LISTS 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 9, 10, 11 AND 12 (except Chaplains and H.Q. Reserve Officers)

Article	*No.*
Coat, undress, blue, with distinction lace	1
Trousers, plain blue	1 Pr.
Badges, cap, officers', embroidered	2
Blouse, blue serge, working dress	1
Boots, ankle	1 Pr.
†Caps, officers'	2
Collars, stiff	8
Collars, winged	3
Pullover, sleeveless, blue	1
Raincoat, officers'	1
*Shirts, action/working dress	2
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	4
Shoes, black leather, officers'	1 Pr.
Socks, black	3 Prs.
‡Shoulder straps, gold lace	1 Pr.
Ties, black, terylene	2
Tie, evening	1
*Trousers, action/working dress	2 Prs.
Trousers, blue serge working dress	1 Pr.

Digitized by Google

SCALES OF INITIAL UNIFORM OUTFITS FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE

(5) R.N.R. OFFICERS: LISTS 2, 3, 4, etc.—*contd.*

Tropical Outfit

Shirts, white tropical, officers'	4
Shoes, white buckskin	1 Pr.
Shorts, white tropical, officers'	4 Prs.
Socks, white wool	2 Prs.
Stockings, white cotton and wool	2 Prs.
Trousers, white drill, officers' (ready-made)	3 Prs.
Tunics, white drill, officers' (ready-made)	3
Buttons, gilt, size 1	5
§Shoulder straps, midshipmen's	1 Pr.

NOTES

* Not to be issued to officers promoted from rating, except that when less than 2 suits action/working dress were received as rating the number should be made up to 2 on promotion to Officer.

† 1 Blue cap to be issued with 1 plastic cap so long as stocks are available, otherwise 2 plastic caps to be issued. 2 plastic cap covers to be issued with each blue cap (only).

‡ Not for issue to Midshipmen.

§ Midshipmen only.

(6) R.N.R. CHAPLAINS: LISTS, 5, 7, 9 AND 11

Article	*No.*
Coat, undress, blue	1
Scarf, clerical	1
Trousers, plain blue	1 Pr.
Badges, cap, chaplains', embroidered	2
Boots, ankle	1 Pr.
Caps, plastic, chaplains'	2
Pullover, sleeveless, blue	1
Raincoat, officers'	1
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	4
Shoes, black leather, officers'	1 Pr.
Socks, black	3 Prs.

Tropical Outfit	*No.*
Cassocks, white	2
Buttons, gilt, size 1	5
Shirts, white tropical, officers'	4
Shoes, white buckskin	1 Pr.
Shorts, white tropical, officers'	4 Prs.
Shoulder straps, chaplains'	2 Prs.
Socks, white wool	2 Prs.
Stockings, white, cotton and wool	2 Prs.
Trousers, white drill, officers' (ready-made)	3 Prs.
Tunics, white drill, officers' (ready-made)	3

(7) R.N.R. OFFICERS: LISTS 13 AND 14 (except Chaplains)

Article	*No.*
Badge, cap, officers', embroidered	1
Blouses, blue serge, working dress	2
Caps, plastic, officers'	1
Collars, stiff	6
Collars, winged	3
Pullover, sleeveless, blue	1
Raincoat, officers'	1

Article	*No.*
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	2
Shoes, black leather, officers'	1 Pr.
Shoulder straps, gold lace	1 Pr.
Socks, black	2 Prs.
Tie, black, terylene	1
Tie, evening	1
Trousers, blue serge, working dress	2 Prs.

(8) R.N.R. CHAPLAINS: LISTS 13 AND 14

Article	*No.*
Scarf, clerical	1
Badge, cap, chaplains', embroidered	1
Blouses, blue serge, working dress	2
Cap, plastic, chaplains'	1
Pullover, sleeveless, blue	1

Article	*No.*
Raincoat, officers'	1
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	2
Shoes, black leather, officers'	1 Pr.
Shoulder straps, chaplains'	1 Pr.
Socks, black	2 Prs.
Trousers, blue serge, working dress	2 Prs.

(9) H.Q. RESERVE OFFICERS

Article	*No.*
Badge, cap, officers' (metal)	1
Blouse, blue serge working dress	1
Cap, plastic, officers'	1
Collars, stiff	4
Pullover, sleeveless, blue	1
Raincoat, officers'	1

Article	*No.*
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	2
Shoes, black leather, officers'	1 Pr.
Socks, black	2 Prs.
Shoulder straps, gold lace	1 Pr.
Tie, black, terylene	1
Trousers, blue serge, working dress	1 Pr.

(10) R.N.R. OFFICERS ATTACHED TO R.M.F.V.R. UNITS

Article	*No.*
Badge, beret, Officers'	1
Beret, blue or green	1
Blouse, battledress, khaki	1
Boots, ankle, composition soled	1 Pr.
Flashes, "Royal Navy"	1 Pr.

Article	*No.*
Lanyard, blue	1
Shirts, khaki flannel, collar attached	2
Socks, khaki	2 Prs.
Trousers, battledress, khaki	1 Pr.

Digitized by Google

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR CHIEF PETTY OFFICERS, PETTY OFFICERS, MEN AND JUNIORS OF THE FLEET AND FOR JUNIORS IN THE TRAINING ESTABLISHMENTS

SECTION I. GENERAL REGULATIONS

1. Wearing of Uniform. 2. Uniform Regulations. 3. Classification of uniforms. 4. Patterns of uniform. 5. Materials for uniform. 6. Marking of clothes, etc. 7. Inspection of clothing and bedding. 8. Excess kits. 9. Disposal of effects; strictly uniform articles.

SECTION II. DRESSES FOR SHIPS' COMPANIES

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses, and occasions on which to be worn. 2. Boats' crews. 3. Postmen and orderlies. 4. Volunteer bands. 5. Working dresses—submarine ratings, engineering mechanics, class II, ratings regularly employed on flight decks, cooks, and steward ratings below Petty Officer. 6. Cycling. 7. Motor-cycling. 8. Mourning. 9. Ships' colours. 10. Recreational rig. 11. Wearing of uniform in foreign countries. 12. Wearing of Plain Clothes. 13. White Web Equipment for Ceremonial Purposes. 14. White Gloves for Ceremonial Occasions. 15. Wearing of Emblems. 16. S.D. List Candidates. 17. Evening rig for Chief Petty Officers. 18. Ratings joining R.N. Barracks for short courses.

SECTION III. DRESSES, ETC. FOR WHICH STATION ORDERS ARE REQUIRED

SECTION IV. OCCASIONS ON WHICH CERTAIN ARTICLES ARE TO BE OR MAY BE WORN, AND METHOD OF WEARING

1. Caps. 2. White caps and cap covers. 3. Cap ribbons. 4. Black scarves. 5. Comforters. 6. White Scarves, 7. Knives (clasp). 8. Lanyards. 9. Jerseys. 10. Gloves. 11. White canvas shoes. 12. White Socks. 13. Slippers. black leather. 14. Overcoats. 15. Raincoats. 16. Stockings with tropical clothing. 17 Cooks' caps. 18 Collars, stiff white and soft white. 19. Class II Uniform trousers. 20. Trousers without jumpers, jackets or tunics. 21 Leather sandals. 22. Collars, Seamen's, blue. 23. Lightweight shorts. 24. Action/Working dress. 25. Action/ Working dress shirts. 26. Aircrew Working dress. 27. White trousers.

SECTION V. BADGES

SECTION VI. MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS

SECTION VII. CLOTHES CHESTS, SUIT CASES, ATTACHE CASES AND TRAVELLING BAGS

SECTION VIII. KITS OF ALL CLASSES, CONTENTS OF, REGULATIONS AS TO ISSUE AND MODIFICATIONS PERMITTED AT DISCRETION OF COMMANDERS-IN-CHIEF

SECTION IX. DESCRIPTION OF PATTERNS OF UNIFORM. (*For Index see head of section.*)

SECTION I

GENERAL REGULATIONS

1. *Wearing of Uniform*

The officers, men and juniors of Her Majesty's Fleet, and the Royal Marines, shall wear such uniforms as the Admiralty in pursuance of Her Majesty's pleasure shall from time to time direct. (Chap. 11 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.)

2. *Uniform Regulations*

The issue of the separate poster edition of the Uniform Regulations with sketches, for chief petty officers, petty officers, men and juniors is in abeyance for the time being.

3. *Classification of Uniforms*

In the Uniform Regulations naval uniforms are classified as follows:—

Class I.—All chief petty officers.

Class II.—All men dressed as seamen.

Class III.—All petty officers and men, not dressed as seamen.

Ratings in class I and class III uniform may be referred to collectively as "men not dressed as seamen," and ratings in class II uniform as "men dressed as seamen."

4. *Patterns of Uniform*

The patterns of uniform as shown in these Regulations are to be strictly adhered to, and no deviations whatever allowed. A description of these patterns is given in section IX.

5. *Materials for Uniform*

All materials for uniform and all made-up articles of clothing such as caps, jerseys, boots, etc., are supplied through the victualling yards.

Materials or articles of clothing of a quality inferior to the service materials or articles, or deviating from them in pattern or colour, are *not* to be worn and will *not* be accepted as part of a man's kit.

A copy of this regulation is to be posted conspicuously in a suitable place in H.M. Ships and establishments.

6. *Marking of Clothes, etc.*

The clothes of all ratings are to be marked.

The clothes of men dressed as seamen are to be marked as follows, with a ½-inch type, block letters:—

Blue Clothes—with white paint.

White clothes—with marking ink.

Jerseys and comforters—with red worsted, or on a white tape in ink and sewn over with blue worsted. Jerseys to be marked on the inside of the bottom hem.

Overcoats—with white paint on the *cloth* inside the coat, on the right hand side in a vertical position; with the first initial in line with the second buttonhole. Raincoats—similarly to overcoats.

Trousers or drawers—on the inside of the waistband at the back.

Jumpers—on the back close up to the collar seam.

Vests, Cotton, Uniform, Class II and Shirts Action/Working Dress—on the tail.

Digitized by Google

Caps—in the crown.
Cap covers—on the band inside.
Towels—at both ends in the centre horizontally.
Scarves—diagonally across the corner.
Boots and shoes—inside the upper.

Note (*a*).—The marking of Class I and Class III clothes is to conform as far as possible with that laid down for Class II. Jackets are to be marked across the shoulders, inside.

Note (*b*).—At the discretion of Commanding Officers, ratings may be required to display their names during the first few weeks of a ships commission as an aid to identification but this is to be discontinued as early as possible except in aircraft carriers. If for this purpose it is decided that action/working dress shirts should be marked, the name should appear in black marking ink on 1 inch white tape sewn above the left breast pocket of the shirt. (See BR.93(62) Chap. 10.)

Marking of Kit Bags

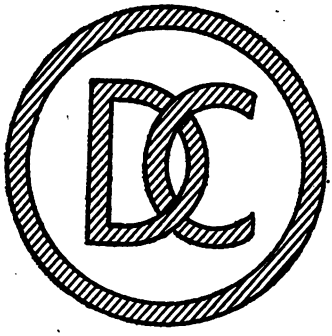
Kit bags are to be marked in black paint with 1-inch letters on the bottom of the bag, the initials being placed above the name. The Selected Depot (abbreviated as usual) and the official number are to be marked below the name.

Marking of Clothes Chests and Cases
(see Section VII)

Chests and cases are to be marked with the rating's name, Selected Depot (abbreviated as usual) and, if the existing resources of the Ship or Establishment permit, his official number.

Declared Clothing

Articles which have been acquired by one rating from another with the Divisional Officer's permission (Chap. 31 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions) are to be marked, at the time of transfer with the letters "D.C." (declared clothing) by means of a stamp conforming to the design and dimensions shown in the diagram below.



7. Inspection of Clothing and Bedding

At musters and inspections of kit the clothing and bedding are to be laid out in the manner shown in the sketches, copies of which, with the Uniform Regulations, are posted on the mess deck (see paragraph 2 above).

8. Excess Kits

The number of the articles in the regulation kit may be exceeded when of the authorised pattern, if they can be conveniently stowed (Chap. 11 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions).

9. Disposal of effects; strictly uniform articles

The following articles are those which are to be considered strictly uniform within the meaning of the instructions laid down in B.R. 93 (62) Chap. 10 for withdrawal of kit from certain ratings who are discharged in circumstances in which they are ineligible for civilian clothing benefits:—

Men not dressed as seamen

Badges (including cap badges).
Naval (crown and anchor) buttons.

Men dressed as seamen

Drill jumpers.
Collars, Seamen's, blue.
Cap ribbons.
Badges.
Naval (crown and anchor) buttons.

Digitized by Google

SECTION II

DRESSES FOR SHIPS' COMPANIES

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses, and occasions on which to be worn.

(For Royal Marines, see appropriate section)

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn	Description of Dress	
		For men not dressed as seamen (Classes I and III)	For men dressed as seamen (Class II)
1	Inspections; musters; ceremonial occasions; Sundays in harbour (except for Signal Ratings on duty who may wear No. 2 dress) and on leave, and when proceeding on long or week-end leave. Optional on leave on week-days.	Cloth suit, gold badges and medals. Diagonal serge suits, with gold badges and medal ribbons may be worn for week-end leave or long leave.	Worsted serge or best serge suit, gold badges, medals.
2	Sunday at sea and, for Signal Ratings on duty, Sundays in harbour. Optional on leave on week-days. Unless otherwise directed duty-men, duty boats' crews and signal-men are to wear this dress when the rest of the ships' company are in No. 3 dress.	Best blue serge or cloth suit (serge suit may have single or double-breasted jacket), gold or red badges, medal ribbons.	Worsted serge or best serge suit, gold or red badges, medal ribbons.
3	On working days for all ordinary duties (see dress No. 2 above).	Cloth or serge, tartan or diagonal serge suit (serge suit may have single or double breasted jacket), red badges. Medal ribbons optional.	Worsted serge or serge suit, red badges. Medal ribbons optional.
3A	By Air Crews at sea, and in aircraft at all times. In ships in harbour, Naval and Dockyard Establishments, Naval Air Stations and Naval Air Sections during working hours and non-ceremonial occasions.	Serge blouse and trousers, red badges, navy blue beret with badge or flash, as appropriate.	Serge blouse and trousers, red badges, navy blue beret with flash.
4	For night clothing and in wet weather.	Any old but respectable cloth, tartan, diagonal serge or serge suit. Red badges. Medal ribbons optional.	Serge suit, red badges Medal ribbons optional.
6	In place of No. 1 at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Drill suit. Medals.	Drill suit with medals.
7	In place of No. 2 at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Drill suit, medal ribbons.	Drill suit with medal ribbons.
8	At action stations in hot climates and also in temperate or cold climates, when ordered by the Senior Officer, in conjunction (if necessary) with other clothing. On working days for all ordinary duties as an alternative to No. 3 dress. On shore as an anti-malarial dress if ordered by the Senior Officer.	Light blue shirt and dark blue trousers, blue rating badges. No medal ribbons.	Light blue shirt and dark blue trousers, blue rating badges. No medal ribbons.
9	Coaling, refitting or dirty work when other clothing might be spoiled.	Blue overall suit.	Blue overall suit.
10	At the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief on foreign stations on which tropical rig is allowed.	Tropical shirts and shorts, cap.	Uniform cotton vest, tropical shorts, belt, cap.
10A	As a working dress on tropical stations at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Light blue shirt, dark blue shorts and (a) blue stockings, black boots or shoes, or (b) sandals.	Light blue shirt, dark blue shorts and (a) blue stockings, black boots or shoes, or (b) sandals.

Note.—Dresses can be amplified or related to a particular party or occasion by the addition of the following lettered suffixes to the signal ordering the dresses:—

H. Boats' crews.
I. Caps.
J. Church parties
K. Dutymen.
L. Entering/leaving harbour
M. Gaiters.
N. Greatcoats.
O. Jumpers.
P. Landing parties.
R. Libertymen.
S. White trousers (see Section IV, note 28).
T. Medals.
U. Oilskins.
W. Patrols.
X. Sandals.
Y. Swords.
Z. Working Parties.

2. *Boats' Crews*

Crews of boats are to be dressed as ordered in the dress of the day (see clause 1 above) or in the Station Orders, except as follows:—

(i) Crews of boats, conveying Officers (except Officer of the Guard) who are in Nos. 1 and 1W dresses, are unless otherwise directed by the Senior Officer on account of weather to wear No. 1 or No. 6 dress at all times.

(ii) Crews of boats calling alongside foreign men-of-war are to wear No. 2 or No. 7 dress at all times of day, except when conveying the Officer of the Guard in dark hours when night clothing may be worn.

Digitized by Google

3. *Postmen and Orderlies*

Seamen ratings when employed out of their ships or establishments as Postmen or Orderlies are to wear web belt and web leggings, which are to be supplied to them on loan.

4. *Volunteer Bands*

At the discretion of Senior Officers, members of Volunteer Bands when parading as such may wear the normal uniform of their respective ratings or, to achieve uniformity of dress, men who are normally not dressed as seamen may wear Class II uniform provided in accordance with B.R.93, (62) Chap. 16.

5. *Working Dresses*

In *submarines*, for seamen, communications and engineering mechanic ratings—blue overall suit.

In *oil-fired* ships, for engineering mechanic ratings (class II)—blue overall suit.

In *coal-fired* ships, for engineering mechanic ratings (class II) vests, cotton, uniform and fearnought trousers.

For ratings regularly employed on flight decks: blue overall suit. Additional warm clothing if required is to be worn *under* the overall suit.

For Cooks.—C.P.O. and P.O. Cooks: white tropical shirt and white drill trousers (with belt waist white if necessary) or white tropical shorts in very hot conditions; cap, cooks', C.P.O. and P.O.; apron, cooks'.

Leading cooks and below: shirt, knitted, cooks', and white drill trousers (with belt waist white if necessary) or white tropical shorts in very hot conditions; cap, cooks', class II, apron, cooks'.

For Stewards: mess clothing for leading stewards and below—white gloves, stewards' tunic, blue serge trousers (or white drill trousers).

6. *Cycling*

On duty.—Dress as ordered, with service web leggings (to be supplied on loan).

Off duty.—Dress of the day as ordered.

7. *Motor cycling*

Men when motor cycling on duty are to wear their naval uniform, except that crash helmets, blue pantaloons and motor cyclist boots are to be worn in place of the corresponding uniform items. Other special protective clothing may be worn as shown in B.R. 93 (62) Chap. 16. In hot climates, these ratings are to wear No. 10A Dress with blue stockings, motor cyclist boots, and crash helmets supplemented if necessary by other items of motor cyclists' protective clothing.

Libertymen riding motor cycles (or travelling as pillion or side-car passengers when this is permissible), while in uniform, or in civilian clothes within the limits of a Naval establishment, are always to wear a crash helmet. Men provided with Service helmets for wear on duty may use them when motor cycling off duty.

8. *Mourning*

If men desire to wear mourning for private reasons, they are to be allowed to wear a band of black crepe, 2 inches wide, and of double thickness, round the left arm, midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

On occasions of public mourning the men are not required to wear mourning.

9. *Wearing of ships' colours by libertymen in uniform*

Ships' colours in the form of plain circular rosettes not exceeding 2 inches in diameter without streamers, tassels or other ornaments, may be worn by libertymen in uniform on occasions of Port, Fleet or Squadron athletic competitions. They are only to be worn normally during the competition, but may also be worn when proceeding direct to the ground at which the competition is to take place, subject to local orders of the Commander-in-Chief. They are not to be worn ashore at Foreign Ports.

10. *Wearing of recreational rig by libertymen landing in remote districts*

On all foreign stations, when white uniform is being worn, the wearing of white shorts with stockings by libertymen landing in remote and sparsely populated districts may be permitted at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

11. *Wearing of uniform in foreign countries*

See Chap. 11 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

12. *Wearing of plain clothes*

See Chap. 11 of The Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

13. *White web equipment for ceremonial purposes*

Whitened web equipment is to be worn by guards of honour. Its use upon other occasions, e.g., by patrols sentries, is to be at the discretion of the Senior Officer, having regard to climate and weather conditions.

14. *White Gloves for Ceremonial Occasions*

Between the 1st October and the 30th April, white cotton gloves are to be worn by guards of honour at important ceremonial occasions in the United Kingdon, viz:—

(*a*) London ceremonial.
(*b*) Ceremonies at which representative detachments of two or more of the armed services are paraded.
(*c*) Such other ceremonies as may be ordered by the Admiralty or Commanders-in-Chief, and in general on the lines of Q.R. and A.I., Chap. 12 (i.e., when the Queen's Colour is paraded).

15. *Wearing of emblems*

No unauthorised flags or emblems may be worn with Naval uniform, but national flowers or emblems may be worn on St. George's day, St. Andrew's day, St. Patrick's day and St. David's day, and a poppy on Remembrance day.

16. *S.D. List Candidates*

S.D. List Candidates are to wear the uniform of their basic rating with the addition of a curved white flash 1 inch by 4 inches on both sleeves of blue uniform suits in a position immediately below the seam of the sleeve and the shoulder. A 1-inch white "sleeve" is to be worn on both shoulder straps of foul weather garments.

17. *Evening rig for Chief Petty Officers*

The following rig may be worn on an optional basis by Chief Petty Officers on certain formal evening occasions:—

(*a*) *When blue uniform is worn*—
Blue cloth suit, negative medals.
Black bow tie.
Soft white plain day shirt *or* piqué-fronted evening shirt *or* marcella-fronted evening shirt.
Stiff winged collar *or*
Stiff or semi-stiff turn-down collar *or* } With day
Soft plain evening collar } shirt.
Soft turn-down collar, piqué or marcella appropriate—with evening shirt.

(*b*) *When white uniform is worn*—
White mess jacket (see Section IX, item 2).
Miniature medal ribbons.
Black bow tie.
Shirts and collars—as in (*a*) above.
Black silk kamarband.
Blue uniform trousers.
Shoes, black leather, uniform pattern.
Socks, black.

Note.—Distinguishing badges are not to be worn on this dress except by Masters-at-Arms, who are to wear a gold M.A.A.'s badge (in miniature if possible) on the right cuff of the mess jacket above the buttons.

Approval for the wearing of the rig will in every instance be at the discretion of the Commanding Officer, or Senior Officer where more than one ship or establishment is concerned, and will normally be given only in respect of organised evening social functions taking place in, or sponsored by, H.M. Ships or Establishments or in other Service messes and at functions organised by Civic authorities for the Services when appropriate.

18. *Ratings joining R.N. Barracks for short courses*

Ratings loaned to the R.N. Barracks for short courses are to take with them an adequate uniform kit. For courses lasting up to 14 days the minimum requirement is one No. 2, one No. 3 and one No. 8 dress. For longer courses the full compulsory kit is to be taken.

Digitized by Google

SECTION III
DRESSES, ETC., FOR WHICH STATION ORDERS ARE REQUIRED

Commanders-in-Chief may at their discretion issue such station orders concerning dress as may be conducive to health and comfort, having regard to the particular climatic conditions of the station. As far as may be possible these orders should be framed in such a way that the practice followed by all ships on a station and under similar conditions should be the same. Items on which orders are required are enumerated below:—

(*a*) Tropical rig.—When and where it may e worn (see also Section VIII, note F).
(*b*) Night clothing.
(*c*) Modifications to the dress of the day which may be permitted to ratings employed between decks in hot weather, more particularly W/T offices, central stores, transmitting stations and similar places.
(*d*) Engine-room ratings in power boats.
(*e*) White canvas shoes—subject to Section IV, Note 11, and Section VIII, Note C.
(*f*) Black leather slippers—subject to Section IV, Note 13.
(*g*) Jerseys—subject to Section IV, Note 9.
(*h*) Games—Clothes to be worn when proceeding to or returning from sports grounds.
(*i*) Modifications to kits carried (see notes to Section VIII).
(*j*) Occasions on which ratings are to wear white trousers (see Section IV, Note 27).
(*k*) Ship's colours—see Section II, Note 9.
(*l*) Recreational rig on Foreign Stations for liberty-men landing in remote districts—see Section II, Note 10.
(*m*) Wearing of white scarves with night clothing by chief petty officers and petty officers not required for duty—see Section IV, Note 6.
(*n*) Wearing of Nos. 2, 3 and 7 dresses without jumpers, jackets or tunics—see Section IV, Note 20.
(*o*) Wearing of action/working dress—see Section IV, Notes 24 and 25.
(*p*) Wearing of No. 10A dress.

SECTION IV
OCCASIONS ON WHICH CERTAIN ARTICLES ARE TO BE OR MAY BE WORN, AND METHOD OF WEARING

1. *Caps* are always to be worn except:—
(*a*) By Air Crews with No. 3A dress, when the blue beret is worn;
(*b*) as authorised in Section II, 7.

2. *White caps or cap covers* are to be worn in all climates all the year round.

The cap band and badge are to be worn outside the cap cover.

3. *Cap ribbons* are to be worn on caps by ratings in class II uniform. Ribbons are to be worn with the name straight in front, and tied in a bow over the left ear in such a manner that the centre of the lettering on the ribbon is over the nose. The ends of the bow are to be of equal length, not exceeding 2 inches.

Cap ribbons lettered in wire are to be worn with No. 1 dress and No. 6 dress by all ratings who have been issued with these ribbons.

4. *Black scarves* are to be worn with seamen's dress except by men employed coaling or refitting. The ends of the scarf are to be stitched together in such a position as to form a loop of suitable size for the wearer. The scarf is to be passed under the collar at the back and is to be secured to the jumper in front by the tapes, which are to be tied in a bow over the scarf in such a manner as to leave a bight of the scarf of from 1 to 2 inches in length. The ends of the bow in the tapes are to be of equal length and from 1½ to 2 inches long. The pendant ends of the tapes are to be of equal length and from 5 to 7 inches long.

5. *Comforters* (blue woollen) may be worn on duty in the night watches during exceptionally cold and raw weather and in the day-time as ordered. Individuals may be permitted to wear them temporarily on the Medical Officer's recommendation.

Comforters are to be worn as follows:—
One turn round the throat and a half-hitch, the ends being tucked inside the jumper and trousers.

6. *White scarves* may be worn with overcoats or raincoats by ratings in class I and class III uniform on duty, and by all ratings on leave. White scarves may also be worn with night clothing by chief petty officers and petty officers not required for duty, subject to local orders.

7. *Knives* are to be worn on a lanyard attached to the waist by seamen branch ratings in class II uniform when in working dress or tropical rig ordered as working dress.

8. *Neck lanyards* are always to be worn with dresses Nos. 1, 2, 6 and 7 by all men wearing class II uniform. The lanyard is to be worn resting along the silk so that the running Turk's head rests at the point just above the V of the silk; the standing eye of the lanyard to be passed between the silk and the jumper on the right side and then tucked into the jumper (after passing between the silk and jumper) on the left side. The wearing of the knife on the lanyard is optional.

9. *Jerseys* are to be worn with blue clothing and with Action/Working dress during cold weather as directed by the Senior Naval Officer present. In the United Kingdom, when their use is once commenced, jerseys should continue to be worn until about the beginning of April. Discretionary power is given to the Captains of H.M. Ships *Ganges* and *St. Vincent* on this point.

10. *Gloves*. Blue woollen gloves may be worn by all ratings on duty. C.P.O.s and P.O.s may be permitted to wear brown leather gloves on duty at the discretion of Commanding Officers. All ratings ashore and off duty may wear brown leather gloves instead of blue woollen gloves.

11. *White canvas shoes* may be worn with white drill trousers on board and ashore by all ratings at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief, except that all ratings landed from their ships in formed parties under arms are to wear black boots.

Under conditions of great heat white canvas shoes and white socks may be worn with tropical clothing by all ratings on board and by duty boats' crews at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

12. *White socks* are to be worn by all ratings when wearing white shoes and white trousers.

13. *Black leather slippers* may be worn with night clothing after quarters and at such other times as may be authorised by the Commander-in-Chief.

14. *Overcoats* may be worn by ratings on duty at the discretion of the Commanding Officer and on leave at the option of the wearer.

Petty officers and leading rates are to wear their badge of rating, embroidered in red, but no other badge on their overcoats. When overcoats are worn by ratings forming a Royal Guard the badges of rating worn by petty officers and leading rates are to be gold instead of red, gold badges for the purpose being supplied on loan.

Men dressed as seamen are to wear their blue seamen's collar inside their overcoat.

15. *Raincoats* may be worn by ratings on duty and on leave in cold and wet weather.

16. *Stockings with tropical clothing.*—See Section VIII, Note (F).

17. *Cooks' caps* are to be worn by all leading cooks and below when cooking or baking.

Digitized by Google

18. *Stiff white collars* are to be worn by ratings in class I and class III uniform with No. 1 or No. 2 dresses when serving in Fleet Establishments or on leave from H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments.

Semi-stiff white collars may be allowed for wear by ratings in class I and class III uniforms with No. 1 and No. 2 dresses when actually afloat, and may always be worn with No. 3 dress. They may be worn at all times during new entry training.

19. *Class II Uniform trousers.* The correct method of creasing Class II uniform trousers is as shown in B.R. 1938—Naval Ratings Handbook.

20. *Trousers without jumpers, jackets or tunics.* When the wearing of No. 2 Dress "Optional Jumpers" or No. 3 Dress "Optional Jumpers" is authorised, men dressed as seamen may wear blue serge trousers, blue waistbelt, and vest cotton uniform without a jumper and men not dressed as seamen may wear blue serge trousers, blue waistbelt and white tropical shirt without a jacket.

On foreign stations when the rig of the day for men dressed as seamen is No. 7 Dress "without jumpers" men not dressed as seamen may wear white drill trousers, white waistbelt (if necessary) and a white tropical shirt without a tunic, after working hours and when not required for duty.

Braces are not to be worn with these modified rigs.

In order to provide for an informal shoregoing rig in hot climates for men not dressed as seamen, the wearing of white tropical shirts with self-supporting white drill trousers may be authorised at the discretion of the Senior Officer present.

21. *Leather sandals* may be worn with working rig on stations where tropical clothing is worn, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

22. *Collars, seamen's blue* are to be worn with Nos. 1, 2 and 3 dresses for men dressed as seamen. They are not to be worn with No. 4 dress.

23. *Lightweight shorts* may be worn on board in very hot climates when working between decks and when off duty out of working hours.

24. *Action/Working dress* is the standard dress in action and may also be worn:—

(*a*) as a working dress, as an alternative to No. 3 dress, but overalls are to be worn for work when clothing is likely to be damaged or disfigured by contamination with paint, grease, etc. Steward ratings working in pantries and sculleries may wear shirts, knitted, cooks' as an alternative to shirts, action/working dress.

(*b*) when entering or leaving harbour in accordance with Station or Fleet Orders;

(*c*) by landing parties;

(*d*) in cool or cold conditions by men in Class I and III uniform in conjunction with serge jackets. Ties are not to be worn with this dress and the shirt collar is to be worn outside the jacket. Men in class II uniform wear their jerseys under the shirt of the action/working dress;

(*e*) as "night" clothing on Stations abroad, at the discretion of Commanders-in-Chief, when conditions are such that this dress is more suitable than No. 4 dress;

(*f*) as an anti-malarial dress ashore at the discretion of the Senior Officer.

Action/Working dress is not to be worn:—

(i) by "Dutymen" in harbour;

(ii) as "night" clothing except as provided for under (*e*) above;

(iii) outside a ship or establishment or the precincts of a dockyard except as provided for under (*f*) above or by working parties moving in formed bodies or travelling in motor transport.

25. *Action/Working dress shirts* may be worn with dresses Nos. 3 and 4 in lieu of white shirts and collars by ratings in class I and III uniform, at sea and as ordered by the Senior Officer. Action/Working dress shirts may also be worn by aircrew ratings with No. 3A dress (see Note 26 below). Uniform black ties are to be worn with light blue shirts under the foregoing arrangements. The blue shirts are not to be worn by ratings with No. 3 dress on shore outside Naval Establishments.

26. *Aircrew Working Dress* (No. 3A) is to be worn by ratings with the blouse open at the neck. The following alternative garments may be worn under the blouse:—

White shirt with collar and black tie.	For men with class I or class III uniform kits.
Light blue action/working dress shirt with black tie.	All ratings.
Seamen's uniform cotton vest. Seamen's jersey	For men with class II uniform kits.

27. *White Trousers.*—Nos. 2 and 3 dresses may be modified at the discretion of Commanders-in-Chief by substituting white trousers for blue trousers on any occasions when this rig may be considered appropriate, having regard to climatic conditions.

SECTION V

BADGES

1. *Rating badges.*—The badges indicating rating are as follows:—

Petty Officer—crossed foul anchors surmounted by a crown.

Leading rate—a foul anchor.

Rating badges are *not* worn by Chief Petty Officers, whose rating is denoted by their distinctive cap badge and by three large gilt buttons on their cuffs.

Rating badges are to be worn by petty officers and leading rates on the left arm of uniform jackets and jumpers, overcoats, action/working dress, overall suits, flying suits, immersion suits and tropical shirts or vests, cotton uniform.

The centre of the badge is to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

When the rating badge is worn together with the good conduct badge(s) the base of the rating badge is to be in line with the upper points of the first good conduct badge and the centre of the total device is to be midway between the point of shoulder and point of elbow.

2. *Good conduct badges.*—Good conduct badges are *not* worn by chief petty officers but are worn by all other ratings entitled to them. Good conduct badges are to be worn on the left arm. When good conduct badges are worn alone, the centre of the device is to be midway between the point of shoulder and point of elbow. The badges are to be hemmed on to a foundation—the gold and red on a cloth foundation, blue on a drill foundation—yellow thread being used for gold badges, red thread for red badges, and blue thread for blue badges.

The edges of the foundation are to be quite plain and are to be ½ inch from the badge.

When more than one good conduct badge is worn, the distance between them is to be ½ inch—measured perpendicularly.

Good conduct badges are *not* worn on overcoats, action/working dress, overall suits, tropical shirts or vests, cotton uniform.

3. *Branch badges.*—A descriptive list of branch badges is given in paragraph 4.

Stars and crown will be added to the branch badge to denote qualification as follows:—

Digitized by Google

	Seamen Branches	Naval Airman Branch	Other Branches (including Naval Air Mechanic (AE) and (O))
Petty Officers and below			
One star (above basic device)	Star S.Q.(formerly 3rd Class Part II or Specialist qualification).	3rd Class Part II or Specialist qualification.	Technical qualification for Able rate. } Not applicable to Coder, Regulating, Supply and Secretariat, Artisan and Sick Berth Branches.
Two Stars (one above and one below basic device)	2nd Class Part II or Specialist qualification.		Technical qualification for Leading rate. } Not applicable to Coder, Regulating, Supply and Secretariat, Artisan and Sick Berth Branches.
Crown (above basic device)	—		P.Os on higher rate of pay.
Crown (above basic device)	1st Class Part II or Specialist qualification.		— } Confirmed Leading rates and above only.
Crown above and 2 stars below basic device ..	Ratings qualified as Gunnery, T.A.S., Radar Plot, Communication Instructors and Staff Physical Training Instructors.		} Confirmed Leading rates and above only.
Chief Petty Officers			
Crown (above basic device)	2nd Class or Lower Part II or Specialist qualification.		C.P.Os on lower rate of pay.
Crown above and star below basic device ..	1st Class Part II or Specialist qualification.		C.P.Os on higher rate of pay.
Crown above and 2 stars below basic device ..	C.P.O.s qualified as Gunnery, T.A.S., Radar Plot, Communication Instructors and Staff Physical Training Instructors.		

Branch badges are worn by Chief Petty Officers, petty officers, leading rates and men entitled to them, Branch badges are not worn by Artificers, Chief Mechanicians and Mechanicians 1st Class.

With certain exceptions referred to below, branch badges are worn:—

(*a*) By Chief Petty Officers on each side of the collar of the jacket, on the right cuff of the overall suit and immediately above the left breast pocket of action/working dress. Additionally by Masters-at-Arms on the right cuff of the white tunic immediately above the central gilt button and on a white armlet on the right wrist in No. 10 Dress.

(*b*) By all other ratings on the right arm, the centre of the device being midway between the point of shoulder and point of elbow. Branch badges are not worn on overcoats, tropical shirts or vests, cotton uniform.

Physical Training Branch Badges.—These badges (in blue) are worn by Staff Physical Training Instructors and Physical Trainers in the centre of the chest of their P.T. vests and sweaters.

4. The following is a descriptive list of branch badges:—

Branch	Device	Distinguishing letters for various specialisations*	Remarks
Gunnery	Crossed Guns	Seaman Gunner Quarters Armourer QA Gunlayer Armourer GA Fire Control Armourer FC Quarters Non-Armourer QR Gunlayer Non-Armourer GL	
Torpedo Anti-Submarine	Crossed Torpedoes, Vertical Harpoon Coil Superimposed.	Underwater Weapons W Underwater Control C	
Radar Plot	Spider's Web crossed by Lightning Flashes.		Navigators' Yeomen will wear a badge consisting of a pair of dividers on the right cuff in addition to the Branch badge worn on the right arm.
Coxswain and Quartermaster	Six-spoked wheel.		Chief Petty Officers who have served as Coxswains will wear a badge consisting of the Branch device encircled by a laurel wreath.
Surveying Recorder ..	Sextant.		
Boom Defence	Crossed Shackle and Marline Spike.		
Communication ..	Crossed Flags.		Worn by men who were serving as Tactical Communication P.O. or above on 1st Jan. 1963. Worn by other Communication ratings.
	Wings crossed by Lightning Flash.		
Engineering Mechanic ..	Propeller.		

* Distinguishing letters are worn below the badge, including stars where appropriate, except where otherwise indicated.

Digitized by Google

Branch	Device	Distinguishing letters for various specialisations*	Remarks
Mechanicians	Propeller superimposed on a Throttle Wheel.		Chief Mechanicians and Mechanicians 1st Class wear no Branch badge.
Regulating	Crown.		Master-at-arms: Laurel wreath encircling Branch device.
Naval Airman	Aeroplane.	Aircraft Handler H Safety Equipment SE Met. Observer MET Photographer .. P	
Naval Air Mechanic ..	Aeroplane.	Fitter & Mechanic (AE) Fitter & Mechanic (O)	Pilot's mates will wear a badge on their right cuff—two-bladed propeller—in addition to the Branch badge.
Aircraft Mechanicians	Four-Bladed Propeller.		Chief Aircraft Mechanicians and Aircraft Mechanicians 1st class wear no Branch badge.
Physical Training ..	Crossed Clubs.		Physical Trainers 2nd Class holding a Gunnery, T.A.S. or Radar Plot specialist qualification, wear the Physical Training Branch badge only.
Electrical	Diagonal Lightning Flashes.	Electrician .. L Electrician (Air) AL Radio Electrician R Radio Electrician (Air) .. .. AR	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Electrical Mechanicians	Diagonal lightning flashes superimposed on an end-on view of a generator or motor with terminal blocks and shortened tail leads.	Electrical Mechanician .. .. L Electrical Mechanician (Air) .. AL Radio Electrical Mechanician .. R Radio Electrical Mechanician (Air) AR Electrical Mechanician Apprentice MA	Letters worn in centre of badge. Chief Mechanicians and Mechanicians 1st class wear no Branch badge.
Supply and Secretariat..	Star.	Writer .. .. W Stores .. .. S Victualling .. V Cook .. .. C Officers' Steward OS Officers' Cook .. OC	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Artisan	Crossed Axe and Hammer.		
Photographer	Camera.		
Sailmaker	Crossed Fid and Marline Spike		
Diving	Diver's Helmet.		Divers 2nd and 3rd class wear the badge *on the right cuff* in addition to their appropriate Branch badge.
Clearance Diver ..	Diver's Helmet with letter "C" below.		
Sick Berth	Red Cross on White ground in a circle.	State Registered Male Nurse .. N Radiographer .. X Physiotherapist M Hygiene Inspector H Medical Laboratory Technician .. L Mental Nurse .. P Operating Room Technician .. O Dental Attendant D	
Artificer			Branch badges will not be worn.

5. *Flying Badges, Naval Aircrew.*

Flying Badges for Pilots, Observers and Aircrew are worn on blue uniform (other than working dress) by C.P.O.s on the cuff of the left sleeve ½ inch above the centre button, and by other ratings 1½ inches from the end of the left sleeve of the jacket or jumper without cuffs. On jumpers with cuffs, they are to be worn 1½ inches above the top of the left cuff. On blue serge working dress they are to be worn above the left breast pocket of the blouse. On white uniform they are to be worn 1½ inches above the left breast pocket of the tunic and on the left cuff of jumpers in the same position as on blue jumpers. If medal ribbons are worn the badge is to be immediately

Digitized by Google

above the top row of ribbons. Flying badges are not worn on tropical shirts.

The flying badges are as follows:—

Rating Pilots	Wings, with foul anchor surrounded by laurel wreath and surmounted by a crown, in the centre.
Rating Observers	Wings, with foul anchor surrounded by the letter "O" surmounted by a crown, in the centre.
Rating Aircrew	Wings, with foul anchor surrounded by a narrow coil of rope, in the centre. (Telegraphist Air Gunners.)

Ratings who have qualified as Pilots or Observers at any time during service with the Royal Navy, the Royal Air Force, or the Dominions Air Forces, may wear the Naval flying badge of a Rating Pilot or Rating Observer as appropriate, irrespective of the duties on which they are currently employed. The badge is to be worn in the same position as by serving Pilots and Aircrewmen.

The Aircrew badge may, however, be withdrawn, with Admiralty approval, if the holder has:—

(*a*) been removed permanently from flying duties for disciplinary or other reasons within his own control;

(*b*) failed to complete his full qualifying aircrew training;

(*c*) failed to undertake successfully productive flying duties.

6. *Parachutist's Badge.*—This badge which depicts a parachute with wings may be worn by ratings who during service with the Royal Navy or in other services:—

(*a*) have successfully completed a basic parachute course at a recognised Royal Air Force Parachute Training School and have been subsequently held on the strength of an airborne unit which required them to drop by parachute, or

(*b*) have made a parachute jump in operations against the enemy, and

(*c*) have not had the privilege of wearing the badge withdrawn for refusing to jump or for being absent without good cause from a parade specifically ordered for parachute jumping.

The wearing of the badge by qualified ratings attached to an airborne unit which requires them to drop by parachute is compulsory; the wearing of the badge by other qualified ratings is optional. The badge is to be worn in the same position as flying badges.

7. *Submarine Badge.*—The wearing of this badge by qualified ratings serving, or who have served in submarines, is optional. The badge may be worn on blue and white uniform suits but is not to be worn on overcoats, action/working dress, overalls, tropical shirts or vests. When worn by C.P.O.s, it is to be ¼ inch above the centre button on the cuff of the left sleeve and by other ratings 1¼ inches from the lower end of the left sleeve of the jacket, tunic or jumper without cuffs. On jumpers with cuffs, it is to be worn 1½ inches above the top of the left cuff.

The qualification for the badge is the successful completion of the oral examination conducted by the Ships Boards between 4 and 6 months after ratings join their first submarine. For ratings whose service in submarines began before the institution of this examination and who are still serving in submarines, permission to wear the badge is at the discretion of the Submarine Commanding Officer. Submarine ratings who have returned to General Service may apply through their Commanding Officer to Flag Officer, Submarines for permission to wear the badge.

Permission to wear the badge may be withdrawn with Flag Officer, Submarines' approval if the holder has:—

(*a*) been removed from submarine service for disciplinary or other reasons within his own control, or

(*b*) failed to complete his first five-year period of service in submarines.

The grant or withdrawal of permission to wear the submarine badge is to be recorded at the foot of page 3 of the rating's Service Certificate and the names and official numbers of ratings granted permission to wear the badge are to be reported to Flag Officer, Submarines.

8. *Miscellaneous Badges.*

Naval patrol armlet.—All petty officers, seamen and marines who are temporarily employed on regulating branch or patrol duties are to wear the naval patrol armlet on the left cuff whilst actually on duty.

Good Shooting Badge
Shallow Water Diver's Badge
Free Diver's Badge
Bugler's Badge
Volunteer Bandsman's Badge

Ratings entitled to these badges are to wear them in a position 1½ inches above the top of the right cuff of serge jumpers or from the end of the sleeve of jackets. The wearing of the Volunteer Bandsman's badge is optional. It is preferable that this badge, a metal lyre, should be mounted on a patch of appropriate material (serge or drill) for sewing on to the sleeve.

9. *S.H.A.P.E. Insignia*

Ratings serving in N.A.T.O. appointments at S.H.A.P.E. and its subordinate command headquarters are to wear the insignia appropriate to their respective commands, as required by S.A.C.EUR, in the form of a cloth arm patch on the left upper arm immediately below the point of the shoulder.

10. SPECIAL BADGES FOR JUNIORS ENTERED AT H.M.S. GANGES or ST. VINCENT and ARTIFICER APPRENTICES IN TRAINING ESTABLISHMENTS

(*a*) *Juniors*

Junior Instructor	Small crown, foul anchor and miniature good conduct badge.	Worn on left arm with the point of the good conduct badge 5 inches below shoulder seam.
P.O. Junior	Small crown and miniature good conduct badge.	
Leading Junior	Miniature good conduct badge.	
First Class Junior	Small star.	Worn on the right arm midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow (immediately below the Branch badge in the case of Communication Juniors—see below).
Communication Juniors:—		Worn on the right arm, as branch badges, the centre of the device being midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.
J.C.O.	Wings crossed by lightning flash.	
Junior Coxswain	Eight-spoked wheel.	Worn on right cuff.
Junior Marksman	Single rifle.	
Junior Bugler	Bugle.	
Junior silver Bugler	Bugle with small crown above.	
Drummer	Drum.	
Drum Major	Drum with small crown above.	

Digitized by Google

(*b*) *Artificer Apprentices.*

C.P.O. Apprentice	Inverted chevron with star below.	Worn on *both* arms, midway between elbow and wrist.
P.O. Apprentice	Inverted chevron with star below.	Worn on the left arm, midway between elbow and wrist.
Leading Apprentice	Small star.	

Duke of Edinburgh's Award.—Artificer Apprentices and juniors, R.N. who receive this award may, whilst serving in training establishments, wear the embroidered (pocket) badge of the Award in the same manner as skill badges, viz. on the right cuff.

11. *Material for badges.*

Badges are to be worn in *gold* with No. 1 Dress suits, or, in the case of ratings not in possession of No. 1 dress, with best blue uniform suits, and by Masters-at-Arms with white uniform; in *red* with other blue uniform suits and on overcoats (except when worn by petty officers and leading rates of a Royal Guard —see Section IV, clause 14); and in *blue* with white uniform (except by Masters-at-Arms), action/working dress, overall suits, flying suits and immersion suits. The blue badges to be worn on No. 6 Dress must be blue embroidered.

The material on which badges are embroidered or printed is to be cut as follows:—

For Chief Petty Officers.—To the shape of the collar.

For others.—As supplied through the victualling yards.

Badges are to be hemmed on with black thread on blue, white thread on white clothing.

SECTION VI

MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS

1. Medals are to be worn whenever No. 1 or No. 6 dress is worn. Medal ribbons are to be worn with Nos. 2 and 7 dresses. The wearing of medal ribbons with other dresses is optional.

Note.—Until the general re-introduction of No. 1 dress becomes practicable, medals are to be worn on ceremonial occasions only by naval ratings on their best suits and on No. 6 dress.

2. *Medals* are to be worn on the left breast except as in (*f*) below on a removable bar (vide paragraph 5) which is to be placed immediately above the top row of medal ribons stitched to blue uniform (vide paragraph 6). On white uniform (drill tunics and jumpers) the medal bar is to be 2 inches vertically below the point of shoulder. Medals are to be worn "obverse" outwards (i.e., with the head of the Sovereign showing) in the following order, commencing with the end farthest from the shoulder:—

(*a*) British decorations in order of seniority (vide Uniform Regulations, Officers).

(*b*) British medals as directed in Uniform Regulations, Officers, with war medals in order of date.

(*c*) The long service and good conduct medals and the medal for good shooting.

(*d*) Foreign decorations in order of date of award.

(*e*) Foreign medals in order of date of award.

(*f*) Medals awarded by a society for bravery in saving human life, if specially authorised to be worn, are to be worn on the right breast, similarly to those on the left and on the same horizontal line.

3. When the number of medals is more than 3, the medals are to overlap, the inner one being shown in full, the amount of overlap being governed by the number of medals worn and the length of the bar (vide paragraph 5).

4. (*a*) When Decorations and Medals are worn, ribbons of the normal size medals (e.g. 1939–45 War Medals, Naval General Service Medal and Long Service and Good Conduct Medal) are to be of the following lengths, measured from the medal bar to the top of the medal:—

(i) If 1 row of medal ribbons is worn (vide paragraph 6)—1¾ inches.

(ii) If 2 or more rows of medal ribbons are worn—2 inches.

(*b*) When 2 or more Decorations and Medals are worn, the length of ribbon of those of other than normal size is to be adjusted so that the lower edges (or points of Stars) of all are in line.

(*c*) If the number of clasps requires the ribbon to be longer than (i) or (ii) it is to be regulated so that there is ¼ inch of clear ribbon between the top edge of the ribbon and the highest clasp, other ribbons being adjusted so that the lower edges of medals (or points of Stars) are in line with the lower edge of the medal having the largest number of clasps.

Note 1.—When the length of the ribbons exceeds 1¾ inches it is advisable for them to be stitched together low down.

Note 2.—When medals are worn the medal ribbons stitched to blue uniform are not to be visible and where necessary to ensure this they are to be covered by a small piece of serge attached to the medal bar.

5. Medals are to be worn on a removable bar which is to be provided at the expense of the wearer. The bar may be of any metal or material provided that the bar and buckle are wholly concealed by the ribbons. When worn on jackets (Class I and Class III uniform) the bar is to be immediately above the top row of medal ribbons, the inner medals being worn over the lapel in order to be fully visible except when a rifle is carried when they will be worn under the lapel. The length of the bar is to be as follows:—

One or 2 medals—according to the nature of the decorations worn.

Three, 4 or 5 medals—3¾-inch bar.

Six to 8 medals—5-inch bar (but not to exceed the distance between the shoulder seam of sleeve and the inner angle of the lapel when worn with Class I or III jacket).

Nine or more medals—6¼-inch bar (but not to exceed the distance between the shoulder seam of sleeve and the inner angle of the lapel when worn with Class I or Class III jacket). Men of small build in Class II uniform on whom the 6¼-inch bar overlaps the angle of the collar are to wear a 5¾-inch bar.

A cloth attachment (see paragraph 6) with beckets should be sewn on No. 1 jackets and jumpers so the bar can be securely fastened. On jackets beckets to take the medal bar are to be placed on the cloth attachment immediately above the upper row of ribbons. On jumpers the cloth attachment should be 1 inch deep with beckets in the centre and sufficiently long to take the movable bar.

Beckets are to be worked directly on to white drill tunics and jumpers of No. 6 dress. The positioning and the number of beckets to be fitted will depend on the number of medals to be worn but the siting of the beckets is to be such that the top medal bar is 2 inches vertically below the point of shoulder.

6. *Medal ribbons* when worn alone with blue uniform jackets or jumpers are to be arranged so that they are clearly visible and are to conform to the following rules:—

(*a*) Medal ribbons are to be worn on the left breast: The position of the upper edge of medal ribbons is to be as follows:—

Jackets: On a level with the point of lapel.

Jumpers: 4½ inches below the point of shoulder (measured over the front of the jumper).

Digitized by Google

When more than one row of ribbons is worn, the above applies to the top row.

(*b*) No row is to contain a smaller number of ribbons than the row above; the top row may consist of 1 ribbon only.

(*c*) Medal ribbons are to be ¼ inch in length and there is to be an interval of ¼ inch between each row. The whole display is to be as symmetrical as possible about the vertical.

(*d*) The ribbons in any one row are to be close together and are to be sewn to a cloth attachment which is to be stitched to the jacket or jumper. The size of the cloth attachment is to be such as to leave ¼ inch above and below the ribbons and ¼ inch between the end of the row and the side of the cloth attachment.

(*e*) In no case must the ribbons overlap.

7. On white uniform medal ribbons are to be worn on a removable bar or bars and are to conform with paragraph 6 (*b*) (*c*) and (*e*). The top bar is to be placed in the position indicated in paragraph 2 above for the medal bar.

SECTION VII

CLOTHES CHESTS, SUIT AND ATTACHE CASES, TRAVELLING BAGS

1. *Clothes Chest*

(*a*) When kit lockers are not available, chief petty officers, petty officer stewards, officers' cooks 1st class and confirmed sergeants of Marines, are allowed to have a clothes chest of the following dimensions:—

3 feet 2 inches in length.
1 foot 10 „ „ breadth.
1 „ 10 „ „ depth.

The chests are to be fitted with 1 long and 2 short drawers, with locks and keys.

(*b*) Other ratings in Class I or Class III uniform may have a small chest with 1 drawer, of the following dimensions:—

2 feet in length.
1 foot 6 inches in breadth.
1 „ 2 „ „ depth.

if accommodation is available.

2. *Suit Cases*

(*a*) The Service pattern suitcase is of green canvas with leather bindings and of the following dimensions:

Overall measurements of case when closed including corner caps and studs but excluding handle shall be 26 inches long by 15 inches wide by 7 inches deep. The overall width of the case including handle with D rings flat shall not exceed 16 inches.

(*b*) Ratings are not allowed to have in their possession in ships and establishments suit cases which exceed the above dimensions.

(*c*) Subject to (*b*), suit cases may be used by all ratings serving in ships and shore establishments.

3. *Attaché Cases*

(*a*) To be brown, 14 inches long, 10 inches wide, 5 inches deep, and of approved pattern as supplied through the Victualling Yards.

(*b*) For use when landing for games or on short leave. When not in use the cases are to be kept in the racks, where provided, or in the kit locker. The dimensions of the attaché case are such that it can be stowed crosswise in a service-pattern suit case.

4. *Travelling Bags*

(*a*) To be of canvas of the hold-all type, closed with a zip and measuring 25 inches by 13½ inches by 6½ inches and having a capacity somewhat less than that of the Service suitcase.

(*b*) To be of approved pattern as supplied through the Victualling Yards.

(*c*) For use as an alternative to the suit case; men serving afloat who do not choose to take a suit case with them may be permitted to take a travelling bag in lieu.

SECTION VIII

KITS OF ALL CLASSES, MODIFICATIONS PERMITTED AT THE DISCRETION OF COMMANDERS-IN-CHIEF, LISTS OF ARTICLES, REGULATIONS FOR ISSUE TO NEW ENTRIES, ETC.

1. Class I.—Chief Petty Officers.
2. Class II.—Men dressed as seamen.
3. Class III.—Petty officers and men not dressed as seamen.
4. Regulations for the supply of kits to new entries.
5. Artificer apprentices.
6. Juniors.
7. Recovered deserters.
8. Maltese N.C.S. ratings.
9. Chinese ratings.
10. Other ratings entered locally on Stations abroad.
11. Hired interpreters.

Notes

(A) *White drill suits, vests, cotton, uniform and vests, cotton, ribbed. Class II.*—The numbers of these articles in the compulsory kit may be increased, if necessary, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

(B) *Underwear, all classes.*—See Section VIII 4 Note (*j*).

(C) *Boots, ankle, and shoes.—All classes.*—One pair of boots, ankle, to be of the standard pattern. The second pair of boots, ankle, may be of lighter manufacture but otherwise of the standard pattern. If a pair of shoes is maintained instead of the second pair of boots, ankle, the shoes are to be of standard pattern and black, except on foreign stations, where a pair of white canvas shoes, with leather soles, may, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief, be substituted. A pair of white canvas shoes is given to ratings on first occasion of being drafted abroad under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (62), Chap. 10)). See also Section VIII 4 Note (*e*).

(D) *Variations allowed on foreign stations.*—Commodores of Depots are to be kept informed of any variations in kit authorised by Station Orders.

(E) *Completion of kits of men on draft for foreign service.*—Men who are noted for foreign draft should not ordinarily be required to provide themselves with articles which they will not be required to maintain on the station to which they are drafted.

(F) *Tropical Clothing.*—The conditions for issue and maintenance of tropical clothing as compulsory kit are set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (62) Chap. 10).

Digitized by Google

Tropical rig, when ordered, will be as follows:—

C.P.O.s and P.O.s not dressed as seamen

*Shirt, white, tropical.
Shorts, white drill, tropical.
Stockings, white.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled.

* With a $\frac{5}{16}$-inch gilt crown and anchor button just below the neck opening.

Other ratings not dressed as Seamen

†Shirt, white, tropical.
Shorts, white drill, tropical.
Stockings, blue.
Black boots or shoes.

† With $\frac{3}{4}$-inch black horn crown and anchor button just below the neck opening.

Men dressed as Seamen

Vest, cotton, uniform, Class II.
Shorts, white drill, tropical.
Stockings, blue.
Black boots or shoes.

(G) *White suits.*—Ratings entered before 1st September, 1955, and Artificer Apprentices who completed their training and Boys who left the Boys' Training Establishments before that date will be in possession of white suits.

1. UNIFORM KIT CLASS I

CHIEF PETTY OFFICERS

Article		Denomination of Quantity	Scale
Compulsory Kit			
Jacket, double-breasted, cloth		No.	1
¶ ,, single-breasted blue serge		No.	1
Waistcoat, blue serge or pullover, sleeveless, blue		No.	1
Trousers, cloth		Pr.	1
¶ ,, blue serge		Pr.	1
**Shirts, Action/Working Dress		No.	2
**Trousers, Action/Working Dress		Prs.	2
Blouse, Working Dress	Aircrew Ratings only.	No.	1
Trousers, Working Dress	Aircrew Ratings only.	Pr.	1
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, plain knit	Aircrew Ratings only.	Prs.	3
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, rib-bed knit	Aircrew Ratings only.	Prs.	3
Beret	Aircrew Ratings only.	No.	1
Belt, waist, white	Cook Ratings only.	No.	1
Shirts, white, tropical	Cook Ratings only.	No.	4
Trousers, white drill	Cook Ratings only.	Prs.	4
Caps, plastic, Class I and III		No.	2
††Cap, blue drill		No.	1
(B) Vests		No.	3
(B) Trunks		Prs.	3
Shirts, soft, white		No.	3
Collars, white		No.	6
Ties, black		No.	2
Socks or stockings, blue		Prs.	2
Boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots and 1 pr. shoes)		Prs.	2
Sheets		No.	3
Pillow slips		No.	2
Pyjama suits		No.	2
Raincoat		No.	1
Braces		Pr.	1
Wallet for Pay Book		No.	1
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint		No.	1
Badges, as necessary.			

Article		Denomination of Quantity	Scale
Tropical Clothing:			
Tunics, white drill	See Notes (F) and (G).	No.	2
Trousers, white drill	See Notes (F) and (G).	Prs.	2
**Shorts, blue drill	See Notes (F) and (G).	Prs.	2
‡ ,, white drill	See Notes (F) and (G).	Prs.	2
Shirts, white tropical	See Notes (F) and (G).	No.	2
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	See Notes (F) and (G).	Pr.	1
Sandals, leather	See Notes (F) and (G).	Pr.	1
Socks, white	See Notes (F) and (G).	Prs.	2
Stockings, white	See Notes (F) and (G).	Prs.	2
Optional Kit			
Jackets, double-breasted, cloth		No.	2
Waistcoats, cloth		No.	2
Trousers, cloth		Prs.	2
Jackets, blue serge, single-breasted or double-breasted		No.	2
Waistcoat, blue serge, or pullover, blue		No.	1
Trousers, blue serge		Prs.	2
Tunics, white drill		No.	2
Trousers, white drill		Prs.	3
Shirts, Action/Working Dress		No.	2
Trousers, Action/Working Dress		Prs.	2
Boots, ankle, or shoes, black leather		Pr.	1
Slippers or Shoes, black leather		Pr.	1
Shoes, gymnasium		Pr.	1
Covers, cap, white		No.	4
Shirts, soft, white		No.	3
Collars, white		No.	6
Vests, winter		No.	3
Trunks		Prs.	4
Ties, black		No.	2
Pyjama suits		No.	1
Socks, or stockings, blue		Prs.	4
Overcoat		No.	1
Gloves, or mitts, blue, woollen		Pr.	1
,, brown, leather		Pr.	1
Scarf, plain white		No.	1
Towels, seamen's		No.	4
or Towels, seamen's		No.	2
or Towel, bath		No.	1
‡‡Bag, toilet		No.	1
Razor		No.	1
Comb, hair		No.	1
Brush, shaving		No.	1
,, hair		No.	1
,, tooth		No.	1
,, clothes		No.	1
Brushes, shoe		No.	3
Scissors		Pr.	1
Housewife, filled, men's		No.	1
Handkerchiefs, white		No.	12
Belt, waist, blue		No.	1
Type		No.	1
Suit case		No.	1
Attaché case		No.	1
Shorts, white or blue drill, tropical		Prs.	2
Shirts, white tropical		No.	2
Shorts, white, lightweight		Prs.	2
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled		Pr.	1
Sandals, leather		Pr.	1
Stockings or socks, white		Prs.	6
Belt, waist, white		No.	1
Optional Evening Kit			
†Black bow tie		No.	1
†Shirts, soft, evening		No.	1
†Collars, evening		No.	2
†White Mess Jacket		No.	1
†Miniature Medal Ribbons		Set	1
†Black silk Kamarband		No.	1
†Socks, black		Pr.	1

Digitized by Google

See Notes (A) to (G) at the beginning of section VIII.

¶ A double breasted jacket and trousers of cloth, serge, tartan or diagonal serge may be maintained in lieu.

† *See* section II, note 17.

††Engine Room Artificers, Mechanicians, Engineering Mechanics, Aircraft Artificers, Aircraft Mechanicians, Naval Air Mechanic ratings, Electrical Artificers (Air), Radio Electrical Artificers (Air), Electrical Mechanicians (Air), Radio Electrical Mechanicians (Air), Electrical Mechanics (Air), and Radio Electrical Mechanics (Air) only.

** One for Cook ratings.

‡ Three for Cook ratings.

‡‡ This item is not provided from Service sources. Its value for compensation purposes is to be taken as 1s. 6d.

2. UNIFORM KIT, CLASS II

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN

Ratings below P.O. of all branches except Artificers and Artificer Apprentices; and Acting Petty Officers with less than 12 months to serve, and Local Acting Petty Officers, who do not elect to change their rig.

Article		Denomination of Quantity	Scale
Compulsory Kit			
Suit, No. 1 Dress, worsted serge ..		No.	1
§§Jumpers, blue serge		No.	1
§§‡‡Trousers, „ „		Pr.	1
Belt, waist, white ..	Cook ratings only	No.	1
Shirts, knitted, cooks		No.	4
Trousers, white drill, (Class I and III)		Prs.	4
¶Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..		No.	2
¶Trousers, Action/Working Dress ..		Prs.	2
Blouse, Working Dress	Aircrew Ratings only.	No.	1
Trousers, Working Dress		Pr.	1
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, plain knit		Prs.	3
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, ribbed knit ..		Prs.	3
Beret		No.	1
Tie, black		No.	1
Collars, seamen's, blue		No.	2
Caps, plastic		No.	2
¶¶Cap, blue drill		No.	1
Cap ribbons		No.	2
Scarves, black		No.	1
Socks or stockings, blue (2 prs. socks, blue, to new entries) ..		Prs.	2
(C) Boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots, ankle and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries)		Prs.	2
Sheets		No.	3
Pillow slips		No.	2
Pyjama suits		No.	2

Article		Denomination of Quantity	Scale
(A) Vests, cotton, uniform, Class II ..		No.	2
Vests, cotton		No.	3
Jersey, seamen's		No.	1
Knife, clasp (seaman branch ratings only)		No.	1
Lanyards, knife		No.	2
Brush, clothes		No.	1
„ shoe, cleaning		No.	1
„ „ polishing		No.	1
Type		No.	1
Attaché case		No.	1
(B) Trunks		Prs.	3
Towels, seamen's		No.	2
Belt, waist, blue		No.	1
Raincoat		No.	1
Wallet for Pay Book		No.	1
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint		No.	1
Badges, as necessary.			
Tropical Clothing:			
(A) Jumpers, white drill	See Notes (F) and (G)	No.	2
(A) Trousers, „ „		Prs.	2
¶Shorts, blue drill ..		Prs.	2
** „ white drill ..		Prs.	2
Vests, cotton, uniform		No.	2
Shoes, white canvas leather soled ..		Pr.	1
Sandals, leather ..		Pr.	1
Socks, white ..		Prs.	2
Stockings, blue ..		Prs.	2

Manuals of Instruction:

Naval Ratings' Handbook, BR1938	Men below Leading Rate of all Branches.
ABCD Pamphlet, BR1294B ..	Men below Leading Rate in all branches, except Communication ratings.
Seamen's Pocket Book BR827(52)	Communications ratings only.
Vol. 1 Seamanship Manual BR67/1 (51)	Naval Airmen (Aircraft Handlers) and Communications and Seamen branch ratings. C.S. and S.S. Ratings only.
Vol. 2 Seamanship Manual BR67/2 (51)	Seamen on passing professionally for Leading Seamen.
Signal Card B.R. 232(2)	Communications ratings only.
Machinery Handbook BR77 ..	Engineering Mechanic Branch ratings only.
Manual of Instruction for Sick Berth Staff ..	Sick Berth Branch ratings only.
Manual for Officers' Stewards ..	C.S. Officers' Stewards only.
Manual of Naval Cookery	Ships' cook ratings only.
§Handbook for Officers' Cooks ..	Officers' cook ratings only.

Note.—The maintenance of the following items is optional on the Arabian Seas and Persian Gulf Station and at Singapore:—

1 jumper, blue serge.
1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
1 collar, seamen's, blue.

Digitized by Google

Article	Denomination of Quantity	Scale
Optional Kit		
Jumpers, blue serge	No.	2
Trousers ,, ,,	Prs.	2
Jumpers, white drill	No.	2
Trousers ,, ,,	Prs.	3
Shirts, Action/Working Dress	No.	2
Trousers, Action/Working Dress	Prs.	2
Boots, ankle, or shoes, black leather	Pr.	1
Slippers or Shoes, black leather	Pr.	1
Shoes, gymnasium	Pr.	1
Caps	No.	2
Cap ribbons	No.	2
Jersey, seamen's	No.	1
Collar, seamen's, blue	No.	1
Vests, cotton, uniform, Class II	No.	3
Vests, cotton	No.	2
Pyjama suits	No.	1
Trunks	Prs.	4
Socks or stockings, blue	Prs.	4
Overcoat	No.	1
‡Trousers, Fearnought	Pr.	1
Gloves, or mitts, blue, woollen	Pr.	1
,, brown leather	Pr.	1
Scarves, black	No.	2
Scarf, plain white	No.	1
Shirts, knitted, cooks' (steward ratings only)	No.	3
Towels, seamen's	No.	2
or Towel, bath	No.	1
†Bag, toilet	No.	1
Razor	No.	1
Brush, shaving	No.	1
Brush Hair	No.	1
,, shoe, cleaning or polishing	No.	1
,, tooth	No.	1
Comb, hair	No.	1
Scissors	Pr.	1
Housewife, filled, men's	No.	1
Handkerchiefs	No.	8
Knife, clasp (except Seamen branch ratings)	No.	1
Lanyards, knife	No.	3
Suitcase	No.	1
Shorts, white or blue drill, tropical	Prs.	2
Vests, cotton, uniform	No.	2
Shorts, white lightweight	Prs.	2
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Pr.	1
Stockings, blue, or socks, white	Prs.	6
Belt, waist, white	No.	1

See Notes (A) to (G) at the beginning of Section VIII.

† This item is not provided from Service sources. Its value for compensation purposes is to be taken as 1s. 6d.

‡ Compulsory for Engineering Mechanic Branch ratings in coal-fired ships (see Section II, Clause 5). One pair to be supplied gratuitously to each engineering mechanic on joining a coal-fired ship (see Victualling Manual, B.R. 93 (62) Chap. 10).

§§ A worsted serge suit may be maintained in lieu.

¶ One for cook ratings.

** Three for cook ratings.

§ Compulsory for all officers' cook ratings who completed their new entry training after 12th August, 1936, and were supplied gratuitously with a copy of this handbook on allocation as assistant cook (O). Optional for all other cook ratings.

‡‡ Two for steward ratings.

¶¶ Engineering Mechanics, Naval Air Mechanic ratings, Electrical Mechanics (Air) and Radio Electrical Mechanics (Air) only.

3. UNIFORM KIT, CLASS III

PETTY OFFICERS AND MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN

Confirmed and Acting Petty Officers including Acting Petty Officers with less than 12 months to serve, and Local Acting Petty Officers, who elect to change their rig; Artificers 3rd Class.

Article	Denomination of Quantity	Scale
Compulsory Kit		
Jackets, double breasted, cloth	No.	1
Trousers, cloth	Pr.	1
Jackets, single breasted, blue serge	No.	1‡‡
Trousers, blue serge	Pr.	1‡‡
§§Waistcoats, blue serge, or pullover, sleeveless, blue	No.	1
*Shirts, Action/Working Dress	No.	2
*Trousers, Action/Working Dress	Prs.	2
Blouse, Working Dress — Aircrew Ratings only.	No.	1
Trousers, Working Dress — Aircrew Ratings only.	Pr.	1
Socks, woollen knitted, undyed, plain knit — Aircrew Ratings only.	Prs.	3
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, ribbed knit — Aircrew Ratings only.	Prs.	3
Beret — Aircrew Ratings only.	No.	1
Belt, waist, white — P.O. Cook Ratings only.	No.	1
Shirts, white, tropical — P.O. Cook Ratings only.	No.	4
Trousers, white drill — P.O. Cook Ratings only.	Prs.	4
Caps, plastic, Class I and III	No.	2
§Cap, blue drill	No.	1
(B) Vests	No.	3
(B) Trunks	Prs.	3
Shirts, soft white	No.	3
Collars, white	No.	6
Ties, black	No.	2
(C) Boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots, ankle and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries)	Prs.	2
Socks or stockings, blue (2 prs. socks, blue, to all new entries)	Prs.	2
Sheets	No.	3
Pillow slips	No.	2
Pyjama suits	No.	2
Towels, seamen's	No.	2
Type	No.	1
Brush, clothes	No.	1
,, shoe, cleaning	No.	1
,, ,, polishing	No.	1
Raincoat	No.	1
Belt, waist, blue	No.	1
Wallet for Pay Book	No.	1
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint	No.	1
Badges, as necessary.		
Tropical Clothing:		
Tunics, white drill — See Notes (F) and (G).	No.	2
Trousers, white drill — See Notes (F) and (G).	Prs.	2
*Shorts, blue drill — See Notes (F) and (G).	Prs.	2
** ,, white drill — See Notes (F) and (G).	Prs.	2
Shirts, white, tropical — See Notes (F) and (G).	No.	2
Shoes, white, canvas, leather soled — See Notes (F) and (G).	Pr.	1
Sandals, leather — See Notes (F) and (G).	Pr.	1
Socks, white — See Notes (F) and (G).	Prs.	2
***Stockings, blue — See Notes (F) and (G).	Prs.	2
Manuals of Instruction Naval Ratings' Handbook, BR1938 — Men below Leading Rate of All Branches.		
Manuals of Instruction A B C D Pamphlet' BR1294B — Men below Leading Rate of All Branches.		

Digitized by Google

Manual of Instruction for Sick Berth Staff ..	Ratings of the Sick Berth Branch only.
Engineering Manual ..	E.R.A.s and mechanicians only.
Manual of Naval Cookery	Ratings of Ship's Cook Branch only.
Manual for Officers' Stewards	C.S. Officers' Stewards only.
¶Handbook for Officers' Cooks	Officers' cook ratings only.

Article	Denomination of Quantity	Scale
Optional Kit		
Jackets, double-breasted cloth ..	No.	2
Waistcoat, cloth	No.	1
Trousers, cloth	Prs.	2
Jacket, blue serge, single-breasted or double-breasted	No.	1
Waistcoat, blue serge, or pullover, blue	No.	1
Trousers, blue serge	Pr.	1
Tunics, white drill	No.	2
Trousers, white drill	Prs.	3
Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..	No.	2
Trousers, Action/Working Dress	Prs.	2
Boots, ankle, or shoes, black leather	Pr.	1
Slippers or Shoes, black leather ..	Pr.	1
Shoes, gymnasium	Pr.	1
Shirts, knitted, cooks' (steward ratings only)	No.	3
Covers, cap, white	No.	3
Shirts, soft, white	No.	3
Collars white	No.	6
Vests	No.	2
(B) Trunks	Prs.	4
Ties, black	No.	2
Pyjama suits	No.	1
Socks or stockings, blue	Prs.	4
Overcoat	No.	1
Gloves or mitts, blue, woollen ..	Pr.	1
„ brown leather	Pr.	1
Scarf, plain white	No.	1
Towels, seamen's	No.	2
or Towel, bath	No.	1
†††Bag, toilet	No.	1
Razor	No.	1
Brush, hair	No.	1
„ shoe, cleaning, or polishing	No.	1
„ shaving	No.	1
„ tooth	No.	1
Comb, hair	No.	1
Scissors	Pr.	1
Housewife, filled, men's	No.	1
Handkerchiefs, white	No.	8
Braces	Pr.	1
Suit case	No.	1
Attaché case	No.	1
Shorts, white or blue drill, tropical	Prs.	2
Shirts, white, tropical	No.	2
Shorts, white, lightweight ..	Prs.	2
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Pr.	1
Stockings, white or socks, white ..	Prs.	6
Belt, waist, white	No.	1

See Notes (A) to (G) at the beginning of Section VIII.

‡‡ A double-breasted jacket and trousers of cloth, serge, tartan or diagonal serge may be maintained in lieu.

* One for cook, including officers' cook, ratings.

** Three for cook ratings.

¶ Compulsory for all officers' cook ratings who completed their new entry training after 12th August, 1936, and were supplied gratuitously with a copy of this handbook on allocation as assistant cook (O). Optional for all other cook ratings.

*** 2 prs. stockings, white, for P.O.s.

§ Engine Room Artificers, Mechanicians, Engineering Mechanics, Aircraft Artificers, Aircraft Mechanicians, Naval Air Mechanic ratings, Electrical Artificers (Air), Radio Electrical Artificers (Air), Electrical Mechanicians (Air), Radio Electrical Mechanicians (Air), Electrical Mechanics (Air) and Radio Electrical Mechanics (Air) only.

††† This item is not provided from Service sources. Its value for compensation purposes is to be taken as 1s. 6d.

§§ *See* Section VIII, sub-section 4 (*h*).

4. REGULATIONS FOR THE SUPPLY OF KITS TO NEW ENTRIES

(*a*) As laid down in Chap. 49, Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, men and juniors are entitled on first entry to be supplied gratuitously with all the articles in the compulsory kit of their rating, and with certain additional items as set out in clause (*b*), subject for N.C.S. ratings to the following conditions:—

(i) that they are required to provide themselves with a regulation service kit.

(ii) that no orders to the contrary are in force on the station.

(*b*) In addition to the compulsory articles of kit, the following are to be supplied gratuitously to ratings other than locally entered ratings on foreign stations who are required to maintain reduced kits only:—

1 attaché case.	To men not dressed as seamen.
1 Housewife, filled, men's	To all classes.
1 belt, waist, white 1 shirt, action/working dress. 1 pr. trousers, action/working dress	To all cooks.
1 pr. Gloves, blue wool 1 pr. Scissors 1 pr. Shoes, black leather	To all classes.

Recreational, etc., Clothing

Shorts, white, recreational, 2 prs. Stockings, thick, 2 prs. Sports Jerseys, 2 No. Shoes, gym., 1 pr.	To all ratings on first entry at the Home Depots.

(*c*) Cap and other badges, as necessary, are included in the gratuitous issue of kits to new entries.

(*d*) Kit bags are supplied to all ratings under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93(62) Chap. 10). These articles remain Government property.

(*e*) One of the two pairs of boots included in the initial free kits of ratings should be leather-heeled,

Digitized by Google

the other rubber-heeled, the leather-heeled boots are to be fitted locally with metal boot protectors before issue. All metal protectors are to be removed from the footwear of all new entry ratings before they are drafted to sea.

(*f*) Juniors are to be kitted up as indicated in sub-section 6.

(*g*) The 6 white collars supplied to new entries in Class III uniform other than Artificer Apprentices are to be semi-stiff collars. After leaving the training establishment the kits of these ratings are to include 6 collars, of which 2 are stiff.

(*h*) New entries not dressed as seamen are to be supplied with a pullover and not a waistcoat as part of their free kit on entry.

(*i*) New entry cook ratings are supplied with aprons, cooks' and caps, cooks', on personal loan under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (62), Chap. 10).

(*j*) The underwear to be issued to new entries is normally to be vests, cotton, ribbed and trunks, cotton, E.T., but drawers, knitted long, may be issued in lieu of the latter at the option of the rating concerned.

(*k*) New entry steward ratings are supplied with tunics, stewards', aprons, cooks' and gloves, white on personal loan under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (BR. 93 (62), Chap. 10).

5. ARTIFICER APPRENTICES

(*Note.*—Artificer apprentices are to wear Class III Uniform.)

†1 jacket, double-breasted, cloth.
†1 pr. trousers, cloth.
1 jacket, double breasted, blue serge } made-to-measure
1 pr. trousers, blue serge }
1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge.
1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
1 pullover, sleeveless, blue.
2 prs. trousers, Action/Working Dress.
2 shirts, Action/Working Dress.
1 belt, waist, blue
2 ties, black.
3 shirts, soft white.
6 collars, white, stiff.
2 prs. socks or stockings.
2 prs. boots, ankle.
1 pr. scissors
4 towels, seamen's.
1 pr. gloves, blue wool

(c) 3 prs. trunks.
(c) 3 vests, cotton, ribbed.
2 suits pyjamas.
1 brush, clothes.
1 „ shoe, cleaning.
1 „ shoe, polishing.
2 caps, plastic, Cl. I and III.
2 cap badges.
*1 cap, blue drill.
1 attaché case.
1 pr. slippers or shoes, black leather.
1 type.
3 sheets.
2 pillow slips.
1 raincoat.
1 jersey, seamen's.
1 housewife, filled, men's.
1 mug, enamelled, 1 pint.
1 wallet for paybook.

RECREATIONAL CLOTHING:—

2 prs. shorts, white, recreational.
2 prs. stockings.
2 sports jerseys.
1 pr. shoes, gymnasium.

Optional

1 overcoat.

Note.—The issue of the kit bag, vide sub-section 4(*d*), is to be deferred until completion of training.

(c) See Section VIII sub-section 4 (*j*).

† To be issued on completion of 12 months' training.

* Engine Room Artificer, Aircraft Artificer, Electrical Artificer (Air) and Radio Electrical Artificer (Air) apprentices only.

6. JUNIORS

(A) JUNIORS (O) DRESSED AS SEAMEN ENTERED AT ADULT NEW ENTRY ESTABLISHMENTS

Article	Initial Free Kit: Denomination	Initial Free Kit: On Entry
Suit, No. 1 Dress, worsted serge (made to measure) ..	No.	1
Jumpers, blue serge ..	No.	1
Trousers, blue serge (Junior Asst. Stewards only) ..	Prs.	2
Trousers, blue serge (other ratings)	Pr.	1
Shirts, Action/Working Dress	No.	2
Trousers, Action/Working Dress	Prs.	2
Shirts, knitted, cooks' .. } Junior Asst. Cooks only.	No.	4
Trousers, white, drill, Cl. I & III .. .. } Junior Asst. Cooks only.	Prs.	4
Belt, waist, white .. } Junior Asst. Cooks only.	No.	1
(*d*) Aprons, cooks' (Junior Asst. Cooks only)	No.	4
(*d*) Caps, cooks' (Junior Asst. Cooks only)	No.	4
(*d*) Tunics, stewards' (Junior Asst. Stewards only) ..	No.	3
(*d*) Gloves, white (Junior Asst. Stewards only)	Prs.	3
Collars, seamen's, blue ..	No.	2
Caps, plastic	No.	2
(*e*) Cap, blue drill	No.	1
Cap ribbons	No.	2
Scarf, black ..	No.	1
Socks, blue	Prs.	2
(*b*) Boots, ankle	Prs.	2
Vests, cotton, ribbed ..	No.	3
Vests, cotton, uniform, Cl. II	No.	2
Jersey, seamen's ..	No.	1
(*c*) Trunks	Prs.	3
(*a*) Knife, clasp	No.	1
Belt, waist, blue	No.	1
Lanyards, knife	No.	2
Pyjama suits	No.	2
Towels, seamen's	No.	2
Brush, clothes	No.	1
„ shoe, cleaning ..	No.	1
„ „ polishing ..	No.	1
Type	No.	1
Scissors	Pr.	1
Housewife, filled, men's ..	No.	1

Digitized by Google

Article	Initial Free Kit: Denomination	Initial Free Kit: On Entry
Case, attaché	No.	1
Raincoat	No.	1
Gloves, blue	Pr.	1
Slippers or shoes, black leather	Pr.	1
Recreational Clothing:		
Shorts, white, recreational	Prs.	2
Stockings, thick	Prs.	2
Jerseys, sports	No.	2
Shoes, gymnasium	Pr.	1
Sheets	No.	3
Pillow slips	No.	2
Wallet for paybook	No.	1
Mug, enamelled, 1 pt.	No.	1
(*d*) Bag, kit, seamen's	No.	1
Prayer book	No.	1

Notes

(*a*) For seamen branch juniors only.

(*b*) See Section VIII, sub-section 4 (*e*).

(*c*) See Section VIII, sub-section 4 (*j*).

(*d*) These articles are to be issued under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (62) Chap. 10).

(*e*) Engineering Mechanics, Naval Air Mechanic ratings, Electrical Mechanics (Air) and Radio Electrical Mechanics (Air) only.

(B) JUNIOR (U) DRESSED AS SEAMEN ENTERED AT H.M.S. GANGES OR ST. VINCENT.

Article	Denomination of Quantity	Free Issue: On Entry	Free Issue: During training (*a*)	Free Issue: On being kitted up for sea	Kit on discharge to sea
Suit, No. 1 Dress, worsted serge (made to measure)	No.	—	—	1	1
Jumpers, blue serge	No.	2	1	—	2
Trousers, „ „	Prs.	2	1	—	2
„ Action/ Working Dress	Prs.	2	—	—	2
Shirts, Action/Working Dress	No.	2	—	—	2
Collars, seamen's blue	No.	2	—	1	3
Cap, plastic	No.	3	—	—	2
„ ribbons	No.	2	—	—	2
(*f*) „ blue drill	No.	—	1	—	1
Scarves, black	No.	1	—	1	2
Socks, Blue	Prs.	2	—	—	2
(*b*) Boots, ankle	Prs.	2	—	—	2
Vests, cotton, ribbed	No.	3	—	—	3
„ „ uniform, Class II	No.	3	—	—	3
Jerseys, seamen's	No.	2	—	—	1
(*d*) Trunks	Prs.	3	—	—	3
Belt, waist, blue	No.	1	—	—	1
(*c*) Knife, clasp	No.	—	—	1	1
Lanyards, knife	No.	2	—	—	2
Pyjamas suits	No.	2	—	—	2
Towel, seamen's	No.	2	—	—	2
Brush, clothes	No.	1	—	—	1
„ shoe, cleaning	No.	1	—	—	1
„ „ polishing	No.	1	—	—	1
Type	No.	1	—	—	1
Scissors	Pr.	1	—	—	—
Housewife, filled, junior's	No.	1	—	—	—
Attaché case	No.	1	—	—	1
Raincoat	No.	1	—	—	1
Comforter, blue	No.	1	—	—	—
Gloves, blue	Pr.	1	—	—	—
Slippers or Shoes, black leather	Pr.	1	—	—	—
Seamanship Manual, Vol. 1	No.	1	—	—	1
Prayer Book	No.	1	—	—	1
Recreational clothing:					
Shorts, white recreational	Prs.	2	—	—	—
Stockings	Prs.	2	—	—	—
Sports jerseys	No.	2	—	—	—
Shoes, gymnasium	Pr.	1	—	—	—
Sheets	No.	3	—	—	3
Pillow slips	No.	2	—	—	2
(*e*) Kit bag	No.	1	—	—	1
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint	No.	1	—	—	1
Wallet for paybook	No.	1	—	—	1

Notes

(*a*) This issue is to be made on completion of 12 weeks in General Technical Course.

(*b*) See Section VIII, 4, note (*e*).

(*c*) For seamen branch juniors only.

(*d*) See Section VIII, sub-section 4 (*j*).

(*e*) The kit bag is issued under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (BR. 93 (62) Chap. 10).

(*f*) Engineering Mechanics, Naval Air Mechanic ratings, Electrical Mechanics (Air) and Radio Electrical Mechanics (Air) only.

7. RECOVERED DESERTERS

Recovered deserters are to be dealt with in the matter of clothing as laid down in Chapter 14 of the Victualling Manual, (B.R. 93 (62)), and in the Regulations for Naval Detention Quarters.

8. MALTESE N.C.S. RATINGS

(A) RATINGS SERVING IN SEAGOING SHIPS

Ratings serving in seagoing ships are to maintain the full regulation service kit of their rating.

Ratings entered for service *in seagoing ships* are entitled to receive gratuitously the articles of kit as laid down for new entries (see Section 4) with the following exceptions:—

ALL RATINGS

1 detachable warm lining for raincoat	To be issued to ratings in possession of a raincoat on first occasion (or on first occasion after the raincoat is provided) of being required to serve in Home Waters.

Digitized by Google

Tropical clothing (to the scale laid down in B.R. 93 (62) Chap. 10.) — To be issued gratuitously on first entry.

1 mattress, hammock
1 blanket, white
2 mattress covers
— To be supplied as a personal issue *on loan* for the first 6 months of service and after this period to become personal property.

Metal boot protectors are *not* to be fitted to boots, ankle.

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN

Suit No. 1 Dress worsted serge
1 jumper, white drill
1 pr. trousers, white drill
— Not to be supplied gratuitously until 6 months after entry and then only if the man is retained in the Service.

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN

1 jacket, serge
1 pr. trousers, serge
— Not to be supplied gratuitously until 6 months after entry and then only if man is retained in the Service.

(B) RATINGS SERVING IN SHORE ESTABLISHMENTS, HARBOUR SHIPS AND SHIPS IN RESERVE

Ratings serving in shore establishments, harbour ships and ships in reserve are to maintain the following reduced kits:—

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN

1 jacket, double-breasted, cloth. — C.P.O.s only.
1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge. — C.P.O.s only.
1 waistcoat, blue serge, or pullover, sleeveless, blue. — C.P.O.s only.
1 pr. trousers, cloth. — C.P.O.s only.
1 pr. „ serge. — C.P.O.s only.
§2 jackets, single-breasted, blue serge. — P.O.s and below
1 waistcoat, blue serge, or pullover, sleeveless, blue. — P.O.s and below
§2 prs. trousers, serge.
2 tunics, white drill.
2 prs. trousers, white drill.
2 shirts, action/working dress.
2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
2 prs. shorts, blue drill.
2 prs. „ white drill.
2 shirts, white, tropical.
1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
1 pr. sandals, leather.
††1 Cap, blue drill.
2 caps, plastic, C.I and III.
2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
2 „ „ ribbed.
(c) 3 prs. trunks.
2 shirts, soft, white.
3 collars, white.
1 tie, black.
2 prs. socks, blue.
2 prs. „ white.
2 prs. stockings, blue—white for C.P.O.s and P.O.s (men entered after 14th February, 1955 only).
2 prs. boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries).
1 type.
1 brush, shoe, cleaning.
1 „ „ polishing.
1 „ hair.
1 „ tooth.
1 comb, hair.
2 towels.
1 pr. braces.
1 raincoat.
1 mug, enamelled, 1 pint.
1 wallet for paybook.
†1 mattress, hammock.
†1 blanket, white.
†2 mattress covers.
†3 sheets
†2 pillow slips
‡‡1 pillow
— If accommodated in a Naval Establishment.

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN

2 jumpers, blue serge.
2 prs. trousers, blue serge.
*2 jumpers, white drill.
2 prs. trousers, white drill.
2 prs. shorts, white drill.
2 prs. „ blue drill.
4 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
1 pr. sandals, leather.
2 shirts, action/working dress.
2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
1 overall combination suit, blue.
2 collars, seamen's, blue.
††1 Cap, blue drill.
2 caps, plastic
2 cap ribbons.
1 scarf, black.
1 lanyard, knife.
2 prs. socks, blue.
2 prs. „ white.
2 prs. stockings, blue (men entered after 14th February, 1955 only).
2 prs. boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries).
3 vests, cotton, ribbed.
(c) 3 prs. trunks
1 type.
1 brush, shoe, cleaning.
1 „ „ polishing.
1 „ hair.
1 „ tooth.
1 comb, hair.
2 towels.
1 mug, enamelled, 1 pint.
1 wallet, for paybook.
1 knife, clasp (seaman ratings only).
1 belt, waist, blue.
1 raincoat.
†1 mattress, hammock.
†1 blanket, white.
†2 mattress covers.
†3 sheets
†2 pillow slips
‡‡1 pillow
— If accommodated in a Naval Establishment.

* One of the two coat-style jumpers issued to new entries is to be of converted pattern.

† Bedding is to be supplied as a personal issue *on loan* for the first 6 months, and after this period is to become personal property.

†† Engineering Mechanics only.

‡‡ Pillows are to be issued on personal loan.

(c) See Section VIII, sub-section 4 (*j*).

§ Initial issue of second suit is to be made on completion of 6 months' service.

Note.—Ratings entered for service in shore establishments, harbour ships and ships in reserve receive gratuitously the above-mentioned reduced kits. Any ratings thus entered and subsequently transferred to fill a vacancy in a seagoing ship may be supplied gratuitously with the difference between the reduced kit received on entry and the full regulation Service kit of their rating.

9. CHINESE RATINGS

(A) CHINESE RATINGS ENTERED AT HONG KONG

Kits on the following scales are to be issued free on first entry and are to be maintained by the ratings throughout their service.

Digitized by Google

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN

2 jackets, single-breasted, blue serge.
(k) 2 prs. trousers, blue serge.
(a) 1 tunic, white drill.
(a) 1 pr. trousers, white drill.
2 prs. stockings, blue (leading rates and below).
2 prs. stockings, white (C.P.O.s and P.O.s only).
1 pullover, sleeveless, blue.
2 caps, plastic, Cl. I and III
2 cap badges.
2 vests, cotton, ribbed.
2 prs. trunks, cotton.
(b) 3 shirts, soft, white.
(b) 6 collars, white.
1 tie, black.
2 prs. socks, blue.
1 pr. shoes, black, leather.
1 pr. boots, ankle.
(c) 2 shirts, action/working dress (except S.B.A.s).
(c) 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress (except S.B.A.s).
1 belt, waist, blue.
1 ,, ,, white.
2 prs. socks, white.
(g) 2 shirts, white, tropical.
3 ,, knitted, cooks' (Cooks below P.O. only).
(h) 2 prs. shorts, white, drill, tropical.
(i) 2 prs. ,, blue, drill, tropical.
1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
(d) 1 raincoat.
(d) 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat.
(e) 1 blanket, white.
(f) 3 sheets.
(f) 2 pillow slips.
(f) 1 pillow.
(n) 1 cap, blue drill.
(e) 4 caps, cooks' (cook ratings only).
(e) 4 aprons, cooks' (cook ratings only).
(j) 3 tunics, stewards' } (Leading stewards
(j) 3 prs. gloves, white } and below only).
(e) 1 kit bag.

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN

2 jumpers, blue, serge.
2 prs. trousers, blue, serge.
(l) (m) 1 jumper, white, drill.
(m) 1 pr. trousers, white drill.
2 prs. stockings, blue.
4 vests, cotton, uniform Class II.
2 prs. trunks, cotton.
2 prs. socks, blue.
1 pr. shoes, black, leather.
1 pr. boots, ankle.
2 shirts, action/working dress.
2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
1 belt, waist, blue.
1 ,, ,, white.
2 collars, seamen's, blue.
2 ribbons, cap.
1 lanyard.
(n) 1 cap, blue drill.
2 caps, plastic.
1 scarf, black.
2 vests, cotton, ribbed.
2 prs. shorts, white drill, tropical
2 ,, ,, blue, drill, tropical.
1 pr. shoes, white, canvas, leather soled.
(d) 1 raincoat.
(d) 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat.
1 blanket, white.
(f) 3 sheets.
(f) 2 pillow slips.
(f) 1 pillow.
(e) 1 kit bag.

Notes

(a) 2 for stewards; 2 tunics, 4 prs. trousers for cooks.
(b) Stewards, cooks and mess boys are to receive 2 shirts, soft, white, and 4 collars, white.
(c) 3 for mess boys, 1 for cooks.
(d) To be issued on personal loan to ratings serving in Northern Waters and to other ratings if considered necessary.
(e) To be issued on personal loan.
(f) To be issued on personal loan when ratings are accommodated in H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments where bedding is required. These items are to be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.
(g) 4 for C.P.O. and P.O. cooks.
(h) 3 for cooks.
(i) 1 for cooks.
(j) To be issued on personal loan and withdrawn on advancement to P.O.
(k) 3 prs. for leading stewards and below.
(l) The coat-style jumper issued to new entries is not to be of converted pattern.
(m) 2 for ratings of H.M.S. "Tamar's" Seaman Guard.
(n) Engine Room Artificers, Engineering Mechanics only.

(B) CHINESE RATINGS ENTERED AT SINGAPORE

Kits on the following scales are to be issued to ratings on first entry at Singapore.

2. On being drafted for service in Northern Waters for the *first* time, an initial free issue is to be made of articles required to complete the following scales to the scales shown above for Hong Kong ratings of corresponding branches. The full scales are to be maintained by ratings concerned during all subsequent periods of service in Northern Waters.

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN
(Stewards, Mess Boys and Cooks)

2 tunics, white, drill.
(g) 2 prs. trousers, white, drill.
2 prs. stockings, white (C.P.O.s and P.O.s).
2 ,, ,, blue (junior ratings).
2 prs. socks, white.
2 towels, seamen's.
(f) 2 vests, cotton, ribbed.
2 prs. trunks, cotton.
1 pr. shoes, black, leather.
1 cap, plastic Class I and III.
1 cap badge.
1 belt, waist, white.
2 sets buttons and badges.
4 shirts, knitted, cooks' (Cooks below P.O. only).
(a) 3 shirts, white, tropical.
(b) 3 prs. shorts, white, tropical.
1 pr. shoes, white, canvas, leather soled.
(c) 4 aprons, cooks (cook ratings only).
(c) 4 caps, cooks (cook ratings only).
(h) 2 tunics, stewards } (leading stewards
(h) 3 prs. gloves, white } and below).
(d) 1 raincoat.
(d) 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat.
(e) 3 sheets.
(e) 2 pillow slips.
(e) 1 pillow.
(c) 1 kit bag.

Notes

(a) 5 for C.P.O. and P.O. cook 2 for Ldg. cooks and below.
(b) 5 for cooks.
(c) To be issued on personal loan.
(d) To be issued, if considered necessary, on personal loan.
(e) To be issued on personal loan when ratings are accommodated in H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments where bedding is required. These items are to be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.
(f) 4 for cooks.
(g) 3 prs. for leading stewards and below only.
(h) to be issued on personal loan and withdrawn on advancement to P.O.

Digitized by Google

10. OTHER RATINGS ENTERED LOCALLY ON STATIONS ABROAD

Notes.—(*i*) The free issue of kit to locally entered ratings on first entry is always to be made in kind. The payment of a money allowance in lieu is not allowed.

(*ii*) When bedding is necessary, ratings may be issued with the requisite articles (including sheets and pillow cases) on personal loan. The articles should be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

(A) Arabian Seas and Persian Gulf Station

Cooks and Stewards

*1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge.
*1 waistcoat, blue serge.
*1 pair trousers, blue serge.
*2 shirts, soft white.
*2 collars, white.
*1 tie, black.
2 tunics, white drill.
2 prs. trousers, white drill.
2 caps, plastic Cl. I & III
2 badges, cap.
2 prs. shoes, black leather.
1 pr. sandals, leather.
2 prs. socks, blue.
2 prs. stockings, thin, blue (leading rates and below).
2 prs. stockings, white (C.P.O.s and P.O.s only).
2 vests, cotton, ribbed.
2 prs. shorts, white tropical.
2 shirts, white, tropical.
2 shirts, action/working dress. } Steward ratings only.
2 prs. trousers, action/working dress. }
2 prs. shorts, blue drill, tropical.
2 towels, seamen's.
1 toothbrush.
1 brush, shoe, polishing.
1 „ „ cleaning.
1 comb.
1 belt, waist, white.
**1 raincoat.
†2 prs. trousers, white, drill } Steward ratings below P.O. only
††2 tunics, stewards }
††2 prs. gloves, white }
††2 aprons, cooks' }
1 shirt, action/working dress } Cook ratings only.
1 pr. trousers, action/working dress }
* prs. trousers, white, drill, Cl. I & III }
4 shirts, white, tropical (C.P.O.s & P.O.s) }
4 shirts, knitted, cooks' (leading rates and below) }
†1 pr. boots, cooks' }
†2 caps, cooks' }
†2 aprons, cooks' }
†1 kit bag. }

* For ratings serving ashore outside latitudes 22¼ degrees N. and 22¼ degrees S., and for all ratings afloat. An extra serge suit (jacket and trousers) is to be issued on *first* occasion of service in the Persian Gulf in winter or on other stations where blue uniform is worn and ratings who receive an additional suit under these arrangements are thereafter to maintain two serge suits as part of their kit.

† To be issued on personal loan.

** A detachable warm lining for the raincoat may be given to ratings on the first occasion on which this is necessitated by climatic conditions.

†† To be issued on personal loan and withdrawn on advancement to P.O.

Somali Ratings

Men Dressed as Seamen

*1 jumper, blue serge.
*1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
1 jersey, seaman's.
††2 jumpers, white drill.
2 prs. trousers, white drill.
2 collars, seamen's blue.
‡1 pr. shoes, black leather.
1 pr. sandals, leather.
¶¶1 cap, blue drill.
2 caps, plastic
2 cap ribbons.
2 prs. socks, thin, blue.
2 prs. stockings, blue.
2 prs. shorts, white drill, tropical.
2 prs. shorts, blue drill, tropical.
2 shirts, action/working dress.
2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
4 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
2 „ „ ribbed.
1 knife, clasp (seamen only).
2 lanyards, knife.
1 belt, waist, blue.
1 scarf, black.
2 towels, seamen's.
¶1 overall combination suit, blue.
1 brush, shoe, cleaning.
1 „ „ polishing.
§1 kit bag.

Note.—Men dressed as seamen may take up a raincoat on repayment as an optional item of kit.**

Men not Dressed as Seamen

*1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge.
1 waistcoat, blue serge or pullover, sleeveless, blue.
*1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
2 tunics, white drill.
2 prs. trousers, white drill.
¶¶1 cap, blue drill.
2 caps, plastic, Cl. I & III.
2 cap badges
‡1 pr. shoes, black leather.
2 collars, white.
2 prs. socks, thin, blue.
2 prs. stockings, blue (Tindals and Head Tindals may wear white stockings).
2 shirts, white tropical.
2 prs. shorts, white drill, tropical.
2 prs. shorts, blue drill, tropical.
2 shirts, action/working dress.
2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
2 vests, cotton, ribbed.
2 shirts, white.
1 tie, black.
1 belt, waist, blue.
2 towels, seamen's.
1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
**1 raincoat.
1 brush, shoe, cleaning.
1 „ „ polishing.
1 pr. sandals, leather.
¶1 overall combination suit.
§1 kit bag.

* An extra serge suit is to be issued to Somali ratings on *first* occasion of service in the Persian Gulf in winter or on other stations where blue uniform is worn and ratings to whom an additional suit is issued under these arrangements are thereafter to maintain two serge suits as part of their kit. The second serge suit will be issued to Tindals on first occasion of such service after advancement.

**Men in possesson of raincoats may be given a detachable warm lining for this coat on the first occasion on which this is necessitated by climatic conditions. In similar circumstances ratings who do not have a raincoat may be provided with an overcoat on temporary loan.

‡ An additional pair of shoes, black leather, may be issued to ratings on the first occasion of visiting the U.K.

¶An additional blue overall suit may be issued on personal loan.

Digitized by Google

§ Issued on personal loan.

¶¶ Engineering Mechanics only.

†† One of the two coat-style jumpers issued to new entries is to be of converted pattern.

(B) SOUTH ATLANTIC STATION

ST. HELENAN RATINGS

*1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge.
*1 waistcoat, blue serge.
*1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
*2 shirts, soft, white.
*2 collars, white, soft.
3 tunics, white drill.
3 prs. trousers, white drill.
2 ,, ,, action/working dress.
2 shirts, action/working dress.
1 cap, plastic Class I and III.
1 cap badge Class III..
2 prs. shoes, black leather.
2 prs. socks, blue.
2 prs. stockings, white.
2 vests, cotton, ribbed.
2 prs. shorts, white tropical.
2 shirts, white tropical.
2 towels, seamen's.
1 tooth brush.
1 comb, hair.
1 belt, waist, white.
1 raincoat.
†3 sheets.
†2 pillow slips.
†1 pillow.

* For ratings serving ashore outside latitudes 22½ degrees N. and 22½ degrees S.

† To be issued on personal loan when ratings are accommodated in H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments where bedding is required. These items are to be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

Note.—The regulations for the issue of clothing to South African ratings entered for service at Simonstown and borne on the books of H.M.S. "Afrikander," together with the regulations in respect of West African ratings are set out in South Atlantic General Orders.

11. HIRED INTERPRETERS

1 jacket, blue serge.
2 prs. trousers, blue serge.
1 waistcoat, blue serge, or pullover, sleeveless, blue.
||2 tunics, white drill.
||2 prs. trousers, white drill.
1 cap, plastic, Class I and III.
2 ties, black.

|| If in Mediterranean or a hot climate, otherwise serge jacket and waistcoat, or pullover.

Note.—The foregoing does not apply to native interpreters employed in the Persian Gulf or Red Sea Sloops. The regulations for the supply of clothing to these men are set out in the local Station Order Books.

SECTION IX
DESCRIPTION OF PATTERNS OF UNIFORM

INDEX

Item
13. Badge, cap.
22. Bag, travelling.
22. Belt, waist, blue.
22. Belt, waist, white.
9. Blouse, Working Dress for Naval Air Ratings.
22. Boots, ankle.
14. Buttons.
12. Caps, plastic.
22. Case, attaché.
22. Collars.
22. Comforter.
22. Cover, cap.
18. Trunks.
20. Gloves or gauntlets, brown leather.
22. Gloves, blue.
22. Housewife.
1. Jacket, dress.
2. ,, mess, white.
3. ,, working dress.
22. Jersey, seamen's.
7. Jumper, blue serge.
8. Jumper, white drill.
22. Lanyard, knife.
22. Overcoat.
22. Pillow slip.
17. Pullover, sleeveless, blue.
16. Raincoat.
22. Ribbon, cap.
22. Scarf, black.
21. Scarf, plain, white.
22. Sheets, white.
15. Shirts.
22. Shirt, white, tropical.
22. Shoes, black leather.
22. ,, white, canvas, leather soled.
22. Shorts, blue drill, tropical.
22. ,, white drill, tropical.
22. ,, white, lightweight.
22. Slippers, black leather.
22. Socks.
22. Stockings.
22. Tie, black.
19. Towel, seamen's.
11. Trousers.
10. Tunics, stewards'.
4. Tunics, white drill.
22. Vest, cotton, ribbed.
22. Vests, ,, uniform, Class II.
5. Waistcoat.
6. Waistcoat, working dress.

1. DRESS JACKET

Class I

Blue cloth, diagonal serge, or tartan, double-breasted, with stand and fall collar, three gilt uniform buttons and buttonholes to correspond each side, the lowest button to be in line with the top of the pocket, the buttons to be an equal distance apart, not less than 3½ inches or more than 4 inches, according to the height of the man. The buttons on the left forepart and on the cuffs are to be plugged.

The jacket is to be fitted with an external inset breast pocket on the left side but ratings in possession of jackets of the previous service pattern may be permitted to wear them until worn out.

A pocket on either side fitted with a flap, the upper edge being in line with the hip. The length of the jacket to be 1 inch below the fork.

Sleeve.—Chief Petty Officers will wear three large (⅞-inch) gilt buttons on the cuffs of their jackets.

Note.—The Master-at-Arms will on dress occasions wear a frock coat and sword of the following pattern:—

Coat (in abeyance).—Blue frock, single-breasted, fall-down collar, four uniform gilt buttons on the front at equal distances apart, the upper button being 5 inches below the seam of the collar, the bottom button on the seam of the skirt, three large gilt buttons on cuffs. The skirt to be 3 inches above the knee.

Sword (optional for Masters-at-Arms not already in possession of a sword).—Of the same pattern as that laid down for Officers, except that the back piece of the handle is to be plain with a flute round the top, and down the back, and that the gripe is to be of black fish skin bound with three gold threads (as formerly worn by warrant officers).

Digitized by Google

Class III

PETTY OFFICERS AND MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN

To wear the same pattern as above except as follows:—

(i) *Confirmed Petty Officers:* cuffs to be fitted with two $\frac{9}{16}$-inch gilt buttons;
(ii) *Artificers 3rd Class:* cuffs to be fitted with one $\frac{9}{16}$-inch gilt button;
(iii) *Artificer Apprentices:* no buttons to be fitted to cuffs.
(iv) *Other Ratings:* buttons to be fitted as for confirmed Petty Officers but of black horn.

2. Ratings in possession of jackets of the previous service pattern, without an external breast pocket, may continue to wear them until worn out.

‖ *Note.*—The uniform of artificer ratings is as follows:—

3rd Class	Class III uniform, gilt buttons and red cap badge.
2nd Class (acting and confirmed)	Class III uniform, gilt buttons and Petty Officer's gold cap badge.
Chief Artificer and Artificer 1st Class	Class I uniform.

2. WHITE MESS JACKET

(for Chief Petty Officers' Tropical Evening Rig)

The white mess jacket for Chief Petty Officers is the same pattern as that for Officers except that the shoulders are not fitted for shoulder straps, $\frac{7}{8}$-inch gilt buttons are worn on the front, and 3-$\frac{9}{16}$-inch gilt buttons on the sleeves positioned as on No. 1 Dress.

3. WORKING DRESS JACKET

Class I

Of blue serge, double-breasted, or single-breasted, with rounded corners with stand and fall collar, and 3 gilt buttons equi-distant, the upper button being 7½ inches from the seam of the collar.

The collar to be 1¼ inches deep at the collar ends, increasing to 1¾ inches at the back.

The jacket is to be fitted with an external inset breast pocket on the left side, but ratings in possession of jackets of the previous service pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

The lowest button to be in line with the pockets which are to be fitted with flaps, the upper edge of the pocket being in line with the hip.

The length of the jacket to be 1 inch below the fork.

The cuffs of the sleeves to be the same as for dress jacket.

Class III

The same pattern as above, except that the sleeves are to have 2-$\frac{9}{16}$-inch buttons at the cuff, and all buttons are to be as shown under the heading, "Buttons, Class III."

4. TUNIC, WHITE DRILL

Class I

Of white drill, single-breasted, with square corners, stand-up collar, 4 removable gilt buttons and an opening at the bottom of each side seam 4½ inches long.

The collar to be as high as is comfortable but not more than 2 inches fitted with 2 hooks and eyes of non-rusting material and a throat tab.

The top button to be 1 inch from the seam of the collar and the bottom button in line with the hip, the remaining buttons at equal intervals between these two buttons.

A patch pocket, without flap, on each breast. For a man with a 38-inch chest the pockets are to be 6¾ inches wide, 6½ inches deep in the centre and placed about ¼ inch lower than the forearm seams. Pockets in other sizes to be in proportion but not to exceed 7 inches in width.

The badge denoting special qualifications is not to be worn on the collar, but on the right cuff 3 inches from the end immediately *above* the centre gilt button. (See next paragraph.)

Sleeve.—Chief Petty Officers will wear 3 large (⅞-inch) gilt buttons on the cuffs of their tunics.

Class III

Same pattern as above, except that no distinctive buttons are to be worn on the cuffs, and buttons are to be as shown under the heading "Buttons, Class III."

5. WAISTCOAT

Class I

Blue cloth, diagonal serge or tartan, single-breasted, with 6 gilt buttons and no collar, the opening to be 15 inches from centre of back.

Class III

Same as above, except that the buttons are to be as shown under the heading "Buttons, Class III."

6. WORKING DRESS WAISTCOAT

Class I

Blue serge, single-breasted, with 6 gilt buttons and no collar, the opening to be 15 inches from centre of back.

Class III

Same as above, except that the buttons are to be as shown under the heading "Buttons, Class III."

7. JUMPER .BLUE SERGE

Class II

To be of worsted serge or serge and to be shaped to the body. Two piece back with centre back seam. V neck front opening, with double thickness collar attached, fitted with slide fastener front closure, 2-piece set in sleeves fitted with buttoning cuff and vent. To be fitted with internal breast pocket at each side and a 30-inch length of 1-inch blue worsted tape passed through 2 1-inch vertical hand worked beckets positioned 1 inch above the top of the slide fastener chain. The depth of the "V" opening to the top of the beckets to be 12-15 inches according to height of man. The bottom edge to be in line with the fork. The sleeves to extend to the wrist-bone, the cuffs to be fitted with 2 buttons.

Note.—Ratings in possession of jumpers of the previous service pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

8. JUMPER, WHITE DRILL

Class II

To be of drill and to be shaped to the body. Two piece back with centre back seam. "V" neck front opening, with collar attached, fitted with slide fastener front closure, 2-piece set in sleeves fitted with buttoning cuff and vent. To be fitted with internal breast pocket at each side and a 30-inch length of white tape, passed through 2 1-inch vertical hand worked beckets positioned 1 inch above the top of the slide fastener chain. The depth of the "V" opening to the top of the beckets to be 12-15 inches according to height of man. Top collar to be of blue dungaree bordered with blue and white striped composite tape. The jumper to be bound round the bottom hem and the bottom edge of the cuffs with a ¼-inch binding of the dungaree; binding to be sewn with white thread.

The bottom edge to be in line with the fork.

The sleeves to extend to the wristbone, the cuffs to be fitted with 2 buttons.

Note.—Ratings in possession of jumpers of the previous service pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

9. WORKING DRESS FOR NAVAL AIR RATINGS—BLOUSE

Blue serge, with collar made to fasten up to the throat, single-breasted, with a fly front, and to

Digitized by Google

fasten with 4 plain buttons; 2 breast pockets with flaps, to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type; 2 inside breast pockets; body pleated into belt with adjustable buckle fastening; sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type.

10. TUNICS, STEWARDS

Of white drill, single-breasted, with square corners, stand up collar and 5 ¾-inch white horn removable buttons.

The collar to be 1¾ inches high faced with blue dungaree and fitted with 2 hooks and eyes.

Sleeves to be fitted with blue dungaree pointed cuffs.

A patch pocket, without flaps, on either side and on the left breast.

11. TROUSERS

Classes I and III

Blue cloth, diagonal serge, tartan, blue serge and white drill trousers to be made self-supporting with a fly-front and to be pleated into the waistband which is to have an extension piece fastening by a hook and bar. An inset hip pocket is to be fitted. The leg widths of the trousers at the bottom to be 18 inches to 21 inches according to build of man. A slide fastener fly closure may be fitted to made-to-measure trousers at the option of the wearer. Ready-made serge trousers of the previous service pattern will continue to be worn while stocks exist. Ratings in possession of cloth trousers of the previous service pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

White drill trousers are in addition to be fitted with ring and button type side adjustments of the waistband to make the garments self-supporting. Ready-made white drill trousers of the previous service pattern will continue to be worn while stocks exist.

Class II. (Fall front)

To be of blue serge or white drill, and made with a flap.

Width at knee, 12 inches — 13 inches } According
Width at bottom, 12 inches — 14 inches } to build of man.

To be fitted with a waistband 4 inches deep, the tightness of which is to be regulated by a lacing at the back (4 holes) which is to be tied in a bow at the *upper holes*, the ends being 4 inches long.

Serge trouser linings and pockets to be of striped check shirting, the overlap of the waistband in front to be of blue jean. Pockets and fastenings for securing them are not to be visible when the trousers are worn.

Class II (Fly-front)

To be of worsted serge, serge or drill; fly-front, bell bottom style. To have 2 slanting side pockets and one buttoning pocket at right hip. The fly to be slide fastener closure type and the legs finished with plain bottoms. To be fitted with a waistband 2¾ inches deep. The circumference of the trouser bottom to be 2–3 inches larger than the circumference at the knee, according to build of man.

Action/Working Dress (Trousers)—All classes

To be of dark blue drill, fly-fronted, fitted with waist buckles on each side, cross-over waistband extension pieces and beckets for belt. Two side pockets and a hip pocket, the latter closed with a plain black plastic button.

Working Dress for Naval Air Ratings (Trousers)

Blue serge with 1 thigh pocket on left side, with flap fastened with a plain button and button hole, fly type; 2 side pockets and 2 hip pockets, with button and button hole. Buttons for braces, and 2 additional buttons at the back for fastening to blouse.

12. CAP, PLASTIC

Classes I and III

Of approved pattern, with peak and to the following specification:—

(*a*) The cap to be round in shape and to be fitted with a black patent leather peak 2 inches deep at centre set at an angle of 45 degrees.

(*b*) The crown and quarterings to be of white vinyl coated fabric embossed piqué design.

(*c*) The crown lining to be blue with an interlining of muslin.

(*d*) Band/quartering seam to be piped $\frac{1}{16}$ inch and the band to have a total depth of 2 inches including a piping $\frac{3}{16}$ inches from the bottom.

(*e*) The band to be supported with a stiffener of 2-ply buckram and the quarterings padded with wadding graded in thickness from front to rear.

(*f*) A plain band of black worsted braid 1⅛ inches deep, to be fitted over the band of the cap with the seam at centre front and secured to the cap with a press stud.

(*g*) The chin strap to be of black patent leather or black plastic material of similar appearance, ⅜ inches wide, secured by a black button at each end.

(*h*) The crown to be extended with a phosphor bronze grommet joined with a brass ferrule.

(*i*) The cap to be fitted with a greaseproof disc.

Note.—Subject to Section IV, Note 2, caps of the previous service patterns may continue to be worn with white plastic, piqué, or marcelline cap covers.

Class II

Of approved pattern, without peak, and to the following specifications:—

(*a*) The crown to be circular in shape and 2½ inches larger in diameter than the external diameter of the band. The difference between perimeter of crown and band to be 7 inches. Overall height of cap to be 3½ inches.

(*b*) The quartering to be not less than 1⅝ inches nor more than 1¾ inches in depth.

(*c*) The crown and quarterings to be of white vinyl coated fabric embossed matt weave design.

(*d*) The band to be 1¾ inches in depth consisting of white plastic material ¾ inches deep and blue cloth 1 inch deep with a piping ¼ inch up from the bottom edge to keep the cap ribbon in place.

(*e*) The lining to be of grey sateen fitted to form 2 pockets along the cap 2½ inches apart and interlined with oil impermeable plastic sheeting.

(*f*) To be fitted with a shaped stiffener extending to edge of crown.

(*g*) To be fitted with 2 ventilation eyelets in the quarterings on both sides.

(*h*) To be fitted with a chin stay 24 inches long of 1 inch blue worsted tape with one end sewn in the crown seam.

(*i*) To be stitched around the edge of crown with one row of stitching, the stiffener being caught in with the stitching to form a firm edge and the stitch holes sealed with pigmented plasticised P.V.C. dope.

Note.—Subject to Section IV, Note 2, caps of the previous service patterns may continue to be worn.

13. CAP BADGE

Class I

A gold crown over a silver anchor, the latter encircled with 1 row of narrow gold embroidery and by a narrow wreath of laurel in gold.

Class III

Confirmed Petty Officers.—A gold crown over a silver anchor, the latter encircled by 2 rows of narrow gold embroidery.

Other Ratings.—Crown and anchor embroidered in red.

Note.—Metal badges similar in design to the embroidered cap badges are worn by C.P.O.s and P.O.s on the head dress of foul weather clothing.

14. BUTTONS

Class I

For overcoats.—1⅛ inches gilt crown and anchor buttons.

For jackets, white tunics, and frock coats (Master-at-Arms).—⅞-inch gilt crown and anchor buttons. Same design as for officers except that the crown and anchor are to be surrounded by a plain rim.

Digitized by Google

For waistcoats.—$\frac{5}{16}$-inch gilt crown and anchor button.

For blue cloth and serge trousers.—$\frac{11}{16}$-inch black ivory (plain) buttons.

For white trousers.—White plastic buttons.

Class III

For overcoats.—(*a*) Confirmed P.O.s, Artificers 3rd Class and Artificer Apprentices—$1\frac{1}{2}$-inches gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(*b*) Other Ratings—$1\frac{1}{2}$-inches black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For cloth jackets.—(*a*) Confirmed P.O.s, Artificers 3rd Class, and Artificer Apprentices—$\frac{7}{8}$-inch gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(*b*) Other Ratings—$\frac{7}{8}$-inch black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For serge jackets.—(*a*) Confirmed P.O.s—$\frac{7}{8}$-inch gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(*b*) All other ratings—$\frac{7}{8}$-inch black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For cloth and serge waistcoats.—$\frac{5}{16}$-inch crown and anchor buttons, to be gilt or black horn according to the buttons on the jacket.

For white tunics.—(*a*) Confirmed P.O.s and Artificers 3rd Class—$\frac{7}{8}$-inch gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(*b*) Other Ratings—$\frac{7}{8}$-inch white horn crown and anchor buttons.

For cloth and serge trousers.—$\frac{11}{16}$-inch black ivory (plain) buttons.

For drill trousers.—White metal buttons of dead-eye pattern.

Class II

For overcoats.—$1\frac{1}{2}$-inches black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For serge jumpers and trousers.—$\frac{11}{16}$-inch black ivory (plain) buttons.

For drill trousers.—White plastic buttons.

15. SHIRTS

Classes I and III

To be white for both "dress" and "working dress." (See also Section IV, paragraphs 24, 25 and 26.)

Action/Working Dress (Shirt)—All Classes

Of light blue cotton material, coat style, with collar attached, fastening at the throat with a button. Six buttons down the front, including the collar button, the buttons being 4 inches apart. Long sleeves buttoning at the wrist. Two plain, patch, breast pockets closed with a button. Plain, dark blue, plastic, $\frac{5}{8}$ inch buttons.

16. RAINCOAT

All Classes

Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards.

Blue showerproofed gabardine, double-breasted to button three, with inset sleeves, adjustable half belt, convertible stand collar, 2 side pockets made to button and to open through, also an inside ticket pocket.

Ratings in possession of raincoats of the former pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

17. PULLOVER, SLEEVELESS, BLUE

Classes I and III

To be plain knitted, navy blue in colour, sleeveless with "V" opening in front.

20. BROWN LEATHER GLOVES OR GAUNTLETS

All Classes

Of optional pattern.

21. SCARVES, PLAIN WHITE

All Classes

Optional pattern, but must be uniform in appearance.

18. TRUNKS OR DRAWERS

All Classes

To be of white or light neutral colour, long or short. Material optional.

19. TOWELS, SEAMEN'S

All Classes

Optional pattern, but colour must be white.

22. THE FOLLOWING ARTICLES ARE TO BE OF THE APPROVED PATTERN AS SUPPLIED THROUGH THE VICTUALLING YARDS:—

Bag, travelling.
Belt, waist, blue.
,, ,, white.
Boots, ankle (see Section VIII, Note (D)).
Cap, blue drill.
Case, attaché.
Collars, seamen's blue.
,, white.
Comforter, blue.
Cover, cap.
Gloves, blue (see Section IV (10)).
Housewife.
Jersey, seamen's.
Knife, clasp.
Lanyard, Knife.
Overcoat.
Pillow slip.
Ribbon, cap.
Scarf, black.
Sheets, white.
Shirt, knitted, cooks'.
,, white, tropical.
Shoes, black leather.
,, white canvas, leather soled.
Shorts, blue drill, tropical.
,, white drill, tropical.
,, white, lightweight.
Slippers, black leather.
Socks.
Stockings.
Tie, black.
Vest, cotton, ribbed.
,, ,, uniform.

Digitized by Google

SECTION I. ORDERS OF DRESS. Table showing numbers and descriptions of dresses, occasions for wear and variations
SECTION II. DETAILS OF UNIFORM
Part 1—General Officers
Part 2—Brigadiers and Colonels
Part 3—Other Officers
Part 4—Colonels Commandant, Aides-de-Camp and Adjutants
Part 5—General notes, buttons and badges, optional items, mourning, etc.
SECTION III. ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS—MANNER OF WEARING
SECTION IV. SCALES OF UNIFORM†—
Part 1—General Service Officers
Part 2—R.M.F.V.R. Officers

SECTION I
ORDERS OF DRESS AND OCCASIONS ON WHICH THEY ARE WORN

1. The Dresses for Royal Marines Officers are shown in the following table.

2. Officers of the Royal Marine Forces Volunteer Reserve are to wear uniform which conforms to the patterns for the Regular Officers, except that:—
(*a*) Gilding metal or anodised letters "RMFVR" are to be worn in place of letters "RM".
(*b*) Woven letters "VR" scarlet on blue are to be worn with battledress immediately below the centre of the woven arm badges "Royal Marines".

3. Officers on the retired list whose names appear in the appropriate edition of the Navy List may wear either the uniform of their rank which was regulation at the time they retired, or the latest pattern uniform, on those occasions for which the wearing of uniform is authorised. Similarly, retired officers may wear insignia of Orders, decorations and medals with plain clothes under the same conditions as officers on the active list.

4. Numbers are assigned to the several Dresses for convenience when referring to them and, so far as practicable, the titles and numbers correspond with the equivalent Naval officers' Dresses. Royal Marines Officers will conform to the number of the Dress ordered for the Royal Navy. When serving with other Services they are to wear the nearest appropriate dress except that when on duty with troops they will wear the dress corresponding to that worn by the men.

5. The dresses to be worn by Royal Marines Officers at Court functions or Joint Service functions at which Her Majesty or a Member of the Royal Family is present, are shown in the Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table in the Uniform Regulations for Naval Officers.

6. Descriptions of individual items of dress are shown in Section II. Specimen garments may be seen at the Admiralty Pattern Rooms, Station Road, Barnes, London, S.W.13.

7. Officers not in possession of sword and scabbard are not required to provide them for the present.

ORDERS OF DRESS AND OCCASIONS ON WHICH THEY ARE WORN

Dress	Description	Occasions for Wear	Articles to be worn optionally or when ordered
No. 1 Full Dress	Cap. †Cloth Tunic. Blue Tunic. Blue Trousers †Sash. Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog. †Full Dress Sword Belt and Knot. Sword. †Steel Scabbard. †White Kid Gloves. Black Boots. († *To be worn by officers of the Royal Marines Band Service on ceremonial parades when other ranks of the R.M. Band wear cloth tunics, etc.*)	(*a*) Ceremonial Parades. (*b*) Occasions of duty and ceremony when No. 4 Dress is not sufficient.	(*a*) Field and Mounted Officers may wear Wellington Boots, Overalls and Spurs, provided all such officers present are dressed alike. (*b*) All R.M. Band Officers may wear Wellington Boots. (*c*) R.M. Band Officers will wear Frock Coat and Cap when ordered. (*d*) General Officers—see Section II, Part I. (*e*) White helmet to be worn when ordered.
No. 1W Full Dress Khaki Drill	Cap. Khaki Drill Tunic. Khaki Drill Trousers. Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog. Sword. Black Boots.	In hot climates as for No. 1 Dress.	White helmet to be worn when ordered.
No. 2 Ball Dress	Scarlet Mess Jacket. Blue Mess Waistcoat. Blue Trousers. Stiff-fronted Evening Shirt. Winged Collar. Black shoes.	Official or public balls, dinner and evening receptions of a formal nature. *Note.*—The civilian equivalent is evening dress with decorations. This dress should be ordered in preference to No. 6 Dress when civilians who may possess stars of Orders or neck decorations are being entertained officially.	Wellington Boots, Overalls and Spurs may be worn by Field and Mounted Officers.

Digitized by Google

Dresses and Occasions on which they are worn—*continued*

Dress	Description	Occasions for Wear	Articles to be worn optionally or when ordered
No. 2W White Ball Dress	White Mess Jacket. White Waistcoat. Blue Trousers. Stiff-Fronted Evening Shirt. Winged collar. Black Shoes.	In hot climates as for No. 2 Dress. *Note.*—The civilian equivalent is evening dress with decorations. This dress should be ordered in preference to No. 6W Dress when civilians who may possess stars of Orders or neck decorations are being entertained.	
No. 3	Blank		
No. 4 Blue Dress	Cap. Blue Tunic. Blue Trousers. Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog. Sword. Black Boots. Blue Lanyard.	(*a*) Inspections by Senior Officers. (*b*) Occasions of duty and ceremony when No. 5 or No. 8 Dress is not sufficient.	
No. 4W Khaki Drill	Cap. Khaki Drill Tunic. Khaki Drill Trousers. Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog. Sword. Black Boots. Blue Lanyard.	In hot climates as for No. 4 Dress.	
No. 5 Undress	Cap. Blue Tunic. Blue Trousers. Blue Lanyard. Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog. Sword or Cane as appropriate. Black Boots.	(*a*) Ordinary occasions of duty and ceremony. (*b*) When dining in Service messes if Mess Dress is not worn.	(*a*) Cloth Belt will be worn when blue suit is worn in lieu of Mess Dress and on other occasions as directed by the Senior Officer. (*b*) Black Shoes may be worn on occasions when the sword is not worn, but not when on duty with troops.
No. 5W Khaki Undress	Cap. Khaki Drill Tunic. Khaki Drill Trousers. Blue Lanyard. Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog. Sword or Cane, as appropriate. Black Boots.	In hot climates as for No. 5 Dress or in place of No. 5 or No. 8 Dress in hot weather and within units in U.K.	Brown Shoes may be worn with this dress on occasions when sword is not worn, except when on duty with troops.
No. 6 Mess Dress	Scarlet Mess Jacket. Blue Mess Waistcoat. Blue Trousers. Stiff-Fronted Evening Shirt. Winged Collar. Black Shoes.	(*a*) Mess dinners, evening dances and entertainments. (*b*) Ordinary evening wear in R.M. units in U.K. *Note.*—The civilian equivalent is evening dress without decorations	Wellington Boots, Overalls and Spurs may be worn by Field and Mounted Officers.
No. 6W White Mess Dress	White Mess Jacket. White Waistcoat. Blue Trousers. Stiff-Fronted Evening Shirt. Winged Collar. Black Shoes.	Mess dinners, evening dances and entertainments in hot climates as an alternative to No. 7W Dress. *Note.*—The civilian equivalent is evening dress without decorations.	Soft-Fronted Evening Shirt and Soft Collar may be worn at Senior Officer's discretion in hot weather.
No. 7 Mess Undress	Scarlet Mess Jacket. Blue Mess Waistcoat. Blue Trousers. Stiff-Fronted Evening Shirt. Winged Collar. Black Shoes.	Ordinary evening wear. *Note.*—The civilian equivalent is dinner jacket.	(*a*) Wellington Boots, Overalls and Spurs may be worn by Field and Mounted Officers. (*b*) Soft-Fronted Evening Shirt and Soft Collar may be worn in place of Stiff-fronted Evening Shirt and Winged Collar.
No. 7W White Mess Undress	White Mess Jacket. Scarlet Kamarband. Blue Trousers. Stiff-Fronted Evening Shirt. Winged Collar. Black Shoes.	Ordinary evening wear in hot climates. *Note.*—The civilian equivalent is dinner jacket.	Soft-Fronted Evening Shirt and Soft Collar may be worn.

Digitized by Google

Dresses and Occasions on which they are worn—*continued*

Dress	Description	Occasions for Wear	Articles to be worn optionally or when ordered
No. 8 Working Dress	Cap. Blue Tunic. Blue Trousers. Blue Lanyard. Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog. Cane. Black Boots.	Routine duties and training.	(*a*) Black Shoes may be worn except when on duty with troops. (*b*) Beret may be worn when specially ordered, but not outside the unit or ship.
Nos. 8W and 9W Tropical Dress	Cap. Khaki Cellular Shirt. Khaki Drill Shorts. Blue Lanyard. Cane. Khaki Stockings. Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog. Black Web Anklets. Black Boots.	Routine duties ashore and afloat in hot climates.	(*a*) Army Pattern or Composition Soled Boots as ordered. (*b*) Brown Shoes or Sandals may be worn when ordered in place of Boots and Anklets, except when on duty with troops. (*c*) Beret may be worn as ordered. (*d*) Short Khaki Puttees may be worn as an alternative to Anklets. (*e*) Corps Pattern Belt may be worn in lieu of Sam Browne at Senior Officer's discretion.
No. 10W Tropical Mess Undress	White Tropical Shirt. Scarlet Kamarband. Blue Trousers. Black Shoes.	Optional dress for informal evening wear in hot climates at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	
No. 11 Action Dress	Cap or Beret. Khaki Shirt. Blue or Denim Trousers. Black Boots, Shoes or Sandals. Whistle and Blue Lanyard.	At Action Stations afloat.	
No. 12 Battle-dress	Beret. Khaki Battledress. Cane. Whistle and Blue Lanyard. Web Belt. Black Anklets. Black Boots.	Military training ashore and afloat.	(*a*) Army Pattern or Composition Soled Boots as ordered. (*b*) Brown Shoes may be worn instead of Boots and Anklets except when on duty with troops. (*c*) Denison Smocks and/or Denim Trousers may be worn as ordered. (*d*) White Web Belt and Anklets may be worn as ordered. (*e*) Short Khaki Puttees may be worn as an alternative to Anklets.
No. 12W Tropical Battle-dress	Beret. Khaki Cellular Shirt. Denim Trousers. Whistle and Blue Lanyard. Web Belt. Black Anklets. Black Boots. Cane.	In hot climates for military training ashore and afloat.	(*a*) Army Pattern or Composition Soled Boots as ordered. (*b*) Denison Smock and/or Jersey Pullover may be worn as ordered. (*c*) Short Khaki Puttees may be worn as an alternative to Anklets.
No. 13 Shirt Sleeve Order	Beret. Khaki Flannel Shirt with collar attached. Khaki Battledress Trousers. Web Belt. Cane. Blue Lanyard. Black Web Anklets. Black Boots.	Routine duties in hot weather in U.K. within unit precincts or on training.	(*a*) Army Pattern or Composition Soled Boots as ordered. (*b*) Brown Shoes may be worn instead of boots and anklets except when on duty with troops. (*c*) Jersey Pullover may be worn when ordered with this dress. (*d*) Short Khaki Puttees may be worn as an alternative to anklets.

Digitized by Google

Dresses and Occasions on which they are worn—*continued*

Dress	Description	Occasions for Wear	Articles to be worn optionally or when ordered.
No. 14 Working Dress—Landing Craft Only	Beret. Blue Battledress. Blue Lanyard. Web Belt. Black Boots.	Routine duties and training.	(*a*) Black Shoes may be worn except when on duty with troops. (*b*) Black Web Anklets may be worn when ordered.

SECTION II

DETAILS OF UNIFORM FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL MARINES

Part 1.—General Officers

1. General Officers are to conform to the orders of dress given in Section I, except as regards No. 1 Dress which is to be as follows:—

(*a*) No. 1 Dress (Ceremonial)
Blue Tunic (Army Pattern No. 1).
Plastic Cap.
Overalls.
Wellington Boots.
Spurs.
White Gloves.
Crimson and Gold Waist Sash.
Gold Shoulder Cords.
Sword and Steel Scabbard.
Gold Sword Sling.
Crimson and Gold Sword Knot.

(*b*) No. 1 Dress (Non-ceremonial)
Blue Tunic (Army Pattern No. 1).
Plastic Cap.
Overalls.
Wellington Boots.
Spurs.
Brown Cape Gloves.
Cloth Shoulder Straps.
Sam Browne Belt, Brace, Frog and Sword.

Note.—The above dresses are comparable with those worn by Army Officers of similar rank and should be worn as appropriate.

2. Articles of uniform for General Officers will be of Corps pattern with the following modifications:—

(*a*) *Greatcoat*—Army pattern, Atholl grey. (In khaki dress, either a British Warm or a Corps pattern greatcoat may be worn).
(*b*) *Buttons, badges, gorget patches.*—The same pattern as prescribed for Army Generals. Letters "RM" will NOT be worn on shoulder straps.
(*c*) *Cap*—Corps pattern but with embroidered oak leaves all round the peak.
(*d*) *Mess Jacket*—No badges on lapels or buttons or dummy button-holes at front. Shoulder straps of blue cloth edged with ½-inch oak leaf pattern gold lace, fastened at the points with small staff buttons. Badges of rank size ⅝-inch in silver embroidery.
(*e*) *Tropical Mess Jacket*—No badges on lapels or buttons or dummy buttonholes at front. Shoulder straps of white drill fastened at the points with small staff buttons. Badges of rank size ⅝-inch in gilding metal or anodised.
(*f*) *Mess Waistcoats*—Design as for other officers but with staff buttons.
(*g*) *Blue Trousers*—Scarlet cloth stripes 2½ inches in width in place of scarlet welts.

3. In addition to the occasions at 1(a) and (b) above. General Officers are to wear overalls, wellington boots and spurs in Nos. 2, 6, 2W and 6W dresses.

4. At investitures General Officers are to wear RM Dress No. 5; swords, medals and decorations are not to be worn on these occasions.

Part 2.—Brigadiers and Colonels

1. Brigadiers and Colonels will conform to the orders of dress given in Section I except that they will wear overalls, wellington boots and spurs in Nos. 1, 2, 6, 2W and 6W Dresses.

2. Articles of uniform will be of Corps pattern with the following exceptions:—

(*a*) *Greatcoat*—As for General Officers, but with Corps buttons.
(*b*) *Mess Jacket*—As for General Officers, with the exception that the shoulder straps, secured by E II R with Garter Emblem buttons, are to be edged with ½-inch staff pattern gold lace in place of oak-leaf pattern.
(*c*) *Tropical Mess Jacket*—As for General Officers but with E II R with Garter Emblem buttons for shoulder straps.
(*d*) *Mess Waistcoats*—As for other officers.
(*e*) *Blue Trousers*—Scarlet cloth stripes 1¾ inches in width in place of scarlet welts.
(*f*) *Cap Badge*—The Imperial Crown is to be worn on the cap and beret.
(*g*) *Gorget Patches*—Scarlet patches with crimson gimp cord and small E II R with Garter Emblem buttons are to be worn with all orders of dress, other than Mess Dress as follows:—
  (i) *Serge and Khaki Drill Tunic*—Patches are to be 3½ inches long and 1½ inches wide, triangular at the points and shaped to fit the collar above the lapel.
  (ii) *Blue and Khaki Battledress, Bush Jackets and Shirts*—Similar in design to above but 2 inches long to the point and 1 inch wide. The patches are to be worn horizontally on each side of the opening to the collar, point to the rear, the top of the patch being ½ inch from the top of the collar.
(*h*) Letters "RM" will NOT be worn on shoulder straps.

Part 3.—Other Officers

1. *Head-dress.*
(*a*) *Cap*—White ribbed plastic crown and quarterings; piping round edge of crown. Two ventilation holes centrally on each side. Scarlet cloth band with welt at top and blue cloth border at bottom. Fitted with peak and chin strap. The peak to be plain except on Field Officers' caps, which are to have the peak ornamented with gold-embroidered oak leaf. The chin strap to be of best quality black japanned calf leather fitted with self material slides. The ends of the chin strap to be slightly rounded and secured on two buttons of giltmetal with mounted silver lion and crown; all edges of chin strap to be stained black.
(*b*) *Cap Badge*—Gilding metal or anodised laurel wreath surrounding a silver globe. It is to be worn in the front of the cap so that the tips of the wreath are level with the top of the scarlet band. This badge is surmounted by a lion and crown badge which is to be worn so that the base of the crown is ½ inch above the top of the scarlet band.
(*c*) *Beret*—Blue beret with scarlet patch is to be worn by all officers during initial training. Green beret is to be worn on completion of commando training or, for officers not required to complete this, on reaching the equivalent stage. To be worn so that the leather binding is level round the head and 1 inch above the eyebrows, the crown of the

Digitized by Google

beret pulled to the right and the badge immediately over the left eye. The draw tape to be tied in a knot and the ends tucked into the alcove of the leather binding.

(*d*) *Beret Badge*—The cap badge described at (b) above is to be worn on the beret as follows:—

(i) *Blue Beret*—in the centre of the scarlet patch with the bottom of the laurel wreath ¼-inch above the lower edge of the patch and the base of the lion and crown badge ¾-inch above the top of the globe.

(ii) *Green Beret*—the bottom of the laurel wreath to be ½-inch above the leather band and the base of the lion and crown badge ¾-inch above the top of the globe.

(*e*) *Helmet*—Officers' pattern: white Wolseley pattern built upon a natural cork foundation, fitted with a detachable head band, a threaded lacquered gilding metal ventilator, a gilding metal ball in a leaf cap on a dome base, a curb chain and a helmet plate.

(*f*) *Helmet Plate*—Officers' pattern: gilding metal 8-pointed star with dead and bright rays with crown above. On the star a gilding metal laurel wreath and saw-pierced garter with regimental motto "Per Mare Per Terram"; above the garter a scroll "Gibraltar" and below it an anchor; in the centre a silver globe. Under the saw-pierced garter, blue enamel. The plate is to be worn with the bottom central ray fitted halfway over the leather band.

(*Note*: This type of badge is not in production at present. Requirements on a temporary loan basis for ceremonial are met as far as possible from a small pool of these badges controlled by the Major Generals Portsmouth and Plymouth. If necessary the other ranks' plate in brass may be worn.)

(*g*) *R.M. Band Service*—Special cap and helmet badges worn by Group bands are described in Section V of the Uniform Regulations for N.C.O.s and Men.

2. *Blue Uniform*

(*a*) (i) *Tunic*—Blue serge, single breasted, cut as a lounge suit to the waist with back seam, fitted loosely at the chest and shoulders, but closely at the waist; military skirt to bottom edge; length of skirt 13 inches for a man 5 ft. 9 inches, varying in proportion to height. Step collar, depth of opening about 3 inches. Two cross-patch breast pockets above, 6½ inches wide and 7½ inches deep to top of the flap, box pleat in centre 2½ inches wide, three-pointed flap 6½ inches wide and 2½ inches deep. Bellows pocket at each side, 9½ inches wide at the top and 10½ inches wide at the bottom, 8 inches deep to top of the pocket and fastened at the top with a small button, flap with button hole to cover pockets, 3½ inches deep, 10½ inches wide; the top of the pocket should be sewn down at the corners. Inside watch pocket. Two brass waist hooks. Four Corps buttons down the front, the bottom one just below the bottom edge of belt when worn. Pointed cuffs 2½ inches wide rising to 6 inches at the point, with two small buttons in button holes on the outside seam. Shoulder straps of the same material as the tunic, fastened with small Corps button.

(*ii*) *Badges of Rank and Letters "RM"*—Gilding metal or anodised.

(*iii*) *Collar Badges*—Gilding metal laurel surrounding a silver globe; worn on step of collar.

(*iv*) *Cloth Belt*—Detachable blue cloth belt, 2 inches wide, with mitred ends, fastened by 2-prong gilding metal buckle.

(*b*) *Trousers*—Blue serge with a scarlet welt down each side seam; welt is ½-inch wide for R.M. officers, 1¾ inches wide for officers of the R.M. Band service.

(*c*) *Shirt*—Plain, soft-fronted white shirt with double or stiff cuffs.

(*d*) *Collar*—White, stiff, Style I.

3. *Battledress.*—

(*a*) *Blouse and Trousers.*—Khaki and blue. Service articles with collar of blouse faced with self material and worn undone.

(*b*) *Badges*—Woven arm badges "Royal Marines" in cotton, red on a blue background, are to be worn in both blue and khaki battledress centrally on each arm with the top of the badge 1 inch below the shoulder seam, except that:—

Woven arm badges "Royal Marines Commando" embroidered, red on a blue background, are to be worn in the same position on khaki battledress by officers serving on the posted strength of a commando formation, unit or sub-unit together with the Commando formation sign—consisting of a red dagger on a blue background, which is to be worn with the top of the badge 1 inch below the lower edge of the Commando flash.

(*c*) *Shirt*

(*i*) With khaki battledress—khaki with separate collar, and tie, both to match the shirt.

(*ii*) With blue battledress—white, soft, with double cuff.

4. *Mess Dress.*—

(*a*) *Scarlet Mess Jacket*—Scarlet cloth with blue cloth cuffs 3⅛ inches deep and blue roll collar. No shoulder straps. Four gilt metal buttons with silver mounted Lion and Crown down the front; dummy button holes.

Miniature badges of rank and miniature Corps collar badges in gilding metal or anodised on each side of the collar in the following positions:—

Collar Badge—Centre of badge to be 7¾ inches from the neck point of the shoulder seam.

Badges of Rank—Space ½-inch between top of Corps badge and nearest part of first badge of rank. ½-inch space between nearest part of other badges.

(*b*) *White Mess Jacket*—White drill. Same pattern as scarlet mess jacket and with the same type of badges.

(*c*) *Mess Waistcoat*—

(*i*) *Blue*—Blue cloth, plain roll collar, four small gilt metal buttons with mounted Lion and Crown in silver; pocket each side.

(*ii*) *White*—White drill as for white mess jacket. Same pattern as blue mess waistcoat.

(*d*) *Kamarband*—Scarlet silk barathea, 5½ inches deep at the front centre; plain, fastened at the back with two buckles and buckle straps.

(*e*) *Boat Cloak*—Optional item. Blue cloth, lined crimson. To button four. Lion-head fastenings and chain at neck. Two pockets inside. Collar 2 inch stand; 3½-inch fall. To be of a length to reach to a point 2 inches above the knee. This garment may be worn with Nos. 2, 6, 7, 2W, 6W and 7W Dresses.

(*f*) *Evening Shirts and Collars*—either:—

(*i*) Stiff-fronted shirt with two visible stud holes, gold studs, stiff winged collar

or

(*ii*) Soft ribbed or marcella front and cuffs with soft turned down collar of similar pattern.

As indicated under the various Dresses in Section I.

(*iii*) The white tropical shirt worn in No. 10W Dress is to be of Naval Officers' pattern with detachable shoulder straps and ⅜-inch size badges of rank.

(*g*) *Shoes for Evening Wear*—Either the regulation black leather type with toe cap or black Oxford patent leather with plain front.

5. *Khaki Drill Clothing*—

(*a*) *Tunics and Trousers*—Non-crease khaki drill. Cut to the pattern of the serge tunic and trousers (paragraph 2 above) except that the

Digitized by Google

tunic is to be without buttons on the cuff and the trousers without welt. Colour as for Sealed Pattern.

(*b*) *Shorts*—Other rank Service pattern made of khaki drill. Cut with waist band and pleats. Fitted with four belt loops and two side pockets.

(*c*) *Shirt*—Khaki with separate collar with khaki drill tunic; khaki flannel with collar attached in Shirt Sleeve Order.

6. *Greatcoat.*—The greatcoat of universal pattern as described in Dress Regulations for the Army except that the two rows of Corps buttons down the front are to be 11 inches apart at the top.

7. *Mackintosh.*—Army pattern. Khaki rubber-proofed double fabric. Single breasted to button five. Fly-front. Loose belt with single-prong leather covered buckle. Collar stand with all-round fall. Two patch hip pockets with flaps; ticket pocket in left forepart facing. Fitted with strap and buckle fastening for additional closing of the fronts. Two-piece back with vent, fitted with a saddle flap on the inside. Set-in sleeves with wind-cuffs. No shoulder straps or badges to be worn.

8. *Footwear.*—

(*a*) *Boots*—Black leather ankle boots, laced with leather laces, plain toe cap.

(*b*) *Shoes*—Black leather shoes, laced, plain toe cap.

(*c*) *Sandals*—Closed toe pattern as supplied to the Royal Navy. Except in No. 11 Dress these are not to be worn by officers on duty.

(*d*) *Plain Brown Shoes*—optional item. Brown leather, laced, plain toe cap. May be worn with khaki uniform when not on duty with troops.

9. *Neckties.*—

(*a*) *Blue Dress*—Plain black silk, rayon barathea, or terylene in Nos. 1, 4, 5, 8 and 14 Dresses.

(*b*) *Mess Dress*—Plain black double-ended bow in Nos. 2, 6, 7, 2W, 6W and 7W Dresses.

(*c*) *Khaki Dress*—Light khaki, braided, to match the shirt in Nos. 12, 1W, 4W and 5W Dresses.

10. *Sword, etc.*—

(*a*) *Sword*—Hilt: steel, half basket, pierced with scroll design and Royal Cypher and Crown chased; black fish-skin grip, bound with three strands of silver wire, back chequered to pommel, with flat part near guard for the thumb. Straight blade, grooved and spear pointed. Blade, full size: 32¼ inches long and 1 inch wide at the shoulder. Hilt, total length 5¾ to 5⅞ inches. Grip: total length, 5 inches to 5¼ inches to suit size of hand. Weight approximately 2 lbs. 2 ozs. without scabbard.

(*b*) *Scabbard*—Leather scabbard of Army pattern.

(*c*) *Sword Belt, Frog and Knot*—Sam Browne Army Pattern. Field and mounted officers to wear the sword knot long, other officers are to wear it short, i.e. wrapped around the guard tightly seven times. The sword frog is to be worn on all occasions when the Sam Browne Belt and brace are worn.

11. *Gloves.*—Plain brown cape; one or two buttons. To be worn as follows:—

(*a*) In U.K. always with swords except in No. 5 Dress, but see (*b*) below.

(*b*) In U.K. from 1st October to 30th April, in all orders of ceremonial, drill and working dresses.

(*c*) on foreign stations in accordance with local orders.

12. *Cane.*—Malacca cane covered with dark brown leather stitched along the length and turned into rounded ends. Overall length 24 inches. Overall thickness ⅝-inch.

13. *Whistle.*—To be of nickel silver, infantry pattern, and carried on the lanyard in the left breast pocket.

14. *Lanyards.*—

(*a*) *Blue, Officers' Pattern*—To be worn looped over the left shoulder. The running end is to be passed into the left side of the pocket and not allowed to hang loosely in a bight.

(*b*) *Coloured*—To be worn on the right shoulder by officers serving on the posted strength of a Commando unit, with khaki uniforms except Nos. 1W, 4W and 5W Dresses as follows:—

HQ 3 Commando Brigade	— Green
40 Commando	— Light Blue
41 Commando	— Old Gold
42 Commando	— White
43 Commando	— Old Gold and Scarlet
45 Commando	— Scarlet

15. *Garter Tabs* of the colours prescribed in para. 14 (*b*) for lanyards are to be worn by officers serving on the posted strength of a Commando unit when in khaki drill shorts. The tabs are to be 1¼ inches wide and 4 inches long from top to points. The two tails of the tabs are to be slightly offset, with the outside tab in front.

Part 4.—Colonels Commandant, Aides-de-Camp and Adjutants

1. *Colonels Commandant.*—On special occasions, Colonels Commandant of the Royal Marines may wear Corps uniform with badges of rank of Colonel instead of the uniform of their rank.

2. *Royal Cyphers.*—Royal Marines Aides-de-Camp to the Queen and Equerries and Extra Equerries to the Queen or to Members of the Royal Family are to wear the Royal Cypher and Crown, in one piece, below their badges of rank. Particulars of the Royal Cypher and Crown prescribed for wear with all orders of dress are shown below.

3. *Aiguillettes.*—

(*a*) Naval type aiguillettes are to be worn by the following Royal Marines Officers in the same manner as prescribed for Naval Officers, and with equivalent dresses:—

(*i*) Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, Equerries and Extra Equerries to the Queen or to

Appointment	Type of Uniform	Royal Cypher and Crown
Aides-de-Camp to the Queen and Equerries and Extra Equerries to the Queen or to Members of the Royal Family.	Full Dress. Blue Serge Tunic. Atholl Grey Greatcoat. Scarlet Mess Jacket. White Mess Jacket. Khaki Service Dress. Khaki Battledress. Khaki Drill Tunic. Khaki Bush Jacket. Khaki Tropical Shirt. Service Dress Overcoat. British Warm. Blue Battledress.	Dull silver metal. 1 11/40 inches high. 1 3/10 inches wide. Gilt metal. 1 11/40 inches high. 1 3/10 inches wide.
Ex Aides-de-Camp to the Queen.	*As above.*	*As above in miniature.* ¾ inches high. 19/20 inches wide.

Note.—Aides-de-Camp to the Queen who vacate the appointment on promotion to the substantive rank of Major-General are to cease wearing the Royal Cypher and Crown.

Digitized by Google

members of the Royal Family, and Aides-de-Camp to Governors General.

(*ii*) Aides-de-Camp to General Officers, Royal Marines Officers appointed as Flag Lieutenant and Aides-de-Camp to Governors or Lieutenant Governors.

Officers at (*i*) wear Aide-de-Camp to the Queen type aiguillette and those at (*ii*) the Flag Lieutenant type.

(*b*) Aiguillette shoulder straps are not to be worn by Royal Marines Officers. In Mess Dress, for Officers below the rank of Colonel, the aiguillette is to be supported by a scarlet cloth shoulder strap of the same material as the jacket. In other dresses the shoulder strap of the garment is to be used, modified by the addition of a button to which the aiguillette cord is affixed.

4. *Adjutants.*—Officers appointed as Adjutants at R.M. Barracks, Eastney, The Depot, Royal Marines, Deal, and the Infantry Training Centre Royal Marines, are to wear the following items:—

(*a*) *Breeches*—Blue cloth with ¼-inch scarlet welt down each side seam. A slit with lace holes to be provided in front of each leg.

(*b*) *Field Boots*—black leather (Army pattern).

(*c*) *Spurs*—light hunting Army pattern with black straps and shields.

Part 5.—General Notes

1. *Badges and Buttons.*—

(*a*) *Corps for Cap, Collar, Arm, etc.*—The descriptions and method of wearing are shown in Parts 1, 2 and 3 of this Section under the various dresses.

(*b*) *Badges of Rank.*—The ranks of officers are to be indicated by the star, crown and other badges, and are, except where otherwise stated, worn on the shoulder straps as for Army Officers. The badges are to be ⅝ inch size and of gilding metal or anodised, except that:—

(*i*) *With Khaki Battledress and Denison Smock*—Worsted badges on the scarlet infantry background are to be worn.

(*ii*) *With the Mess Jacket*—Officers below the rank of Colonel—miniature gilding metal or anodised badges ½ inch size. For Colonels and above see Parts 1 and 2.

(*c*) *Letters "RM"*, polished gilding metal or anodised, size ¼ inch, are to be worn in the centre of the shoulder straps below badges of rank and ½ inch above the shoulder seam. They are not worn with Mess Dress or Battledress or in any Dress by Colonels and above.

(*d*) *Buttons* (except General Officers—see Part 1).

(*i*) *Blue and Khaki Drill Uniform, Greatcoat, Boat Cloak*—gilding metal or anodised raised round button with extruded shank. At the centre a foul anchor under a crown surrounded by a double rim enclosing the words "Royal Marines", and this in turn surrounded by a laurel wreath. In two sizes—1 inch and ¾ inch; the smaller button for pockets, shoulder straps and sleeves of blue tunic.

(*ii*) *Mess Jacket*—gilt metal or anodised raised round with mounted Lion and Crown in silver with extruded shank. Size ¾ inch.

(*iii*) *Cap and Mess Waistcoat*—as for Mess Jacket, but size ½ inch. Similar buttons but in bronze are worn on Service Dress forage caps.

(*e*) All gilding metal badges are to be polished.

(*f*) *Flying Badges*

(*i*) *Naval Pilots' and Observers' Badges*—are to be worn by entitled Royal Marines officers under the same conditions as Naval Officers (see Naval Uniforms (Officers) Article 42). The badges are worn as follows:—

On blue tunics, khaki tunics and battledress—The full sized badge is worn in central position ½ inch above the top row of medal ribbons, or if no medal ribbons are worn, ½ inch above the left breast pocket.

On Mess Dress—The Observers' badge or miniature Pilots' badge is worn immediately below the Corps badge on the left lapel, miniature medals being lowered accordingly.

(*ii*) *Parachute Badges*—The Army Pattern parachute badge, with wings, may be worn by officers who are qualified parachutists and are serving or have served in Airborne, Commando or Special Boat units. The appropriate badge is to be worn on the right arm, 2 inches below the shoulder seam.

On battledress and tunics—The full-sized badge; khaki pattern on khaki dress and the blue and gold pattern of blue dress.

On Mess Dress—The miniature badge (length 2 inches, height ¾ inch), gold on scarlet.

(*g*) *King's Badge*—As in Section III of Uniform Regulations for N.C.O.s and men. To be worn by entitled officers in all orders of blue, khaki and khaki drill dress. A gold on scarlet badge may be worn in Nos. 2, 6 and 7 Dresses.

(*h*) *Duke of Edinburgh's Medallion*—Medallions awarded in connection with the Duke of Edinburgh's Trophy are to be worn in uniform by both officers and other ranks only on occasions when the Duke of Edinburgh visits Royal Marines units in his capacity as Captain General. The medallion consists of a circular centre piece surrounded by a wreath of laurels and surmounted by a coronet and with a brooch fastener. It is 1.4 inches in diameter. The centre piece shows on the obverse crossed rifles and SMG. It is to be worn centrally on the pleat of the right breast pocket in all orders of blue, khaki and khaki drill dress, with the top of the coronet ½ inch below the bottom of the pocket flap.

(*i*) *Flashes, Amphibious Warfare*—Embroidered in red on blue background. To be worn on khaki battledress by all officers serving on the complement of Amphibious Warfare units. The flash is to be worn centrally on each arm with the top of the device 1 inch below the bottom of the "Royal Marines" arm badge. The position of the King's, parachute, or rank badges are not to be altered to enable the Amphibious Warfare flash to be worn: in cases where it clashes with the wearing of other badges, the flash will not be worn.

(*j*) *S.H.A.P.E. Insignia*—R.M. officers serving in N.A.T.O. appointments at S.H.A.P.E. and its subordinate command headquarters are to wear the insignia appropriate to their respective commands, as required by S.A.C.EUR, in the form of a detachable metal badge, on the left breast pocket. It is not worn with Stars of Orders.

The corresponding badges may also be worn, if required, by officers serving in S.E.A.T.O. and C.E.N.T.O. appointments at the headquarters of these organisations.

The badges are available at the various command headquarters for issue on loan.

2. *Mourning.*—On all occasions on which mourning has been specially ordered or is authorised in Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, officers are to wear a piece of black crepe 3½ inches wide round the left arm and above the elbow; no other mark of mourning is ever to be worn unless specially ordered.

3. *Fancy Dress Balls.*—Officers are not permitted to appear in their uniform at fancy dress balls. By the term "uniform" in this order is meant the dress prescribed by existing regulations, and it is not

Digitized by Google

intended to debar officers from wearing at fancy dress balls uniforms of obsolete patterns which may be correctly described as fancy dress.

4. *Jewellery.*—Watch chains, pencil clips, tiepins, or other trinkets are not to be visible when worn with uniform.

5. *Obsolete Uniforms.*—Officers in possession of the following items of uniform may wear them on the occasions shown below:—

Articles	*Occasions when worn*
Khaki Service Dress Khaki Cloth Belt	In place of khaki battle dress when not on parade with troops. Brown shoes are to be worn with this dress.
Forage Cap, Service Dress	When Khaki Service Dress is worn.
Caps, F.S. Blue	Optionally in Nos. 2, 6, 7, 2W, 6W and 7W Dresses.

SECTION III

ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS—MANNER OF WEARING

1. *Orders, decorations and medals* are to be worn in the manner laid down for Naval officers, except that:

(*a*) the medal bar is to be positioned directly over any ribbons already stitched to the garment;

(*b*) miniature medals are always to be worn by entitled officers on the lapel of the mess jacket ¾ inch below the Corps badge;

(*c*) when Naval officers wear miniature medal ribbons Royal Marines officers are to wear miniature medals.

2. *Medal Ribbons.*—When medals are not worn, ribbons ¾ inch long are to be worn without intervals on the left breast pocket of blue uniform, khaki drill, blue battledress and khaki battledress.

Order of precedence of wearing is to be from right to left, starting with the top row. Normally, if the total number of ribbons does not exceed five, they are to be worn in one row, but in no case is the row to extend to the right further than the outer edge of the lapel or to the left further than ¾ inch from the shoulder seam. The row is to be sewn ¼ inch above the top seam of the left breast pocket, centrally above the pocket button. With khaki drill, the ribbons are to be worn on a metal bar or bars.

When more than five ribbons are worn or where the space available does not permit five ribbons being worn in one row, any additional rows are to be worn above the first row, the lower row to be full. Rows of ribbons are to be ¼ inch apart, but this may be reduced if rendered necessary by the number of rows and the space available. The additional row (or rows) is to be sewn as nearly centrally above the pocket button as practicable, but it is in no case to extend beyond the ends of the bottom row.

3. *Neck Orders.*—In day dress an officer in possession of one badge is to wear it round the neck with the riband under the shirt collar and the badge over the tie. An officer in possession of badges of more than one Order is to wear the badge of the highest grade as described above, and the second is to be worn below the other, suspended from a riband emerging about ¾ inch below the top button of the jacket, the riband being fastened by a hook to a small eye stitched inside the jacket. In evening dress one neck order only is to be worn, over the collar, with the badge hanging as close as possible below the bow tie.

4. The maximum numbers of insignia of Orders, decorations and medals which may be worn in the several orders of dress are to be as laid down in the Tables of Dress for Naval officers.

SECTION IV

SCALES OF INITIAL UNIFORM OUTFITS FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL MARINES AND R.M.F.V.R.

Part 1.—General Service Officers

Articles other than those in italics are obtained from Service sources.

	No.
Boots, ankle, black, plain toe-caps	1 Pr.
Cane, regulation	1
Greatcoat	1
Jacket, Mess	1
Stars, worsted, for battledress and denim overalls	2 Sets
Stars, gilt, for greatcoats	1 Set
Ties, khaki	2
Trousers, blue serge	2 Prs.
Tunics, blue serge	2
Waistcoat, mess, blue	1
Anklets, web	1 Pr.
Badges, cap; Globe and Laurel	1
,, ,, Lion and Crown	1
Beret, blue	1
Blouse, battledress, khaki	1
,, ,, blue	1
,, overall, denim	1
Boots, ankle, Army pattern	1 Pr.
Cap, plastic, R.M. Officers', complete with badge	1
Collars, semi-stiff, khaki	4
Collars, white, stiff	12
,, winged	6
Defenders, Ear, Patt. V51R.	1 Pr.
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.
Lanyard, blue	1
Mackintosh, Army pattern	1
Sam Browne belt, right brace and frog	1 Set
Shirts, evening, stiff fronted	3
,, khaki flannel, collar attached	2
Shirts, khaki poplin, R.M. officers'	2
,, white, soft double cuffs	4
Shoes, black leather, with toe-caps	1 Pr.
Socks, black, officers'	6 Prs.
Socks, khaki	3 Prs.
Ties, black	2
Tie, evening, double-ended	1
Towels, terry cotton, hand	3
Trousers, battledress, khaki	1 Pr.
,, serge	1 Pr.
,, overall, denim	1 Pr.
Trunk, steel	1
Whistle, infantry	1
Pillow slips, cotton } *Issued on*	4
Sheets, cotton, single } *personal loan*	4

Digitized by Google

TROPICAL OUTFIT

Badges, collar, Globe and Laurel	2 Prs.
Buttons, large (for tunic)	4
„ *small (for tunic)*	6
„ „ *(for white mess jacket)*	4
Letters, "R.M." (for tunic)	1 Pr.
Stars, gilt (for tunic)	1 Set
„ „ *(for white mess jacket)*	1 Set
Jackets, mess white	3
Kamarband, scarlet	1
Sandals, leather	1 Pr.
Shirts, khaki cellular	2
Shorts, drill, khaki	3 Prs.
Stockings, khaki	4 Prs.
Trousers, drill, khaki	3 Prs.
Tunics, drill, khaki	2

Part 2.—R.M.F.V.R. Officers

	No.
Stars, worsted, for battledress and denim overalls	2 Sets
Tie, khaki	1
Trousers, blue, serge	1 pr.
Tunic, blue serge	1
Beret, blue	1
Blouse, battledress, khaki	1
†Boots, ankle, Army pattern	1 Pr.
‡ „ „ composition soled	1 Pr.
Cap, plastic, R.M. Officers', complete with badge	1
Collars, semi-stiff, khaki	4
„ white, stiff	4
*Defenders ear, Patt. V 51R	1 Pr.
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.
Lanyard, blue	1
Mackintosh, Army pattern	1
Sam Browne belt, right brace and frog	1 Set
Shirt, khaki flannel, collar attached	1
Shirts, khaki poplin, R.M. officers'	2
„ white, soft double cuff	2
Shoes, black leather, with toe-caps	1 Pr.
Socks, black, officers'	2 Prs.
„ khaki	2 Prs.
Tie, black	1
Trousers, battledress, khaki	1 Pr.
Whistle, Infantry	1

Notes

† Not for issue to R.M.F.V.R. officers appointed to Small Boat Sections or Commando Wing on entry.

‡For issue only to R.M.F.V.R. officers appointed to Small Boat Sections and Commando Wing on entry.

* To be issued on personal loan as necessary.

Digitized by Google

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE ROYAL MARINES

SECTION I. ORDERS OF DRESS
1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses and occasions on which to be worn. 2. Amplifying Orders.
SECTION II. OCCASIONS AND METHODS OF WEARING CERTAIN ARTICLES OF DRESS
1. Berets. 2. Coloured Lanyards and Garter Tabs. 3. Swords and Sam Browne Belts. 4. Brown Leather Sword Belts. 5. Swords. 6. Khaki Battledress. 7. Blue Battledress. 8 Sashes. 9. Mourning. 10. Special Clothing for Despatch Riders and Grooms. 11. Police Armlets. 12. Knife Lanyards. 13. Distinguishing marks for Upper Yardmen. 14. Evening Dress for Senior N.C.O.s.
SECTION III. BADGES.
SECTION IV. MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS.
SECTION V. DRESS FOR ROYAL MARINES BAND SERVICE.
SECTION VI. SCALES OF KIT.
1. Compulsory kit. 2. Tropical clothing. 3. Optional kit. 4. Special issues. 5. Initial gratuitous issues on promotion, etc. 6. Arms and Equipment.

SECTION I
ORDERS OF DRESS

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses, and occasions on which to be worn

(Numbers of Dresses correspond to Dresses for Seamen as far as practicable)

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn	Description of Dress	Articles to be worn optionally or when ordered
1 Ceremonial Blue	Ceremonial duties. On Sundays in harbour. On shore leave on Sundays when caps, and, in the case of the Band Service, serge tunics are to be worn.	White Cap, serge tunic, tweed trousers, white web belt, white gloves, medals, gold chevrons and badges. Senior N.C.O.s—Sashes. Band Service and Buglers—Blue cloth tunic, buff belt and band equipment. Buglers—Dress cords, royal.	Helmet when ordered. Black shoes and blue socks—optional for walking out. Brown leather gloves—optional for Senior N.C.O.s for walking out.
2 Undress	Minor ceremonial. On Sundays when at sea and by dutymen in harbour on weekdays. Walking out and shore leave on weekdays. On draft between ships and units in U.K. (See also No. 3 Dress.)	As for No. 1 except:— Band Service to wear serge tunic. No medals or white gloves.	Black shoes and blue socks—optional for walking out. R.S.M., Q.M.S., Staff Bandmasters, Bugler Quartermaster Sergeants, Bandmasters, and Drum and Bugle Majors may wear brown leather gloves when on duty. All Senior N.C.O.s may wear brown leather gloves when walking out in this dress.
3 Drill	Routine duties and training. As alternative to No. 2 Dress for baggage parties and drafts in U.K. at C.O.s discretion.	Cap, serge tunic and tweed or serge trousers, red chevrons and badges. Web belt.	Beret when specially ordered.
3A Battledress	Military training ashore and afloat, and active service ashore.	Beret, khaki battledress. Web belt. Khaki chevrons and badges.	
3B Shirt Sleeve Order	Ashore in U.K. only, in hot weather, as ordered.	Beret, khaki flannel shirt, khaki battledress trousers, web belt, white tape chevrons.	Cap and tweed or serge trousers when ordered. Corps pattern belt may be worn in place of web belt at Senior Officer's discretion.
4 Night clothing	When off duty and after working hours ashore and afloat. Bad weather afloat.	Beret, serge tunic, tweed or serge trousers. N.C.O.s—Red chevrons.	
6 Ceremonial Khaki Drill	In place of No 1. in hot weather.	White cap, khaki drill tunic and trousers, white web belt, khaki on khaki drill chevrons, medals. Senior N.C.O.s—Sashes. Buglers—Dress cords, royal. Band Service—Buff belt and band equipment.	Helmet when ordered. Black shoes—optional for walking out.

Digitized by Google

SECTION I. ORDERS OF DRESS—*continued*

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn	Description of Dress	Articles to be worn optionally or when ordered
6A Khaki Drill	In hot weather as ordered.	White cap, khaki drill tunic and trousers, white web belt, khaki on khaki drill chevrons, medal ribbons. Senior N.C.O.s—Sashes. Buglers—Dress cords, royal. Band Service—Buff belt and band equipment.	Black shoes optional for walking out.
7 Tropical Undress	In place of No. 2 in hot weather.	White cap, khaki cellular shirt, letters R.M., khaki drill trousers, white web belt. N.C.O.s—White tape chevrons. Senior N.C.O.s—Sashes. Buglers—Dress cords, royal.	Black shoes with trousers or black shoes with khaki stockings and shorts—optional for walking out. Medals to be worn when ordered. Beret to be worn when ordered.
8 Working Dress	Working parties and action stations afloat.	Beret, khaki flannel shirt, khaki drill trousers. N.C.O.s—White tape chevrons.	Blue or denim trousers to be worn when ordered. Corps pattern belt may be worn at Senior Officer's discretion.
8A Working Dress	In place of No. 8 for Landing Craft Crews only.	Beret, action/working dress shirt, blue trousers, web belt, gym shoes. N.C.O.s—Red on blue chevrons.	Seamen's blue jersey to be worn when ordered. Corps pattern belt may be worn in place of web belt at Senior Officer's discretion.
9 Overall Dress	Refitting and other dirty work afloat. Fatigues and training ashore.	Beret, denim suit. N.C.O.s—Khaki chevrons.	Web belt, anklets (or short puttees) shoes } As ordered.
10 Tropical Drill	Routine duties ashore and afloat in hot weather.	White cap, khaki cellular shirt, letters R.M., khaki drill shorts, khaki stockings, web belt, short puttees. N.C.O.s—White tape chevrons.	Beret to be worn when ordered. Provost Sergeants will wear the brown leather sword belt in place of the web belt. Other entitled Senior N.C.O.s will only wear the leather belt with this dress on occasions of ceremonial.
10A Tropical Working Dress	In place of No. 8 in hot weather. This Dress may also be worn as a Working Dress when serving in Shore Establishments in hot climates at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Beret, khaki cellular shirt, khaki drill or blue trousers or khaki drill shorts. N.C.O.s—White tape chevrons.	Either (*a*) khaki stockings and black shoes or (*b*) sandals are to be worn with shorts. Corps pattern belt may be worn at Senior Officer's discretion.
11 Tropical Battledress	In place of No. 3A in hot weather.	Beret, khaki cellular shirt, letters R.M., khaki drill trousers, web belt, anklets. N.C.O.s—White tape chevrons.	Short puttees to be worn when ordered.

2. Amplifying Orders

When necessary the following orders may be added after the number or name of a dress with the meaning shown:—

Order	*To be worn or carried*
"Blue serge waist belts"	Blue serge waist belts, with lockets union, may be worn, when ordered, by Colour Sergeants and below, in orders of blue dress listed at paragraph 1 above when the white web belt is not specifically required to be worn.
"Greatcoats"	Greatcoats. For duty web belts are to be worn over the coat. For leave—belts are to be worn below. R.M. Band Service—belts to be worn below the coat on all occasions. The cross belt and music pouch will be worn over the coat.
"Gloves"	Other than for ceremonial khaki woollen gloves will be worn by other ranks in cold weather. R.S.M., Q.M.S., Staff Bandmasters, Bugler Quarter-

Digitized by Google

	master Sergeants, Bandmasters and Drum and Bugle Majors may wear brown leather gloves on duty on appropriate occasions. All Senior N.C.O.s may wear brown leather gloves when walking out in uniform.
"Pullovers"	Khaki pullovers without blouse or over khaki drill dress; web belts outside pullovers.
"Capes"	Ground Sheets. Band ranks are to wear capes W.P. Officers and Regimental Sergeants-Major are to wear Army pattern mackintoshes.

3. Boots are always to be worn unless otherwise indicated. Special orders will be issued when required on whether sea service, shore service or composition soled boots are to be worn.

SECTION II

Occasions and Methods of Wearing Certain Articles of Dress

1. *Berets* are to be worn by all other ranks, with appropriate orders of dress, so that the leather binding is level round the head and 1 inch above the eyebrows, with the crown pulled to the right, as follows:—

(i) Blue—whilst under training.
(ii) Green—
  (*a*) on completion of Commando training or if not required to carry out this training, on reaching an equivalent standard;
  (*b*) by all other ranks of the R.M. Band Service and Buglers on attaining Adult 1st Class status or on first draft to H.M. Ships, R.N. Establishments or Commando Formations or Units, whichever is the sooner.

2. *Coloured Lanyards and Garter Tabs* are to be worn by the following:—

HQ, 3 Cdo. Bde.	..	Green.
40 Commando	..	Light Blue.
41 Commando	..	Old Gold.
42 Commando	..	White.
43 Commando	..	Old Gold and Scarlet.
45 Commando	..	Scarlet.

The coloured lanyards are to be worn on the right shoulder with khaki uniforms only. They are not to be worn in Nos. 6 or 7 Dresses.

3. *Swords and Sam Browne Belt* are to be worn by R.S.M.s when Officers wear swords and Sam Browne belts, etc., in their corresponding dress.

4. *Slung Sword Belts.* Brown leather sword belt is to be worn in Nos. 1, 2, 3, 3B, 6, 6A and 7 Dresses by Q.M.S., Staff Bandmasters, Bugler Quartermaster Sergeants, Bandmasters, Drum and Bugle Majors and Provost Sergeants. On occasions of special ceremonial these Senior N.C.O.s may, when ordered, wear the white buff sword belt in place of the brown leather belt in Nos. 1 and 6 Dresses.

Provost Sergeants will also wear the brown leather belt with No. 10 Dress on all occasions. Other entitled Senior N.C.O.s should only wear this belt with No. 10 Dress when specially ordered for ceremonial.

5. *Swords* and the appropriate brown leather or white buff sword knot are to be worn when ordered in Nos. 1 and 6 Dresses by Q.M.S., Staff Bandmasters, Bugler Quartermaster Sergeants, Bandmasters, Drum and Bugle Majors and Provost Sergeants.

6. *Khaki Battledress.* Khaki battledress blouses are to be worn open at the neck with shirt and tie of regulation pattern on all occasions when the wearing of khaki battledress is authorised. No tie pins or collar pins are to be worn.

7. *Blue Battledress.* Men in possession of blue battledress may wear it in lieu of blue serge tunics in No. 4 Dress when ordered by Commanding Officers.

8. *Sashes* when worn are to be fitted over the serge tunic passing under the right shoulder strap so that they lie naturally and closely across the chest. The ends of the tassels are to be in line with the bottom of the tunic. When not wearing a tunic the sash will be worn in the same relative position.

9. *Mourning.*—If men, for private reasons, wish to wear mourning they may cover the second button of the tunic with crepe.

10. *Despatch Riders and Grooms* are to wear the special clothing issued on all occasions of duty.

11. *Police.* Ranks on Unit Police duties are to wear the authorised armlet on the left sleeve immediately above the cuff of tunic, blouse or greatcoat.

12. *Royal Marines Provost.* When on duty other ranks of the R.M. Provost are to wear the red on blue M.P. arm band immediately above the right elbow. In orders of dress when chevrons are worn on the upper arm the arm band should just cover the lower point of the bottom chevron with the letters M.P. either side of the apex of the chevron.

13. *Knife Lanyards* are to be worn with Nos. 3A and 11 Dresses on the right shoulder in an ordinary loop with the running end passed directly into the side of the pocket without forming a bight.

14. *Evening Dress for Senior N.C.O.s*

The following dress may be worn on certain forma l evening occasions on an optional basis by:—

(*a*) all S.N.C.O.s serving in R.M. Establishments and Units, and
(*b*) Colour Sergeants and above serving in H.M. Ships and R.N. Establishments in tropical climates:—

White mess jacket of Officers' pattern.
Evening tie.
Shirts, *either* soft white *or* soft with marcella front and cuffs *or* soft with ribbed front and cuffs.
Collar, soft, turned down (to match shirt front).
Trousers, blue uniform.
Shoes, black leather, uniform pattern.
Socks, black.
Scarlet silk kamarband (R.M. Officers' pattern).
Globe and laurel badge, Officers' pattern (on lapel of mess jacket).
Buttons, gilt R.M., small 4 No. (on front edge of mess jacket).
Miniature medals.
Badges of rank on right sleeve as follows:—

R.S.M.s, Q.M.S.s, Staff Bandmasters, Band-Masters
Embroidered gold on scarlet.

Colour Sergeants
Miniature gold chevrons 2 inches wide on scarlet background with small embroidered gold on scarlet crown above.

Sergeants
Miniature gold chevrons 2 inches wide on scarlet background.

King's Badge (see Section III, Note 18).

Approval for the wearing of the Dress will in every instance be at the discretion of the Commanding Officer or the Senior Officer where more than one ship or establishment is concerned and will normally be given only in respect of organised evening social functions taking place in, or sponsored by, H.M. Ships or Establishments or in other Services, Messes and at functions organised by Civic authorities for the Services as appropriate.

SECTION III

Badges

1. *Cap Badges* consisting of globe and laurel with lion and crown above are to be worn centrally in front of the cap, with the top of the red welt running through the crown and level with the 2 holes in the crown. A composite gilding metal or anodised badge

Digitized by Google

is worn by Corporals and below, a composite gilt or anodised badge by Bandmasters, Colour Sergeants and Sergeants, and a separate gilt or anodised lion and crown badge is worn above a gilt or anodised globe and laurel badge by Regimental Sergeants-Major, Quartermaster Sergeants, Staff Bandmasters and Bugler Quartermaster Sergeants. Cap Badges as described above are also worn on berets by all ranks positioned immediately over the left eye as follows:—

(*a*) R.S.M.s, Q.M.S.s, Staff Bandmasters and Bugler Quartermaster Sergeants—see Section II Part 3 (*d*) of the regulations for Officers.

(*b*) ranks other than those at (*a*) above:—

(i) *Blue Berets*—centrally within and ½ inch above the bottom of the red patch.

(ii) *Green Berets*—½ inch above the leather band.

(See Section V for special cap badges worn by R.M. Band Service ranks.)

2. *Collar Badge* consisting of globe and laurel, in gilt or anodised for Senior N.C.O.s and gilding metal or anodised for Corporals and below, is to be worn on each collar of the blue tunic. The badge is to be set ½ inch above the collar seam with the centre of badge 2 inches from the edge of the collar.

(See Section V for special collar badges worn by Junior Musicians.)

3. *Letters R.M.* in gilt or anodised for Senior N.C.O.s and gilding metal or anodised for Corporals and below are to be worn on blue tunics, greatcoats, tunics khaki drill. The letters are to be set in the centre of the shoulder strap, ½ inch above shoulder seam.

4. *Badges, arm, lettered ROYAL MARINES* embroidered in red on a blue background are to be worn on khaki battledress, except by Commando ranks (see paragraph 5 below). The badges are to be worn on both arms centrally below the shoulder strap, with the upper edge of the badge 1 inch below the shoulder seam.

5. *Badges, arm, lettered, "Royal Marines Commando"* and the *Commando Formation Sign* ("*Dagger*") embroidered in red on a blue background are to be worn on khaki battledress by all ranks serving on the posted strength of a Commando Formation, Unit or Sub-Unit.

The Arm badge is to be worn centrally on the upper arm with the top 1 inch below the shoulder seam; the "Dagger" vertically below, the top of the device being 1 inch below the bottom of the Arm badge. When the King's or Parachute badges are worn, the dagger formation sign will not be worn on that side.

6. *Flashes, Amphibious Warfare* embroidered in red on a blue background are to be worn on khaki battledress by all ranks serving on the complement of Amphibious Warfare Units.

The Flash is to be worn centrally on each arm with the top of the device 1 inch below the bottom of the "Royal Marines" arm badge.

7. *Rank Badges*

The badges indicating rank are as follows:—

Lance Corporal	Chevron 1 bar
Corporal	Chevrons 2 bar
Sergeant	Chevrons 3 bar
Colour Sergeant (see Note (i) below)	Chevrons 3 bar with crown above
Quartermaster Sergeant	Crown and Wreath
Regimental Sergeant-Major	Roval Arms
Bandmaster	Lyre, Oakleaf Wreath below, Crown above
Bandmasters of Portsmouth, Plymouth and R.M. Schools of Music Staff Bands	3 inverted chevrons with lyre above
Staff Bandmaster (see Note (ii) below)	Lyre, surrounded by laurel wreath, crown above
Bugler Quartermaster Sergeant Bugler Major	4 inverted chevrons with bugle above
Drum Major	4 inverted chevrons with drum above
Provost Sergeant	3 inverted chevrons

These badges are worn on all dresses, with the exception of greatcoat, above the elbow by Colour Sergeant and below, and below the elbow by Bandmasters, Bugler Quartermaster Sergeants, Staff Bandmasters, Bandmasters of Staff Bands, Provost Sergeants, Drum Majors, Bugle Majors, Quartermaster Sergeants and Regimental Sergeants-Major as follows:—

Colour Sergeants and below centrally between the sleeve seams, the bottom point of the lower chevron being 10½ inches from the shoulder seam.

Bandmasters, Staff Bandmasters, Quartermaster Sergeants and Regimental Sergeants-Major centrally between the sleeve seams, the bottom point of the badge to be approximately ½ inch from point of slash, except on khaki battledress when the distance is to be 2 inches above top of cuff seam.

Drum Majors, Bugler Quartermaster Sergeants, Bugle Majors, Bandmasters of Staff Bands and Provost Sergeants centrally between the sleeve seams, the inner angle of the lower chevron to be approximately ½ inch from the point of slash, except on khaki battledress when the distance of bottom point of the lower chevron is to be 2 inches above top of cuff.

When the above badges are worn on the greatcoat they are to be worn below the elbow by all ranks, the bottom point of the lower chevron or badge to be approximately ½ inch from top of cuff.

Notes—

(i) *Colour Sergeants.* The Colour Sergeant's arm badge (globe on crossed flags, crown above, foul anchor below, surrounded by laurel wreath) is worn on Nos. 1 and 2 Dresses in place of the crown above the chevrons.

(ii) *Staff Bandmasters.* The Staff Bandmasters' Badge is worn only on blue uniform and, when necessary, on khaki drill. On greatcoats, tropical dress, and in shirt sleeve order, Staff Bandmasters are to wear the Q.M.S. badge (crown in wreath).

8. Chevrons and badges of rank are to be worn on the right arm with all orders of dress except as follows:—

(*a*) on khaki battledress, greatcoats and combat dress these badges are worn on both arms.

(*b*) Regimental Sergeants-Major, Quartermaster Sergeants and Staff Bandmasters are to wear metal badges of rank on a leather strap with all orders of tropical dress and in shirt sleeve order. The same arrangement is applicable to Drum and Bugle Majors and Bandmasters, except when wearing khaki drill tunics (see paragraph 9 below). Bandmasters of Staff Bands are to wear the Bandmasters' metal badge with tropical dress and shirt sleeve order.

9. *Colour Sergeants and below*: chevrons of rank are to be gold on scarlet for wear on Nos. 1 and 2 Dresses, red on blue for wear on other serge tunics, khaki on khaki for wear on greatcoats, khaki battle dress and denim suits, khaki on khaki drill for wear on khaki drill tunics, white tape on khaki drill for wear on khaki cellular and khaki flannel shirts, and red on white for wear on cooks knitted or white tropical shirts.

Bandmasters, Staff Bandmasters, Quartermaster Sergeants and Regimental Sergeants-Major: badges of rank are to be gold on blue for wear on all blue tunics; khaki on khaki for wear on greatcoats, khaki battledress and denim suits; and gilding metal or anodised badges for wear with all other dresses, except that on tunics khaki drill Bandmasters are to wear khaki on khaki drill and Staff Bandmasters gold on blue.

Drum Majors, Bugler Quartermaster Sergeants, Bugle Majors and Bandmasters of Staff Bands: chevrons are to be gold on scarlet and insignia of rank are to be gold on blue for wear on all blue tunics and khaki on khaki for wear on greatcoats and denim

Digitized by Google

suits. Drum Majors, Bugle Majors and Bugler Quartermaster Sergeants are to wear gold on scarlet chevrons and gold on blue insignia on khaki drill tunics. *Provost Sergeants:* chevrons are to be gold on scarlet for wear on all blue tunics. On other dresses, chevrons are to be as for Bandmasters, etc., above.

10. *Good Conduct Badges* are not worn by non-commissioned officers but are worn by all other ranks entitled to them. The possession of one or more good conduct badges by these ranks is indicated by corresponding number of chevrons worn point up on the left arm, with the inner angle of the lower chevron ½ inch from point of slash, except on khaki battledress when the bottom point of the lower chevron is to be 2 inches above top of cuff.

Good conduct badges are to be worn on serge tunics, khaki battledress and khaki drill tunics only.

Good conduct badges are to be gold on scarlet for wear on best blue uniform suits, red on blue for wear on other blue uniform suits, khaki on khaki for wear on khaki battledress and khaki on khaki drill for wear on khaki drill tunics.

11. A descriptive list of specialist badges is given in paragraph 12 below. Stars and crown are to be added to specialist badges to denote the following standards of qualification:—

One star (above the basic device)	3rd Class specialist qualification.
Two stars (1 above and 1 below the basic device)	2nd Class specialist qualification
Crown (above the basic device)	1st Class specialist qualification.
Crown above and 2 stars below the basic device	Men qualified as Gunnery, Physical Training or Signal Instructors.

12. The following is a descriptive list of specialist badges to be worn by Colour Sergeants and below:—

Branch	*Detvice*	*Remarks*
Assault Engineer	Letters AE in wreath	
Clerk	Letter C in wreath	
Cliff Leader	Letters CL in wreath	
Cook	Letter K in wreath	
Drill & Platoon weapons	Crossed Rifles	
Driver	Steering wheel	
Gunnery	Crossed guns	Badges of design worn by Naval rates (P.O. and below) holding corresponding qualifications.
Heavy Weapons	Letters HW in wreath	
Landing Craft	Letters LC in wreath	
Physical Training	Crossed Clubs	P.T.Is and P.Ts wear red on white badges on the centre of the chest on P.T. vests and sweaters.
Provost	Letters MP in wreath	
Signaller	Crossed Flags	
Swimmer Canoeist	Letters SC in wreath	

13. The following is a descriptive list of skill or other special badges to be worn by Colour Sergeants and below:—

Badge	*Device*
Drummer	Drum.
Marksman	Crossed Rifles.
Musician	Lyre, wreath and crown
Parachutist	Parachute and wings.
Sniper	Crossed Rifles, letter S above.
Tradesmen (Group "A" and "B")	Crossed Hammer and Pincers.
Tradesmen (Radio or Telegraphic Mechanic)	Circle with 3 lightning flashes on either side.

14. N.C.O.s wearing chevrons qualified as Instructors or 1st Class in any category or Specialist Qualification are to wear their badges as follows:—

Colour Sergeants: on the right arm ½ inch above the point of the cuff.

Sergeants and below: above the chevrons, the bottom of the badge to be inserted into the "V" of the top chevron or to be fitted as close to it as possible depending on the amount of backcloth upon which the badge is embroidered. The position of badges comprising a basic device of crossed guns, clubs, rifles and flags is to be such that the lower ends of these basic devices are ½ inch distant from the top edge of the backcloth of the chevrons.

15. Tradesmen are to wear the Tradesman badge (crossed Hammer and Pincers or Circle with 3 lightning flashes on either side) on their right upper arm, the top of the badge to be 6 inches below the shoulder seam. N.C.O. Tradesmen as for Instructors and 1st Class S.Q. badges. Musicians/Buglers are to wear their badges in the same relative position as for Tradesmen. Parachutist badges are to be worn 2 inches below the point of the right shoulder seam (on khaki battledress 3 inches) by N.C.O.s and men who are qualified parachutists and who are serving or have served in Airborne, Commando or Small Raid Units and formations.

16. Except as provided above all other skill and specialist badges are to be worn on the left arm ½ inch above the point of cuff or good conduct badge respectively (2 inches from the cuff seam on blouses, battledress, khaki and 7 inches from the bottom of the sleeve on jackets, service dress, O.R.s R.M. Grooms only). Where skill and specialist badges are worn together a ½ inch is to be left clear between each badge, and badges are to be in the following order commencing at the bottom:—

Current specialist badge.
Skill (Marksman or Sniper)

Not more than 1 specialist badge is to be worn by any rank. Badges awarded during former service in the Army or Royal Air Force are not to be worn unless such badges are authorised for wear by other ranks R.M. (e.g., parachute badge).

17. Specialist, skill or other special badges are to be embroidered in gold on blue for wear with best blue uniform suits, in red (blue or yellow) on blue for wear with other blue uniform suits, in khaki (or blue) on khaki serge for wear with khaki battledress and in khaki (or blue) on khaki drill for wear with khaki drill tunics. The musicians badge will be provided in gilding metal or anodised only and will not be worn on full dress tunic.

18. *The King's Badge* consisting of the Royal Cypher, "G.R. V." surrounded by a laurel wreath, is to be worn 2 inches below the point of the left shoulder seam (on khaki battledress 3 inches) in gold on Nos. 1 and 2 Dresses, red on blue on other serge tunics, in khaki on khaki on khaki battledress, in khaki on khaki drill on khaki drill tunics and gold on scarlet on S.N.C.O.s evening dress.

19. *The Duke of Edinburgh's Medallion* is designed as a brooch and depicts crossed rifles and sub-machine gun in a circular centre piece surrounded by a laurel wreath surmounted by a Coronet, the whole 1.4 inches in diameter. It is to be worn centrally on the pleat of the right breast pocket in all orders of blue, khaki and khaki drill dress, with the top of the Coronet ½ inch below the bottom of the pocket flap *only on occasions when the Duke of Edinburgh visits R.M. Units in his capacity as Captain General.*

20. *Duke of Edinburgh's Award.* Juniors who receive this award may, whilst serving in training establishments, wear the embroidered (pocket) badge of the Award in the same manner as skill badges, viz., on the left forearm.

Digitized by Google

21. *S.H.A.P.E. Insignia.* R.M. other ranks serving n N.A.T.O. appointments at S.H.A.P.E. and its subordinate command headquarters are to wear the insignia appropriate to their respective commands, as required by S.A.C.EUR, in the form of a cloth arm patch on the left upper arm on khaki battledress, immediately below the badge, lettered ROYAL MARINES.

22. *Section Leaders Diamond* to be worn in the same position as the King's Badge.

SECTION IV
Medals and Medal Ribbons

1. *Medals.*—Medals are to be worn in the manner laid down for Naval Ratings except that:—

(*a*) the length of the ribbons of medals is normally to be 1¾ inches, irrespective of the number of rows of medal ribbons worn;

(*b*) where 3 or more medals are worn the length of the medal bar is normally to be as shown below:—

3 medals	3¾ inches
4 „	5 „
5 or more medals	6¼ „

Men of small build having 5 or more medals may wear a 5-inch bar.

(*c*) with No. 1 Dress, the medal bar is to be attached to the tunic immediately above the medal ribbons by beckets sewn on the garment.

(*d*) with Nos. 5 and 6 Dresses, the medal bar is to be attached to the khaki drill tunic by the eyelet holes used for the medal ribbon bar.

2. *Medal Ribbons.*—Are to be sewn on blue tunic, and on blue and khaki battledress blouses. On the drill tunic ribbons are to be worn on a bar or bars. The ribbons are to be ⅜ inch in length, sewn in the proper sequence, the senior Decoration or Medal commencing from the inner edge of the top row; they are not to overlap and when there is not sufficient room to wear them in 1 row they are to be worn in 2 or more rows. Normally 5 or less medal ribbons are to be worn in 1 row, but this is dependent upon the physique of the individual and type of garment (i.e., with closed or open neck). The bottom edge of the lowest row is to be ¼ inch above the upper edge of the pocket with ¼ inch interval between rows. This distance may be reduced if rendered necessary by the number of rows and space available. The ribbons are to be sewn centrally above the button of the pocket flap but there is to be a space of not less than ¾ inch between outer ribbon and the sleeve seam. When 2 or more rows are worn, the upper rows are to be completed last. When there is a smaller number of ribbons in the second or subsequent rows the shorter rows are to be arranged centrally above the button of the pocket flap.

SECTION V
Dress for R.M. Band Service

1. *Badges.*—The same as in Section III except as follows:—

(*a*) *Junior Musicians* until completion of training at R.M. School of Music are to wear the "Lyre" collar badge set with the centre pin 1¾ inches from the front edge of the tunic collar.

(*b*) *Bandmasters of the Portsmouth, Plymouth and R.M. School of Music Staff Bands* are to wear inverted chevrons and lyre on the bottom of the sleeve of the right arm in lieu of the badge of rank of Bandmaster.

(*c*) *Portsmouth Staff Band.* The helmet plate has two Royal Cyphers in silver attached to it; the cypher G.R. V over the anchor and below the globe on the helmet plate, and the cypher E. II R/P.P. below the crown. The cap badge consists of a gilt grenade on which is mounted the cypher G.R. V and crown in silver, surrounded by a laurel wreath. The cypher E. II R/P.P. with crown in silver is to be worn on the cap immediately above the cap badge.

(*d*) *H.M. Yacht Band* wear the woven arm badge "Royal Yacht" which is sewn 1 inch below the seam of the right shoulder.

(*e*) *Plymouth Staff Band.* The Prince of Wales's plume is worn upon the regimental badge of helmet plate and cap.

2. *Medals* are to be worn as in Section IV except that Drum Majors are to wear miniature medals on the drum sash on ceremonial occasions.

3. *Trousers* are to have a broad red stripe except that Junior Musicians are to wear trousers with a scarlet welt until completion of training at R.M. School of Music.

SECTION VI
Scales of Kit

1. **Compulsory Kit**

Initial free issues on entry

	Badges:—	
	Globe and Laurel, Lion and Crown, G.M. or anodised ..	2 No.
(*a*)	Globe and Laurel GM or anodised	4 No.
	Letters "R.M." GM or anodised	6 No.
(*h*)	Drums, Gold on Blue	1 No.
	„ Yellow on Blue ..	1 No.
(*g*)	Lyre, Wreath and Crown GM or anodised	2 No.
	Bag, Linen, brown	1 No.
	Belt, blue serge	1 No.
	Belt, waist, blue RM	1 No.
(*s*)	Beret, blue	1 No.
(*b*)	Blouse, battledress khaki	1 No.
	Boots, ankle, Army pattern ..	1 Pr.
(*m*)(*r*)	„ „ composition soled ..	1 Pr.
	Braces, trouser	1 Pr.
	Brush, button	1 No.
	„ clothes	1 No.
	„ shoe, cleaning	1 No.
	„ „ polishing	1 No.
	Brass, cleaning	1 No.
	Cap, plastic, R.M.	1 No.
	„ white, R.M.	1 No.
(*q*)	Collar, khaki flannel	1 No.
(*b*)	Defenders, Ear, Patt. V51R ..	1 Pr.
	Disc, identity, red	1 No.
	Disc, identity, green	1 No.
	Cord for disc..	1 No.
	Fork	1 No.
	Gloves, knitted, khaki	1 Pr.
	„ cotton, white	1 Pr.
	Greatcoat	1 No.
	Holdall	1 No.
	Housewife, filled	1 No.
	Jersey, pullover	1 No.
(*d*)	„ sports	2 No.
	Knife	1 No.
(*m*)	„ clasp	1 No.
(*m*)	Lanyard, Army pattern	1 No.
	Mug, enamel	1 No.
(*d*)	Polish, liquid, metal	1 Tin
	Pyjamas, seamen's	2 Suits
	Pillow slips	2 No.
	Scissors	1 Pr.
	Sheets, ratings	3 No.
	Shirts, khaki flannel, collar attached	2 No.
(*q*)	Shirt, khaki flannel, without collar	1 No.
(*e*)	Shirts, knitted, cooks	4 No.
(*c*)	Shoes, black leather	1 Pr.
	„ gymnasium	1 Pr.
(*d*)	Shorts, recreational	2 Prs.
	Socks, worsted	4 Prs.
	Spoon	1 No.
(*f*)	Stockings, blue, thick	2 Prs.
(*n*)	Thread, worsted, military grey ..	2 Balls

Digitized by Google

(*b*)	Tie, worsted, braid, drab	1 No.
	Towels, hand	2 No.
(*b*)	Trousers, battledress, khaki	1 Pr.
(*o*)	,, serge	1 Pr.
	Trousers, tweed:—	
(*k*)	Royal Marines	1 Pr.
(*o*), (*g*)	RM Band Service	2 Prs.
(*e*)	Trousers, white drill	4 Prs.
(*p*)	Trunks	3 prs.
(*o*)	Tunics, serge	2 No.
	Type	1 No.
(*p*)	Vests	3 No.
	Wallet for paybook	1 No.

Items issued on personal loan

(*e*)	Aprons, cooks	4 No.
	Bag, kit, seamen's	1 No.
	,, ,, universal	1 No.
(*j*)	Ball, ornament, GM	1 No.
	Blouses, overall, denim	2 No.
(*g*)	Cape, WP, band	1 No.
(*e*)	Caps, cooks	4 No.
(*j*)	Chain, chin, GM	1 No.
(*h*)	Dress, cords, "Royal," worsted	1 No.
(*j*)	Front plate, GM	1 No.
(*j*)	Helmet, WP	1 No.
	Net camouflage, helmet	1 No.
(*m*)	Sheet, ground	1 No.
	Trousers, overall, denim	2 Prs.
(*l*)	Tunic, cloth, yellow braided	1 No.

Notes.—

(*a*) Junior Musicians are to be given 4 No. Lyres GM or anodised in lieu of Badges Globe and Laurel.

(*b*) Not to be issued to Band Ranks or Buglers.

(*c*) Ranks entered before 1st September, 1959, may be in possession of boots, ankle, Navy pattern and shoes, brown canvas, in lieu.

(*d*) Not compulsory after initial training.

(*e*) To be issued immediately prior to commencing Cooks qualifying course only.

(*f*) Issue to be restricted to juniors.

(*g*) Band Ranks only.

(*h*) Buglers only.

(*j*) Buglers and Musicians only.

(*k*) Buglers are to be provided with 2 prs.

(*l*) To be issued to:—

(i) All Musicians and Junior Musicians on being rated Musician;

(ii) Junior Buglers who are sufficiently well trained to play in bands;

(iii) Ex-Buglers and other ranks in H.M. Ships who perform in bands on ceremonial occasions.

(*m*) Not to be issued to Band Ranks.

(*n*) After issue this item will form part of the housewife.

(*o*) *Junior Musicians* to be issued with trousers and tunics as follows:—

(i) On entry

Trousers serge	2 Prs.
Trousers tweed	1 Pr.
Tunics serge	2 No.

(ii) On completion of 2 years' service

Trousers tweed	1 Pr.
Tunics serge	1 No.

(*p*) Underwear to be of optional pattern at the ranks choice.

(*q*) Band Ranks and Buglers, when issued with Tunic, cloth, yellow braided, may, alternatively, maintain 2 shirts, knitted, cooks, in lieu.

(*r*) Musicians are to be given one pair boots, ankle, Navy pattern and Junior Musicians one extra of boots, ankle, Army pattern, in lieu.

(*s*) Not compulsory after issue of green beret.

2. Tropical Clothing

Free issues of tropical clothing to men on drafting to a ship or station where tropical clothing is required or to U.K. based Commando Units (see Note (iv)).

Scale (a)—Men drafted for the first time on or after 1st January, 1963.

	Tunics, drill, khaki	2 No.
	Trousers, drill, khaki—	
	All except cooks	3 Prs.
	Cooks only	2 Prs.
	Shirts, khaki cellular—	
	All except cooks	4 No.
	Cooks only	3 No.
	Shorts, khaki, drill—	
	All except cooks	4 Prs.
	Cooks only	3 Prs.
	Stockings, khaki	4 Prs.
(iii)	Boots, ankle, Navy pattern	1 Pr.
	Sandals, leather	1 Pr.
	Shorts, white drill—	
	Cooks only	2 Prs.

Scale (b)—Men drafted for a second (or subsequent) time who received a previous issue to Scale (a).

Tunic, drill, khaki	1 No.
Trousers, drill, khaki	1 Pr.

Compulsory kit—The items shown in Scale (*a*) are to be maintained as compulsory kit as from the date on which men receive the free issue.

Notes

(i) *Men who on 1st January, 1963 were serving in a ship or station where tropical clothing is worn or in a U.K. based Commando Unit* and who were completed to Scale (*a*), are required to maintain this scale as compulsory kit. On each subsequent occasion of drafting they are to be given a free issue of Scale (*b*).

(ii) *Men who on 1st January, 1963 were serving at home, other than in a U.K. based Commando Unit, and had previously beeen given an issue of tropical clothing* are, until next occasion of drafting to maintain the following items as compulsory kit:—

Tunics, drill, khaki	1 No.
Trousers, drill, khaki	2 Prs.
Shirts, khaki, cellular	2 No.
Boots, ankle, Navy pattern	1 Pr.
Sandals	1 Pr.

On the next occasion of drafting they are to be given a free issue, as follows:—

Tunics, drill, khaki	1 No.
Trousers, drill, khaki	1 Pr.
Shirts, khaki, cellular	1 No.
Shorts, khaki drill—	
All except cooks	2 Prs.
Cooks only	1 Pr.
Stockings, khaki	3 Prs.

Thereafter these men are to maintain Scale (*a*) as compulsory kit and on each subsequent occasion of drafting they are to receive Scale (*b*).

(iii) Ranks entered before 1st September, 1959 are to be given shoes black leather in lieu.

(iv) Tropical clothing issued to U.K. based Commandos will count against any entitlement on next embarkation or draft abroad, unless special instructions to the contrary are given. Reference to this note (in addition to the scale of issue) is to be made on Kit History Sheets.

3. Optional Kit

	Belts, waist, blue	1 No.
	Berets, blue or green as appropriate	1 No.
	Blouses, B.D., khaki	1 No.
	Boots, ankle	1 Pr.
	Brush, boot	1 No.
	,, hair	1 No.
	,, shaving	1 No.
	,, tooth	1 No.
(i)	Canes, walking out	1 No.
	Caps, white	2 No.
	Cases, attaché	1 No.
	,, suit or bags, travelling	1 No.

Digitized by Google

	Comb, hair	1 No.
	Trunks	4 Prs.
(ii)	Gloves, brown, leather	1 Pr.
	,, knitted, khaki	1 Pr.
	Handkerchiefs, white, cotton	8 No.
	Jersey or pullover, sleeveless	1 No.
	Pillows	1 No.
	Pillow slips	2 No.
	Pyjama suits	1 Suit
	Raincoats, double-breasted, R.M.	1 No.
	Razors	1 No.
	Sandals, leather	1 Pr.
	Sheets	1 No.
	Shirts, khaki, flannel	3 No.
	,, tropical, cellular	2 No.
	Shoes, black leather or	1 Pr.
	,, brown canvas, leather soled	
	,, gymnasium	1 Pr.
	Shorts, khaki drill	2 Prs.
	Socks, wool, thick, grey, khaki or blue	4 Prs.
(ii)	Sticks, walking, black ebony	1 No.
	Stockings, wool, thin, khaki	2 Prs.
	Ties, worsted, braid, drab	1 No.
(iii)	Toilet bag	1 No.
	Towels, terry cotton, hand or	2 No.
	Towels, bath	1 No.
(iv)	Trousers, action/working dress	2 Prs.
	Trousers, B.D., khaki	1 Pr.
	,, khaki, drill, R.M.	3 Prs.
	,, tweed or serge	2 Prs.
	Tunics, khaki, drill	2 No.
	,, serge	2 No.
	Vests or singlets, knitted cotton	2 No.

Mess Dress (S.N.C.O.'s only)

Jacket, mess, white (including badges and buttons)	1 No.
Shirt, soft, evening	1 No.
Collars, evening	2 No.
Kamarband, scarlet	1 No.
Socks, black	1 Pr.
Tie, evening	1 No.
Miniature medals	1 Set

Notes

(i) Corporals only.

(ii) Sergeants and above only. Sticks, walking, black ebony are not supplied from Service sources and their value for compensation purposes is to be taken as £1 10s.

(iii) Not supplied from Service sources. Value for compensation purposes to be taken as 1s. 6d.

(iv) May be purchased only by ranks serving afloat.

4. Special Issues

Scale	To whom issued	When issued	Items
A	Physical Training Instructors.	In accordance with Victualling Manual (B.R.93(62) Chapter 10).	
B	Wardroom Attendants, R.M. Officers' Mess Staff and R.M. Officers' Attendants in 3 Commando Brigade.	On first appointment to either of these duties.	1 Pr. trousers, blue serge 3 No. tunics, stewards 3 Prs. gloves, white, cotton, marked
C	All Ranks (except Musicians and Buglers) drafted to H.M. Ships.	On drafting.	†1 helmet WP †1 ball ornament GM †1 front plate GM †1 chain, chin, GM
D	Other Ranks drafted for service in Commando Units.	(*a*) On first drafting.	2 Flashes "Royal Marines Commando" 2 R.M. Commando Formation Signs (Dagger)
		(*b*) On arrival in Unit and subsequently on transfer between Units.	1 Lanyard, coloured 1 Pr. Garter tabs (not to be issued in U.K.)
E	Musicians and Buglers drafted to a Commando Unit.	On *first* drafting to a Commando Unit.	1 blouse, battledress khaki 1 Pr. trousers, battledress khaki 1 tie, worsted, braid, drab
F	Butchers.	On selection to qualify.	3 shirts, action/working dress 3 Prs. trousers, action/working dress
G	Grooms.	On *first* appointment.	1 cap, service dress A.P. complete 1 jacket, service dress, A.P. 2 Prs. puttees, ordinary 2 Prs. pantaloons, bedford cord †1 Pr. spurs, jack, ordinary, complete
H	Other Ranks drafted to Landing Craft.	On *first* drafting to serve as Landing Craft Crew.	1 jersey, seamen's 2 shirts, action/working dress 3 sets of red rank badges (N.C.O.s only)
I	Drivers Class I. Armament Artificers. Vehicle Mechanics. Electricians, Vehicle and Plant. Sheet Metal Workers.	On qualification.	†Overalls, denim, one piece, 2 No. (See Note (*d*))
J	Other ranks drafted to Amphibious Warfare Units.	On joining the complement.	2 Flashes Amphibious Warfare
K	All Ranks.	On completion of training to the appropriate standard (see Section II para. 1(ii)).	1 Beret, green

Digitized by Google

Notes

(*a*) Except as provided for in notes (*b*), (*c*) and (*d*) below the articles are issued gratuitously on first appointment or drafting only and are to be maintained by the men concerned, replacements being taken up on repayment.

(*b*) Articles in Scales A and B are issued gratuitously on first appointment and, except for trousers, blue serge for W.R.A.s and R.M.O.A.s which are issued under the conditions in Note (*a*), free replacement may be allowed as follows:—

(i) Physical Training Instructors—see B.R.93 (62) Chapter 10.

(ii) W.R.A.s & R.M.O.A.s — 1 tunic, stewards; 3 prs. gloves, white; marked — In any period of 18 months

(*c*) Articles marked † are issued on personal loan under the general arrangements set out in B.R. 93 (62) Chapter 10.

(*d*) Two denim overall suits to be withdrawn on issue of overalls, denim, one-piece.

5. Initial Gratuitous Issues on Promotion, etc.

On promotion to	*Articles to be issued*
Corporal	1 whistle, infantry* 1 thong*
Sergeant	1 sash, worsted
Sergeant Cook	4 shirts, white, tropical
Band Sergeant	1 sash, worsted 1 tunic, cloth, gold braided*§
Bandmaster Staff Bandmaster Quartermaster Sergeant	2 tunics, tartan†‡
Regimental Sergeant-Major	1 pr. gloves, brown cape 3 shirts, Officers', poplin 6 collars, Officers', semi-stiff 1 mackintosh

On appointment to	*Articles to be issued*
Drum-Major	2 tunics, tartan‡ 1 tunic, cloth, gold braided, Drum-Major's pattern*.§ 2 prs. trousers, tweed‡‡
(Bands of H.M. Royal Marines, Portsmouth and Plymouth Groups, Staff and Junior Wing Bands of the Royal Marines School of Music, Deal and Bands of Commanders-in-Chief Portsmouth and Plymouth)	(R.M. Band Service)
Bugle-Major	2 tunics, tartan‡ 1 Dress Cord, Royal, Silk*

Notes

* To be issued on personal loan and withdrawn on discharge.

† To be issued on substantive promotion only.

‡ 2 tunics, serge, to be withdrawn on issue of tunics, tartan.

‡‡ 1 pr. trousers, tweed, and 1 pr. trousers, serge, to be withdrawn on issue of trousers, tweed, R.M. Band Service.

§ 1 tunic, cloth, yellow braided to be withdrawn on issue of tunic, cloth, gold braided.

6. Equipment

(1) Item	(2) Denomination	(3) R.S.M.s and Q.M.S.s	(4) Other Ranks R.M.	(5) Buglers	(6) Musicians	(7) Officers
Anti-Gas Equipment						
Respirator, A/G, complete	No.	1	1	1	1	1
Ointment, A/G	Tin	1	1	1	1	1
Eyeshields	No.	6	6	6	6	6
Cotton Waste	Ozs.	1	1	1	1	1
Bugle	No.	—	—	1	—	—
Drum, side, complete	No.	—	—	1	—	—
Drum, case for	No.	—	—	1	—	—
Sticks, drum	Prs.	—	—	1	—	—
Helmet, steel	No.	1	1	1	1	1
Web Equipment, Pattern 1937 (*White*)						
Belts, waist	No.	1	1 (*b*)	—	—	1
Frogs bayonet	No.	—	1(*b*)	—	—	—
Lockets, union	No.	—	1	—	—	—
Slings, rifle	No.	—	1	—	—	—
White Buff Equipment						
Apron, leg	No.	—	—	1	1(*a*)	—
Belt, waist	No.	—	—	1	1	—
Belt, cross band	No.	—	—	—	1(*c*)	—
Pouch, music, band	No.	—	—	—	1(*c*)	—
Device for pouch		—	—	—	1(*c*)	—
Carriage, drum	No.	—	—	1	1(*a*)	—
Sword Equipment						
Belt, sword, brown, leather	No.	1(*d*)	—	—	—	—
Sam Browne equipment (belt, right brace and frog)	Set	1(*e*)	—	—	—	—

(*a*) RM School of Music Drummers only.
(*b*) Recruits under training will hold 1 Black in addition until completion of training.
(*c*) Band Sergeants and below.
(*d*) Q.M.S.s, Bandmasters, Staff Bandmasters, Drum Majors, Bugle Majors and Provost Sergeants only.
(*e*) RSM.s only.

NOTE

(i) All items shown in the scale are to be returned on discharge.
(ii) Helmets, Steel, Anti Gas Equipment and Sheets, Ground are to be returned to store by ranks prior to draft to Commando units.

Digitized by Google

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR WOMEN MEDICAL AND DENTAL OFFICERS

The uniform of Women Medical and Dental Officers of the Royal Navy is the same as that of Officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service with the following exceptions:—

1. The Naval Officer's cap badge is worn.
2. Distinction marks of rank and branch, as worn by Naval Officers of the Medical and Dental branches, are worn on day uniform and the mess dress bolero. Miniature shoulder straps worn on tropical mess dress have distinction marks of gold lace instead of blue braid.

Scales of Initial Outfits for Women Medical and Dental Officers.

The scales of initial uniform outfit appropriate to newly commissioned Women Medical and Dental Officers are given below. Articles shown in *italics* in these scales are provided initially by means of cash grant: remainder are obtained from Service sources.

Article	
Undress Jackets with gold lace and distinction cloth	2 No.
Skirts	2 No.
Greatcoat with shoulder straps	1 No.
Trunk	1 No.
Bag, shoulder	1 No.
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.	12 No.
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.
Hats, tricorne with white plastic covers	2 No.
Raincoat, W.R.N.S.	1 No.
Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	6 No.
§Shoes, black leather, W.R.N.S.	2 Prs.
Stockings, black	3 Prs.
Ties, black, terylene	2 No.
Badges, cap, R.N. officers', embroidered	2 No.
Pullovers, sleeveless, blue	1 No.
Blouses, marcella, white	2 No.
Buttons gilt, Size 3	4 No.
Rayon, black ottoman (for Mess Dress bolero)	2 Yds.
Women Doctors' white coats (for Medical Officers only)	4 No.
Overalls (for Dental Officers only)	6 No.

Tropical Outfit (not to be provided until appointed to a station where tropical clothing is worn).

Bags, shoulder, white	1 No.
Dresses, white tropical, W.R.N.S.	4 No.
Buttons, gilt, Size 1	12 No.
Footlets, white	6 Prs.
Shirts, white, tropical	6 No.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled, W.R.N.S.	2 Prs.
Skirts, white	6 No.
Shoulder straps, gold lace	2 Prs.
Shoulder straps for mess dress	1 Pr.

Notes

§ 1 pair low heeled and 1 pair medium heeled.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE OFFICERS

SECTION I. TABLE OF DRESSES

Note.—Numbers are assigned to the dresses for convenience when referring to them. The number of each dress is that of the corresponding dress for Naval Officers and the various dresses are worn on the same occasions as those specified for Naval Officers. Where a group of dresses is combined in the table, the numbers signify differences in the method of wearing orders, decorations and medals (See Section II).

No. 1 No. 4 *No. 5	Blue day dresses	Jacket Blue skirt Tricorne hat Black stockings Black shoes
§No. 8	Working dress	Navy serge blouse Shoulder straps Navy serge skirt Beret Black stockings Black shoes
No. 2 No. 6 No. 7	Mess dresses	Black bolero White Marcella blouse Blue skirt (A long skirt of the same material as the bolero may be worn as an optional alternative to the blue skirt) Black stockings Black shoes
No. 1W No. 4W No. 5W	White dresses	White tropical dress Shoulder straps Tricorne hat White shoes
No. 2W No. 6W No. 7W	White mess dresses	White marcella blouse White shoulder straps Blue skirt or a long black skirt Black stockings Black shoes
No. 9W	Tropical dress	White tropical shirt Shoulder straps White skirt Tricorne hat White shoes
No. 8W	Tropical working dress (Air Radio and Safety Equipment Officers only)	Light blue shirt Shoulder straps Blue working dress slacks White shoes or sandals

* *At the discretion of Commanders in Chief, W.R.N.S. Officers may, during hot weather, be permitted to wear white tropical shirts with blue serge skirts and negative jackets with No. 5 Dress, optionally, within the precincts of Naval Establishments at Home and in Naval Ports only when proceeding between Quarters and places of duty. Shoulder straps are to be worn with this dress.*

§ *This is an optional dress for working in other than hot climates. Detailed orders for the occasions on which working dress may be worn are issued by Commanders-in-Chief and Flag Officers Commanding. This dress is not to be worn outside Naval Establishments by Officers who are required to be in possession of No. 5 Dress nor is it to be worn on long or short leave. Officers not required to provide No. 5 Dress are to be permitted to wear Working Dress on all occasions when Blue Uniform is ordered.*

Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table

The dresses to be worn by W.R.N.S. Officers at Court functions or joint service functions at which Her Majesty or a member of the Royal Family is present are shown in the Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table in the Uniform Regulations for Naval Officers.

Digitized by Google

SECTION II

WEARING OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS

Orders, Decorations and Medals are to be worn by W.R.N.S. Officers in the same manner as by Naval Officers, except as mentioned below:—

When in uniform. Badges of Orders of the 2nd and 3rd Class.

No. 2 Dress. The bow with the badge attached is to be worn immediately and centrally below the miniatures. In the case of Orders of the 2nd Class the star is to be worn immediately below the miniatures.

No. 1W and No. 4W Dress. The badge is to be suspended from a full sized riband which is to be worn under the fold of the collar of the dress.

When in civilian dress. Badges of Orders of the 2nd and 3rd Class.

The bow with badge attached is worn on the left side immediately below the miniatures. When two badges are worn the senior is to be placed above and overlapping the badge of the junior Order. The Star is to be worn immediately below the miniatures.

TABLE OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS WORN BY W.R.N.S. OFFICERS WITH UNIFORM

Dress	Dames Grand Cross*	Dames Commander	Commanders	Officers and Members	Other Officers
No. 1	Broad Riband, Star or Stars (4), Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior and second Senior Riband and Badges round neck (2). Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior and second Senior Riband and Badges round neck (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 1W	Broad Riband, Star or Stars (4), Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges round neck (3). Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges round neck (3). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 2† No. 2W	Broad Riband,‡ Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Senior Badge on bow on left side. Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Senior Badge on bow on left side. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Decorations and Medals on left side.
No. 4 No. 4W	Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 5 No. 5W	Star(1) optional** Ribbons on breast.‡‡	Star (1) optional** Ribbons on breast.‡‡	Ribbons on breast.‡‡	Ribbons on breast.‡‡	Ribbons on breast.‡‡
No. 6† No. 6W	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Decorations and Medals on left side.
No. 7† No. 7W	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of Miniature Decorations and Medals on left side.

Notes

* Dames Grand Cross who are also Dames Commander, Commanders, or Officers of other Orders should wear the additional insignia in accordance with the instructions for those grades.

‡ Badges of Dames Grand Cross are never worn round the neck.

† These Orders, Decorations and Medals are to be worn on the Mess Dress. Ribbons only are worn on day uniform when worn on these occasions.

** Not to be worn at Court or Joint Service functions.

‡‡ See notes (*i*) and (*ii*) to Joint Service Ceremonial Dress Table.

The figures in brackets denote the maximum number of Orders and Decorations that may be worn. Orders, Decorations and Medals, or Ribbons are not worn on Nos. 8 and 9W Dresses.

Digitized by Google

SECTION III. DISTINCTION MARKS OF RANK

Rank is indicated by rows of light blue distinctive lace on the sleeve with a square in the uppermost row of lace, or by corresponding rows on shoulder straps. The width of lace used is as follows:—

Rank	Number of Rows of Lace	Width in inches of rows of lace		
		Sleeves	Shoulder Straps	
			Greatcoats, White Uniform and Working Dress	White Mess Dress
Commandant	1	1¾	1¾	⅞
Superintendent	4	1/16	¼	¼
Chief Officer	3	1/16	¼	¼
First Officer	2½	1/16 & ¼	¼ & ¼	¼ & ⅛
Second Officer	2	1/16	¼	¼
Third Officer	1	1/16	¼	¼

Notes

(i) A square is formed on and by the uppermost row of lace, the outer sides of the square being 1¼ inches on sleeves and on shoulder straps except that on the shoulder strap for White Mess Dress, the square has ¾-inch sides. For *Commandant* a square of 1/16-inch lace is formed immediately above the 1¾-inch row.

(ii) The space between the rows of lace is ⅛ inch on White Mess Dress and ¼ inch on other dresses.

SECTION IV

DETAILS OF UNIFORM FOR OFFICERS OF THE W.R.N.S.*

1. JACKET

Material: Blue cloth. Double-breasted, panelled front, turned-down padded collar and lapels, fronts made with 4 gilt buttons, size 1, to button 3. The buttons are plugged on the right side and sewn on the left. Slits or vents at bottom of each side seam 5 inches in depth.

Pockets: 1 out breast with welt of ¼ inch depth, 1 in breast on left side, 2 lower pockets jetted without flaps.

Sleeves: Plain. Laced according to rank.

2. SKIRT

Materials as Jacket. Fitted with slide fastener or buttons, 2 inverted pleats in front stitched down to within 12 inches from bottom. Back: Plain with 3 panels.

3. GREATCOAT

Material: Blue cloth. Double-breasted with gilt buttons, size 1, down the front equally spaced, lower button to terminate at the waist. Coat made to button 4, lower button back 5 inches from the edge and fourth button 7 inches.

Collar and fronts made to button up to the neck if required. The usual cuts are taken out from shoulder seam to bust, also a cut at waist from lower button-hole, to the button, extending up to third button. There is a row of stitching each side of the buttons and carried across the cuts at waist, half an inch in width.

Buttons are plugged on the right side of fronts and sewn on the left.

Sleeves: Plain.

Pockets: Two at the waist with flaps in line with the lower button, 1 inside breast on right side.

Edges: Single stitched ⅜ inch off the edge. Back of coat made with a pleat right through, finished off with a 16 inches slit and fastened with one button and buttonhole. At the top of back and 5 inches below collar the pleat is fastened with a ¼-inch diamond tack.

Belt: Shaped belt at back waist with gilt button, Size 1, and buttonhole at each end.

Side slashes at side seam commencing 1 inch above belt, 10 inches long.

Shoulder Straps: With rank distinction lace.

4. WORKING DRESS (OPTIONAL)

Blouse

Material: Navy Serge. Single-breasted collar and lapels with 3 uniform gilt buttons, size 1, down the front to button through. Two outside breast, patch pockets with flaps to button through, the top edge of the flaps being 1½ inches above the top button of the front; size 3 gilt buttons on pockets. Waistband with two button holes worked in a fly at centre back. Sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with a plain button fly type. The blouse shall be unlined.

Skirt (W.R.N.S. Ratings' pattern).

Material: Navy serge. The skirt to be 6 gore fastening at the left side with slide fastener.

5. RAINCOAT

(W.R.N.S. RATINGS' PATTERN)

Blue gabardine showerproof, single-breasted fly front to button 4, double-breasted collar, vertical side pockets welted, raglan sleeves. Belt optional.

6. MESS DRESS

Bolero.

Material: Black ottoman rayon.

The bolero to be waist length with sleeves.

Back: Four-piece with 2 wide centre panels and 2 narrow panels at side.

Front: Plain cut with shoulder dart.

Sleeves: Plain cut in 2 pieces. Distinctive marks of rank in blue lace to be worn on sleeve as on the undress jacket.

Lining: Black crepe de chine or similar material.

Blouse.

Material: White marcella.

The blouse to have short sleeves with turn back cuffs and V shaped front opening with petal-shaped revers and turned down collar. The blouse to be shaped to the waist and fastened with 4 uniform gilt buttons (No. 3).

The collar and revers are to be bluff edged. The right forepart to be finished with 4-1 inch horizontal buttonholes set ¾ inch in from edge and left forepart to have 4- 7/16inch diameter eyelet holes set 1½ inch in from edge and in correct register with the button-holes. The one-piece sleeve to have a turned back cuff 2 inches deep. The blouse to be fitted with triangular shaped shoulder pads 3¾ inches × 7 inches of self material interlined with 3 thicknesses of drill, the raw edges being overlocked. Two beckets of double thickness material are to be fitted across each shoulder seam, the centre of the beckets to be ¼ inch and 2½ inches respectively from the shoulder point. The beckets

* Specimen garments may be seen at the Admiralty Pattern Rooms, Station Approach Rd. Barnes, London, S.W. 13.

Digitized by Google

shall be ¼ inch wide and their effective lengths shall be (*a*) lower becket ⅞ inch, (*b*) upper becket ¾ inch.

Optional Long Skirt.
Material: Black ottoman rayon.
Eight gore, long skirt.

Shoes.
Court type shoes of black leather may optionally be worn as an alternative to black leather day shoes.

7. BOAT CLOAK (OPTIONAL)

Of the same material and design as for the boat cloak for Naval Officers—*see* Details of Uniform for Officers of the Royal Navy, Section 26.

8. DRESS, WHITE, TROPICAL
(W.R.N.S. RATINGS' PATTERN)

Material: Drill satin, Officers'. (See note.)
The bodice to fasten down the front with 4 uniform gilt buttons (Size 1) and be fitted with short sleeves with mitre cuffs, double-breasted collar and single-breasted revers. The skirt to be 6-gore with pocket inserted in right side seam; slide fastener in left side seam.

Belt: Self material, fastened with 2 Uniform gilt buttons (Size 1).

Note.—Officers may wear tropical dresses of materials other than Service drill on semi-official occasions or in the evening provided the dresses conform in design to the sealed pattern and are made up from plain white material as approved by the local Senior W.R.N.S. Officer.

9. SHIRT, WHITE, TROPICAL
(W.R.N.S. RATINGS' PATTERN)

Material: Bleached mercerised cotton poplin.
Coat style short-sleeved shirt, fastened with 4 pearl buttons, with collar and revers. Fronts and whole back gathered into double yoke.

10. SKIRT, WHITE
(W.R.N.S. RATINGS' PATTERN)

Material: Drill satin.
Six gores, fastening at the left side with slide fastener. The skirt to be fitted with an outside patch pocket below the waist, on the right front panel. The pocket to have the mouth cut on the slant.

11. MOURNING

W.R.N.S. officers are to conform to the instructions for Naval Officers as regards the wearing of mourning.

12. SHOES

To conform at all times to the approved pattern.
Service pattern laced shoes with medium heels or plain black court shoes of an approved design with medium heels may be worn optionally with blue uniform *except on ceremonial occasions and when otherwise directed by the Senior Officer.* Similarly, white court shoes of an approved pattern may be worn with 5W dress on semi-official occasions.

13. BUTTONS

Gilt buttons as for naval officers (below Flag Rank)—*see* Details of Uniform for Officers of the Royal Navy, Section 15.

14. ALLIED HEADQUARTERS INSIGNIA

Officers serving in N.A.T.O. appointments at S.H.A.P.E. and its subordinate command headquarters are to wear on their uniform the insignia appropriate to their respective commands, as required by S.A.C.EUR, in the form of a detachable metal pocket badge on the left breast pocket. It is not worn with Stars of Orders. The corresponding badges may also be worn, if required, by Officers serving in S.E.A.T.O. and C.E.N.T.O. appointments at the headquarters of these organisations. The badges are available at the various command headquarters for issue on loan.

SECTION V.—Scale of Initial Outfits for Officers of the W.R.N.S.

The scales of initial uniform outfit appropriate to newly commissioned W.R.N.S. Officers are given below. Articles shown in *italics* in the scales are provided initially by means of cash grant: remainder are obtained from Service sources.

Article	
Jackets with distinction lace	2 No.
Skirts	2 No.
Greatcoat with shoulder straps	1 No.
Trunk	1 No.
Bag, shoulder	1 No.
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.	12 No.
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.
Hats, tricorne with white plastic covers	2 No.
Raincoat, W.R.N.S.*	1 No.
Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	6 No.
Shoes, black leather, W.R.N.S.*§	2 Prs.
Stockings, black	3 Prs.
Ties, black	2 No.
Hat badges, W.R.N.S. Officer	2 No.
Pullover, sleeveless, blue	1 No.
Blouses, marcella, white	2 No.
Buttons, gilt, size 3	4 No.
Rayon black ottoman (for Mess Dress bolero)¶	2 yd.

Tropical Outfit (not to be provided until appointed to a station where tropical clothing is worn)

Bags, shoulder, white	1 No.
Dresses, white tropical, W.R.N.S.	4 No.
Buttons, gilt, size 1	12 No.
Footlets, white, wool	6 Prs.
†Shirts, white tropical	6 No.
‡Shirts, light blue	2 No.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled, W.R.N.S.	2 Prs.
†Skirts, white	6 No.
‡Slacks, blue working dress	2 Prs.
Shoulder straps	2 Prs.
Shoulder straps for Mess Dress	1 Pr.

Notes.—† 4 only for Air Radio Officers and Safety Equipment Officers.

‡ For Air Radio Officers and Safety Equipment Officers only.

* An Officer who is promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating should not be provided with another free issue of the raincoat and should be issued with only one pair of shoes (medium or low heeled, as preferred).

§ 1 pair low heeled and 1 pair medium heeled lacing shoes are normally to be issued but officers who, when promoted, already possess a pair of medium heeled lacing shoes may, at their option, receive 2 pairs of low heeled shoes. *See also* Section V (12).

¶ The initial outfit cash grant provides for making-up the Mess Dress bolero.

SECTION VI.
W.R.N.R. UNIFORMS

Officers of the Women's Royal Naval Reserve wear the same uniforms as their corresponding rank in the Women's Royal Naval Service but with the letter "R" in blue in the diamond of rank marking. During mobilised service Qualified Officers omit the letter "R" from the diamond.

Officers in possession of uniform with the "R.N.V.R." buttons previously worn may, if they wish, continue to wear them until the next occasion of renewing the garments concerned.

SCALES OF INITIAL OUTFIT FOR OFFICERS OF THE W.R.N.R.

The scales of initial uniform outfit appropriate to newly commissioned W.R.N.R. Officers are given below. Articles shown in *italics* in these scales are provided initially by means of cash grant: remainder are obtained free from Service sources:—

Digitized by Google

1. W.R.N.R. Officers other than Headquarters Reserve:—

Article	
Jacket with distinction lace	1 No.
Skirt	1 No.
*Bag, shoulder	1 No.
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.	6 No.
*Hat, tricorne with white plastic cover	1 No.
*Raincoat, W.R.N.S.	1 No.
*Pullover, sleeveless, blue	1 No.
*Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	3 No.
Shoes, black leather, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.
Stockings, black	2 Prs.
*Ties, black, terylene	2 No.
Hat badge, W.R.N.S. officer, embroidered	1 No.
Hat badge, W.R.N.S. officer, metal	1 No.
Blouse, blue serge, working dress, women's (Gilt Buttons)	1 No.
Skirt, blue serge	1 No.
Beret, W.R.N.S.	1 No.
Shoulder straps	1 Pr.
‡Trousers, blue serge, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.

* *Notes.*—An Officer who is promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating should have the quantities of these items, which have already been supplied to her as a rating, completed to the required number and should not be provided with another free issue of a raincoat or pullover.

‡ For Degaussing Officers only. Issued on personal loan.

Tropical Outfit for W.R.N.R. Officers proceeding abroad on exercises for the first time.

(To be issued only when white clothing is worn on the station during the period of the exercise.)

Bag, shoulder, white	1 No.
Dresses, white tropical, W.R.N.S.	1 No.
Buttons, Gilt, Size 1, 6 No.	1 Set
Footlets, white	3 Prs.
Shirts, white, tropical	4 No.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.
Skirts, white	4 No.
Shoulder straps	1 Pr.
Spare letter "R"	2 No

2. Headquarters Reserve:—

Blouse, blue serge, working dress, women's (Gilt Buttons)	1 No.
Skirt, blue serge	1 No.
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.	4 No.
Beret, W.R.N.S.	1 No.
Hat badge, W.R.N.S. officer, metal	1 No.
Raincoat, W.R.N.S.	1 No.
Pullover, sleeveless, blue	1 No.
Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	2 No.
Shoes, black leather, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.
Stockings, black	2 Prs.
Shoulder straps	1 Pr.
Tie, black, terylene	1 No.

Digitized by Google

SECTION I

NUMBERS AND DESCRIPTIONS OF DRESSES AND OCCASIONS ON WHICH TO BE WORN

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn	Description of Dress
1	Inspections; musters; ceremonial occasions; on Sundays, on leave and when proceeding on leave.	Diagonal serge suit §, white shirt and collar, black tie (or summer blouse*), black stockings, black shoes, medal ribbons. Medals are to be worn as ordered for Naval ratings.
3	On working days, for all ordinary duties.	Any worn, but respectable, cloth (Chief Wrens and Petty Officer Wrens only) diagonal serge or rough serge suit, white shirt and collar, black tie (or summer blouse*), black stockings, black shoes, medal ribbons optional.†
6	In place of No. 1 in Tropical climates.	White drill dress, white shoes, medal ribbons. Medals are to be worn as ordered for Naval ratings.
10	In place of No. 3 in tropical climates.	White tropical shirt, white skirt, white shoes.
10A	Tropical working dress for certain categories, viz. Stores (S) ratings, Cinema Operators, Aircraft Mechanics, Radio (Air) ratings, Range Assessors, Radar Plot and Stores (V) ratings.	Blue drill slacks, light blue shirt, sandals or white footlets (optional) and white shoes.

Note

§ Chief Wrens and Petty Officer Wrens in possession of blue cloth suits and junior ratings in possession of rough serge suits may continue to wear them until the next occasion of renewing the garment concerned.

† At the discretion of Commanders-in-Chief, Chief Wrens and Petty Officer Wrens may, during hot weather, be permitted to wear optionally white tropical shirts with blue serge skirts and negative jackets within the precincts of Naval Establishments at Home and in Naval Ports only when proceeding between Quarters and places of duty. Chief Wrens wear four small gilt buttons on the front of the shirt and Petty Officer Wrens wear rating badges on the left arm.

* In summer months at Home, at the discretion of the Commanders-in-Chief, and in the Mediterranean, for periods at the discretion of Flag Officers Malta and Gibraltar, junior W.R.N.S. ratings wear the summer blouse in lieu of white shirt and collar and black tie.

Working Dresses

(*a*) Stewards (G)	Blue striped overall, serge skirt, vest cotton uniform. Galley shoes as necessary for ratings below Petty Officer. Blue kerchief as necessary.
(*b*) Cooks (O) and (S).	*Chief Wren and Petty Officer Wren Cooks:* White tropical shirt, white drill skirt, chef's cap, white apron. *Leading Wren Cooks and below:* Vest cotton uniform, white drill skirt, white kerchief, white apron. Galley shoes, blue striped overall as necessary.
(*c*) Stores (V) ratings.	Blue shirt, serge skirt, black tie, black stockings, black shoes. Serge jacket or blue overall as necessary.
(*d*) Air Mechanics and Radio (Air) ratings.	Blue shirt, serge trousers, black stockings or black or navy socks, black shoes or gym shoes or rope soled shoes. Serge jacket, blue jersey, overall combination suit as necessary.
(*e*) Stores (S) and Radar Plot ratings, Range Assessors, M/T Drivers.	Blue shirt, serge skirt, black tie, black stockings, black shoes. Serge jacket as necessary. or Blue shirt, serge trousers, black tie, black stockings or black or navy socks, black shoes. Serge jacket, blue jersey as necessary. Overalls as necessary for Stores (S) ratings and M/T drivers only. *Note.*—Trousers are not to be worn by M/T drivers except when driving trucks or lorries or when night driving.
(*f*) Cinema Operators.	Blue shirt, black tie, black shoes. Serge skirt and black stockings *or* serge trousers and black stockings or black or navy socks. Serge jacket, overalls as necessary.
(*g*) Telegraphists, Switchboard Operators, Signal ratings and Meteorologists.	*For night duty only as an alternative to No.* 3 *Dress:* Serge jacket and skirt, blue shirt, black tie, black stockings, black shoes.

Notes

(i) Chief Wrens and Petty Officer Wrens when wearing jacket and trousers may wear navy blue berets of the same pattern as authorised for wear by W.R.N.S. Officers. The appropriate metal badge is to be worn on the left side of the beret.

(ii) Ratings at (*c*), (*e*) and (*f*) are to wear a black tie with working dress except when otherwise ordered.

Digitized by Google

SECTION II

OCCASIONS ON WHICH CERTAIN ARTICLES ARE TO BE WORN, OR MAY BE WORN, AND METHOD OF WEARING

1. *Caps.*—For Leading Wrens and below, to be worn fairly well forward and not to be tilted at an angle of more than 15 degrees either to the right or left.

2. *Cap Ribbons.*—To be worn by Leading Wrens and below, in the same manner as by Naval ratings dressed as seamen.

3. *Cap Badges, Royal Marines.*—Ratings serving in Royal Marine Establishments are to wear the R.M. cap badge with red flash underneath, instead of the cap badge for Chief and Petty Officer Wrens and cap ribbons for Leading Wrens and below.

4. *Gloves.*—Chief Wrens and Petty Officer Wrens may wear brown leather gloves as an alternative to the regulation pattern blue woollen gloves.

5. *Hats, Tricorne.*—To be worn by Chief and Petty Officer Wrens on all occasions except that Chief and Petty Officers with Class "C" Kit, when wearing working dress consisting of jacket and trousers, may wear blue berets.

6. *Hat Badges for Tricorne hats.*—Hat badges are to be worn by Chief and Petty Officer Wrens with tricorne hats, except when serving in Royal Marine Establishments (see 3 above). The badges are to be attached to mohair braid 1¼ inches in width.

7. *Overcoats.*—No additional buttons are to be added to the belt.

8. *Raincoats.*—Raincoats are to be worn with belts at all times.

Plastic raincoats.—Chief Wrens Welfare only, when travelling, may wear a plain black plastic raincoat as an optional alternative to the service raincoat.

9. *Shirts.*—When worn without jackets, sleeves are to be neatly rolled up just above the elbow.

10. *Shoes.*—To conform at all times to the approved pattern. Service pattern laced shoes with medium heels or plain black court shoes of an approved design with medium heels may be worn, optionally, with blue uniform, and white court shoes, similarly, with Nos. 6 and 10 Dresses, *except on ceremonial occasions and when otherwise directed by the Senior Officer.*

11. *Summer Blouse.*—In the summer in U.K., and when ordered in the Mediterranean, the blouse will replace shirt, collar and tie in Nos. 1 and 3 Dress of junior W.R.N.S. ratings only. The period of wear will be at the discretion of Commanders-in-Chief, usually to coincide with Class II naval ratings exchange of jerseys/white fronts.

12. *Ties.*—Ties made from braid or other unorthodox materials are not to be worn.

13. *Boots, ankle, black leather or suede.*—May be worn with uniform during cold weather, but must be as plain as possible, with no lining showing.

14. *Bags, Shoulder.*—Are to conform to uniform pattern.

15. *Cardigans, Pullovers and Jerseys.*—Navy blue plain V-necked cardigans or pullovers may be worn with No. 1, 3 and working dress provided they do not show under the jacket. They may be worn when the jacket is removed in offices and stores, indoors only. W.R.N.S. pattern blue jerseys may only be worn with working dress.

16. *Hoods* may be worn in wet weather over uniform caps by Leading Wrens and below. They are to be of blue plastic, uniform pattern.

17. *Scarves* may be in navy blue or white, pattern optional, but are to be worn at all times tied in a half hitch. Scarves may only be worn with a greatcoat or raincoat.

18. *Stockings.*—Black silk, rayon or nylon of not less than 15 denier may be worn on all occasions.

19. *Trousers, blue serge (W.R.N.S. pattern)* are worn in working dress, in place of the blue serge skirt as indicated in Section I. They are also worn by Communications ratings when carrying out flying training during W.R.N.S. Telegraphist and Signals Short Air Courses and by Meteorological ratings when employed on filling meteorological balloons.

20. *Buttons.*—Naval ratings' pattern, size ⅞ in., worn on jackets, overcoats and white dresses. Gilt buttons are worn by Chief and Petty Officer Wrens. Junior ratings wear black plastic buttons on blue uniform and white plastic buttons on white dresses.

21. *Emblems, etc.*—No unauthorised flags or emblems are to be worn with the Naval uniform. W.R.N.S. personnel according to nationality may wear the national flower or emblem on St. George's Day, St. Andrew's Day, St. Patrick's Day and St. David's Day and a poppy on Remembrance Day. Officers, Chief Wrens and Petty Officer Wrens may wear the emblem in the buttonhole of their jackets. Leading Wrens and Wrens in their caps.

22. *Mourning.*—W.R.N.S. ratings are to conform to the instructions for naval ratings as regards the wearing of mourning.

SECTION III

BADGES

1. The badges and distinguishing marks of W.R.N.S. ratings are generally similar to those worn by naval ratings, but the design is worked in light blue for wear on blue uniform.

2. *Rating badges.*—Rating badges are not worn by Chief Wrens, whose rating is denoted by their distinctive hat badge and by 3 large gilt buttons on their cuffs. In No. 10 dress Chief Wrens wear 4 small gilt buttons on the front of the white shirt.

Rating badges are worn by Petty Officer and Leading Wrens on the left arm of overcoats, serge jackets, tropical dresses, tropical shirts and overalls; the centre of the badge should be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow (see paragraph 3 (*a*) below). Leading Wrens wear their rating badge (embroidered blue on white) on the left sleeve of the summer blouse, positioned so that the lower point of the anchor is ½ inch above the top of the blue cuff braid.

3. *Good Conduct Badges.*—Good conduct badges are not worn by Chief Wrens, but are worn by all other ratings entitled to them. They are to be worn on the left arm of serge jackets and tropical dresses as follows:—

(*a*) *Rating and Good Conduct Badge(s).*—The base of the rating badge to be in line with the upper points of the first good conduct badge and the centre of the total device to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

(*b*) *Good Conduct Badge without Rating Badge.*—The centre of the device to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

4. *Branch Badges.*—A descriptive list of branch badges is given in paragraph 5. Stars and crown will be added to the branch badge to denote standard of qualifications as follows:—

One star above the basic design.	Technical qualification for Able rate.	Applicable only to Signal, Telegraphist, Radar Plot, Meteorologist, Air Mechanic (AE) categories.
Two stars, one above and one below basic design.	Technical qualification for Leading rate (Not applicable to ratings advanced after provisional test to Acting Leading rate before passing qualifying course for Leading Rate).	

Digitized by Google

Crown above basic design.	Petty Officer Wrens on higher rate of pay. Chief Wrens on lower rate of pay.
Crown above and Star below basic design.	Chief Wrens on higher rate of pay.

Branch badges are worn by Chief Wrens, Petty Officer Wrens, Leading Wrens and Wrens as follows:—

(*a*) By Chief Wrens on each side of the collar of serge jacket and tropical dresses and on the right cuff of overalls. They are not worn on short sleeved overalls. Branch badges are not worn on overcoats and tropical shirts.

(*b*) By Petty Officer Wrens and below on the right arm of serge jackets, tropical dresses and overalls. The badges are worn with the centre of the device midway between the shoulder and elbow. Branch badges are not worn on overcoats, tropical shirts or summer blouses.

5. The following is a descriptive list of branch badges:—

Category	*Device*	*Distinguishing Letters*	*Remarks*
Stores (S)	Star	S	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Stores (V)		V	
Steward (O)		OS	
Cook (O)		OC	
Cook (S)		C	
Writer General		W	
Writer (Pay)		W	
Writer (Shorthand)		ST	
Sick Berth Attendant	Red Cross		
Dental Surgery Assist.	Circle	D.S.A.	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Cinema Operator		Cine.	
Education		E.	
Hairdresser		H.	
M/T Driver		M.T.	
Quarters Assistant		Q.A.	
Steward (G)		G.	
Tailoress		G.	
Welfare Worker		W.W.	
Range Assessor		R.A.	
Switchboard Operator	Crossed Flags		
Radio Operator Radio Operator (M)	Wings crossed by lightning flash.		
Radio Electrical Air	Diagonal Lightning Flashes	AR	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Radar Plotter	Spider's web crossed by lightning flashes.		
Meteorologist Air Mechanic (AE)	Aeroplane	Met. AE	Letters worn below category device. Pilot's mates wear a badge on their right cuff — two-bladed propeller—in addition to the branch badge.
Regulating	Crown		Chief Wrens Regulating wear the branch badge encircled by a laurel wreath.

6. *Good Shooting Badge.*—The Good Shooting Badge (crossed rifles) is worn by entitled W.R.N.S. ratings on the right cuff of the blue uniform jacket in a position 1½ inches from the end of the sleeve. The badge is not worn by W.R.N.S. ratings when in white uniform.

7. *S.H.A.P.E. Insignia.*—Ratings serving in N.A.T.O. appointments at S.H.A.P.E. and its subordinate command headquarters are to wear the insignia appropriate to their respective commands, as required by S.A.C.EUR, in the form of a cloth arm patch on the left upper arm immediately below the point of the shoulder.

SECTION IV

MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS

1. *Medals.*—W.R.N.S. ratings are to wear medals on similar occasions to Naval ratings on No. 1 and No. 6 dresses. On No. 1 dress the medals are to be worn in accordance with the instructions for Naval ratings in Class I and III uniform. On No. 6 dress, medals are to be worn in a line 2 inches below the point of the shoulder, following the instructions for Naval ratings in white uniform.

2. *Medal Ribbons.*—Medal ribbons are to be worn on No. 1 and No. 6 dress except when wearing of medals is ordered. The wearing of medal ribbons on No. 3 dress is optional. The ribbons are worn in the manner laid down for Naval ratings in Class I and III uniform. When the medals are ordered to be worn on No. 1 dress the medal ribbons stitched to blue uniforms are not to be visible. Where necessary to ensure that medal ribbons are not visible, they are to be covered by a small piece of serge attached to the medal bar.

SECTION V

SCALES OF KIT ISSUED TO W.R.N.S. RATINGS

CLASS A (GENERAL SCALE). (*For all ratings other than those specified under Class B and Class C*)

Item	*No.*
Bag, shoulder	1
Blouses, summer	2
*Brushes, shoe cleaning	1
*Brushes, shoe, polishing	1
Caps, plastic (ratings below P.O. only)	2
Cane grommet for cap	1
Caps D.S.A. (D.S.A.s only)	6
Collars, white (Stores (V), Cooks and Stewards (G))	5
Collars, white (other ratings)	9
Gloves, blue	1 Pr.
Hat, tricorne with white plastic cover (Chief and P.O. Wrens only)	1
Housewife, W.R.N.S.	1
Jackets, blue serge	1
Laces, shoe (spare)	1 Pr.
Overalls, navy working (Stores (V) ratings only)	2
Overcoats	1
Raincoats	1
‡‡Shirts, light blue (Stores (V) ratings only)	2
Shirts, P.T., blue	1
Shirts, P.T., white	1
Shirts white (Stores (V), Cooks and Stewards (G) ratings only)	2
Shirts, white (other ratings)	4
Shirts, white tropical (Chief and P.O. Wren Cooks only)	4
††Shoes, black leather	3 Prs.
Skirts, blue serge	1
Skirt, P.T., blue	1
Skirts, white (Cooks only)	4
Stockings, black	3 Prs.
*Ties, black	2
Suit, diagonal serge	1
Vests, cotton, uniform: (Stewards (G) only)	2
(Cook ratings below P.O. only)	4
*Wallet for pay book	1

Badges as appropriate.

Digitized by Google

Item	No.
*Brush, tooth	1
*Mug, enamelled, 1 pint	1
*Ribbons, cap	1
*Socks, thin blue (Cooks and Stewards (G) only)	2 Prs.
*Towels	2
*Pillowslips	3
†Aprons, white (Cooks (O) and (S), Stewards (O) and (G) only)	3
†Bag, kit	1
†Caps, chef (Chief and P.O. Wren Cooks (O) and (S) only)	3
†Kerchiefs, Blue (Stewards (O) and (G) only)	2
† " white (Cooks (O) and (S) below P.O. only)	3
†Overalls, blue and white striped (Stewards (G) only)	4
†Overalls, blue and white striped (Stewards (O) Cooks and D.S.A.s only)	2
†Overalls, D.S.A. (Dental Surgery Assistants only)	8
†Overalls, D.S.A.: (Education ratings)	2
†Overalls, D.S.A. (Hairdressers)	3
†Overalls, white (Stewards (O) below P.O. only)	4
†Shoes, galley (Cooks (O) and (S) and Stewards (G) below P.O. only)	1 Pr.

Notes

* Items of Seamen's clothing.

† Issued on personal loan under the general instructions in B.R.93 (Victualling Manual) Article 235.

‡‡ 1 navy blue shirt and 2 collars will be issued (while stocks remain) in place of 1 light blue shirt.

†† Two pairs of service pattern shoes will be issued gratuitously together with cash grant for a third pair of shoes—*see* Section VI (2).

CLASS B. (*M/T Personnel, Range Assessors and Radar Plot Ratings*)

Item	No.
Bag, shoulder	1
Blouses, summer	2
*Brushes, shoe, cleaning	1
*Brushes, shoe, polishing	1
Caps, plastic (ratings below P.O. only)	2
Cane grommet for cap	1
Collars, white	5
Gloves, blue	1 Pr.
Hat, tricorne with white plastic cover } (Chief and P.O. Wrens only)	1
Housewife, W.R.N.S.	1
Jackets, blue serge	1
Jersey, blue	1
Knickers, wool, blue	2 Prs.
Laces, shoe (spare)	1 Pr.
Overcoat	1
Raincoat	1
**Shirts, light blue	2
Shirts, P.T. blue	1
Shirts, P.T., white	1
Shirts, white	2
††Shoes, black leather	3 Prs.
Skirts, blue serge	1
Skirts, P.T., blue	1
Stockings, black	2 Prs.
Stockings, black wool or *Socks, thin blue } at ratings' option	2 Prs.
Suit, diagonal serge	1
*Ties, black	2
*Wallet for Pay Book	1
Badges as appropriate.	
*Brush, tooth	1
*Mug, enamelled, 1 pint	1
*Ribbon, cap (ratings below P.O. only)	1
*Towels	2
*Pillowslips	3
‡Bags, kit	1
‡Gloves, leather gauntlets } M.T. ratings only	1 Pr.
‡*Overall combination suits	1
‡Spectacles anti-glare, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.
‡Trousers, blue serge, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.

Notes

* Items of seamen's clothing.

‡ Issued on personal loan under the general instructions in B.R.93 (Victualling Manual) Article 235.

** M/T Drivers will receive 1 navy blue shirt and 2 collars (while stocks remain) in place of 1 light blue shirt.

†† Two pairs of service pattern shoes will be issued gratuitously together with a cash grant for a third pair of shoes—*see* Section VI (2).

CLASS C. *Stores (S) Ratings, Cinema Operators Aircraft Mechanics and Radio (Air) Ratings*

Item	No.
Bag, shoulder	1
Blouses, summer	2
*Brushes, shoe, cleaning	1
*Brushes, shoe, polishing	1
Caps, plastic (ratings below P.O. only)	2
Cane grommet for cap	1
Collars, white	5
Gloves, blue	1 Pr.
Hat, tricorne, with white plastic cover } (Chief and P.O. Wrens only)	1
Housewife, W.R.N.S.	1
Jackets, blue serge, W.R.N.S.	1
Jersey, blue (all categories except Cinema Operators)	1
Kerchief, blue	2
Knickers, wool, blue (all categories except Cinema Operators)	2 Prs.
Laces, shoe (spare)	1 Pr.
Overcoat	1
Raincoat	1
‡‡Shirts, light blue	2
Shirts, P.T., blue	1
Shirts, P.T., white	1
Shirts, white	2
††Shoes, black leather	3 Prs.
Skirts, blue serge	1
Skirts, P.T., blue	1
Stockings, black	2 Prs.
Stockings, black wool or *Socks, thin blue } at ratings' option	2 Prs.
Suit, diagonal serge	1 No.
*Ties, black	2
Trousers, blue serge	1 Pr.
*Wallet for Pay Book	1
Badges as appropriate.	
*Brush, tooth	1
*Mug, enamelled, 1 pint	1
*Ribbon, cap (ratings below P.O. only)	1
*Towels	2
*Pillowslips	3
†Shoes, gymnasium or *Shoes, rope soled, Aircraft type (Aircraft Mechanics and Radio (Air) ratings only)	1 Pr.
†Bag, kit	1
*†Leggings, web (Air Mechanic and Radio Air Ratings only)	1 Pr.
*†Overall combination suits: (Air Mechanic and Radio Air Ratings only)	3
(Stores (S) Ratings and Cinema Operators only)	1

Notes

* Items of Seamen's Clothing.

† Issued on personal loan under the instructions in B.R.93 (Victualling Manual) Article 235.

‡‡ Stores (S) ratings and Cinema Operators will receive 1 navy blue shirt and 2 collars (while stocks remain) in place of 1 light blue shirt.

†† Two pairs of service pattern shoes will be issued gratuitously together with a cash grant for a third pair of shoes—*see* Section VI (2).

Digitized by Google

SECTION VI
NOTES ON ARRANGEMENTS AFFECTING KIT

1. *Shoes, Gymnasium.*

(*a*) One pair of shoes gymnasium is to be issued gratuitously to new entries and retained as an optional item of kit by all ratings except Aircraft Mechanics and Radio (Air) ratings who will retain the shoes on personal loan as part of Class C kit.

(*b*) on personal loan to P.T. instructors at the W.R.N.S. Central Training Depot.

2. *Initial Cash Grant (vide Naval Pay Regulations, Article* 339).

A cash grant is paid on entry in respect of the following items, which all W.R.N.S. ratings are required to have in their possession.

(*a*) *Underclothing and Personal Items*

2 Nightdresses or pairs of pyjamas
3 Vests
3 Brassieres, white } or 2 pairs
2 pairs corsets or belts, roll-on } corselettes
3 pairs knickers, of which one pair must be navy or black.
1 Belt, sanitary

(*b*) *Shoes*

1 pair shoes, black, leather, which may, at the rating's option, be either plain medium heeled court shoes of approved design, or a third pair of service pattern flat heeled shoes, black leather.

3. *Issue of Tropical Clothing to W.R.N.S. Ratings.* W.R.N.S. ratings drafted for service overseas to Stations where tropical clothing is worn are to be supplied with the following additional items of kit:—

	Ratings with Class A and B Kits (except Range Assessors, Radar Plot and Stores (V) ratings)	Ratings with Class C Kits plus Range Assessors and Stores (V) ratings	Radar Plot ratings
Bag, shoulder, white	1 No.	1 No.	1 No.
Dresses, white, tropical	3 No.	3 No.	3 No.
Footlets, white ..	4 Prs.	4 Prs.	4 Prs.
Shirts, white tropical	6 No.	2 No.**	3 No.
Shirts, blue tropical ..	—	1 No.§	1 No.§
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled.. ..	2 Prs.	2 Prs.	2 Prs.
Skirts, white ..	6 No.	2 No.**	3 No.
Slacks, blue, working dress	—	3 Prs.**	3 Prs.
Buttons, white horn, with split rings (Ratings below P.O. Wren only)	12 No.	12 No.	12 No.
Buttons, gilt $\frac{3}{4}$ inch (Chief and P.O. Wrens only)	12 No.	12 No.	12 No.
Buttons, gilt $\frac{7}{8}$ inch (Chief Wrens only) ..	4 No.	4 No.	4 No.

Badges as appropriate, embroidered blue on white for wear on dresses, printed blue on white for wear on shirts.

* Bag, Kit, Transport (to be withdrawn on return to the U.K.).

Notes

* Issued on personal loan on the general provisions set out in B.R.93 (Victualling Manual) Article 235.

§ Not for Chief Wrens and Petty Officer Wrens in the Stores Branches. 2 No. to be issued to ratings who received 1 light blue shirt and 1 navy blue shirt as part of their new entry kit. Light blue shirts are to be issued when blue tropical shirts are not available in the appropriate size.

** Chief Wrens and Petty Officer Wrens in the Stores Branches are to receive 5 shirts, white tropical, 5 skirts, white and 1 pair slacks, blue, working dress.

Tropical clothing is supplied at H.M.S. DAUNTLESS.

Tropical Underclothing Grant.

W.R.N.S. ratings drafted overseas are to provide themselves with:—

1 Brassiere, white
2 Prs. pantees, tropical.

A cash grant is payable to enable ratings to provide themselves with these items (Naval Pay Regulations 339 (5)).

4. *Marking of W.R.N.S. Ratings Kit.* The clothes including underwear, of all W.R.N.S. ratings are to be clearly marked with the owner's name.

5. *Cadets under training for Officer Rank.*

(*a*) While undergoing training at the Officers' Training Course, W.R.N.S. ratings are to wear:—

(i) Flashes of white drill $\frac{3}{4}$ inch by $1\frac{1}{2}$ inch sewn on the shoulder seams of their uniform jackets.

(ii) Cap ribbon, gold wire lettered H.M.S. PRESIDENT.

(*b*) During any pre-course training they are to wear the shoulder flashes referred to at (*a*), but special cap ribbons are not to be worn. Shoulder flashes are to be provided by Establishments concerned. Cap ribbons are issued on loan at the R.N. College, Greenwich, for the duration of the course.

6. *Description of Patterns of Uniform.* All articles of uniform worn by W.R.N.S. ratings are to be of strictly uniform pattern.

Digitized by Google

SECTION I. TABLE OF DRESSES

NOTE.—*Numbers are assigned to the dresses for convenience when referring to them. The number of each dress is that of the corresponding dress for Naval Officers and W.R.N.S. Officers and the various dresses are worn on the same occasions as specified for those Officers. Where a group of dresses is combined in the table, the numbers signify differences in the method of wearing Orders, Decorations and Medals (see Table in Section II of the Uniform Regulations for W.R.N.S. Officers).*

No. 1 No. 4 No. 5	Blue day dresses	Jacket Skirt Tricorne hat Black stockings Black shoes

NOTE.—*Within establishments only, items as shown below under No. 8 may be worn with appropriate orders, decorations and medals, in lieu of Dresses Nos. 4 and 5 respectively.*

No. 8	Working dress	Blue dress with cape Scarlet cuffs White undercuffs Muslin cap White collar *White apron Black stockings Black shoes †Cloak *when necessary*
No. 2 No. 6 No. 7	Mess dresses	Blue mess dress with cape Black stockings Black shoes †Cloak *when necessary*
No. 1W No. 4W No. 5W	White dresses	White repcot dress White repcot cape §White felt hat or tricorne hat White shoes
No. 2W No. 6W No. 7W	White Mess dresses	White repcot dress White repcot cape White shoes
No. 9W	Tropical dress	White drill dress §White felt hat or tricorne hat White shoes
No. 8W	Tropical working dress	White drill dress Muslin cap White shoes

Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table

The dresses to be worn by Q.A.R.N.N.S. Officers at Court Functions or Joint Service functions at which Her Majesty or a member of the Royal Family is present are shown in the Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table in the Uniform Regulations for Naval Officers.

* Not worn by Matrons, Principal Matrons and Matron-in-Chief.

† The cloak is worn when necessary, with Working Dress in Hospitals and Establishments or their precincts, or with Mess Dress.

§ The tricorne hat is worn with white dresses on the Mediterranean Station: elsewhere the white felt hat is worn with these dresses.

SECTION II. WEARING OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS

Orders, Decorations and Medals are to be worn by Q.A.R.N.N.S. Officers in the same manner as by W.R.N.S. Officers, as shown in the Uniform Regulations for W.R.N.S. Officers, Section II.

SECTION III. DISTINCTION MARKS OF RANK

Rank is indicated by:—

(i) piping (tracing) or facing on the cape, as follows:—

Matron-in-Chief	2¾ inch scarlet facing and 2 rows of gold tracing.
Principal Matron and Matron	2¾ inch scarlet facing.
Superintending Sister	2 inch scarlet facing.
Senior Nursing Sister and Nursing Sister	Facing of self material, inner edge of facing piped in scarlet.

(ii) distinctive badges worn on the shoulders of uniform jackets, overcoats and white drill dresses, and on the right hand side of the cape in the angle formed by the scarlet facing or piping. The basic device for this badge, as worn by Nursing Sisters, consists of Queen Alexandra's monogram (crossed A's) in red, superimposed on a foul anchor in gold, with crown above and Geneva Cross below. Additions to the basic device indicate other ranks as follows:—

Matron-in-Chief	Double gold border.
Matron-in-Chief (as Honorary Nursing Sister to H.M. The Queen)	Double gold border: Royal Cypher below Geneva Cross
Principal Matron	Single gold border, and gold bar below Geneva Cross.
Matron	Single gold border.
Superintending Sister	Single red border.
Senior Nursing Sister	Red bar below Geneva Cross.

(iii) distinctive hat bands, as follows:—

Matron-in-Chief	Black corded silk with double gold border at top.
Principal Matron and Matron	Black or white corded silk with single gold border at top.
Superintending Sister	Black or white corded silk with single red border at top.
Senior Nursing Sister and Nursing Sister	Plain black mohair or white petersham.

Digitized by Google

SECTION IV. DETAILS OF UNIFORM FOR OFFICERS OF Q.A.R.N.N.S.‡

1. JACKET

Blue serge. Double-breasted, panelled front, turned down padded collar and lapels, fronts made with 4 uniform gilt buttons, size 1 to button 3. Shoulder flaps of self material. Two fitted pockets, without flaps, in line with the lowest buttons. Plain cuff.

2. SKIRT

Blue serge as Jacket. Two-pieced, 2 inverted pleats in front, stitched down to within 12 inches from bottom. Back: plain.

3. OVERCOAT

Blue cloth. Double-breasted with 6 uniform gilt buttons, size 1, down the front equally spaced, lowest button to terminate at waist. Coat made to button 4, lowest button back 5 inches from edge and fourth button 7 inches.

Collar and fronts made to button up to the neck if required. The usual cuts are taken from shoulder seam to bust, also a cut at waist from lowest buttonhole, to the button, extending up to third button.

Buttons are plugged on the right side of fronts and sewn on the left.

Sleeves: Plain.

Pockets: Two at the waist with flaps in line with the lowest button.

Edges: Single stitched ⅛ inch off the edge.

Back of coat made with a pleat right through. Pleat is machined across, under belt, between back waist darts, and fastened with a half inch diamond tack at top, 3 inches below collar.

Belt: Shaped belt at back waist with button and buttonhole at each end.

Side slashes at side seam commencing 1 inch above belt, 10 inches long.

Shoulder badges according to rank.

4. RAINCOAT

Blue gabardine, showerproof. Design as for W.R.N.S. raincoat.

5. TRICORNE HAT

W.R.N.S. pattern, worn with Q.A.R.N.N.S. Officers' hat badge (see 6 below) and appropriate black hat band. (See Section III.)

6. HAT BADGE

A wreath of red laurel leaves surrounding a device consisting of Queen Alexandra's monogram in red superimposed on a foul anchor in gold, a crown above in gold and silver; the whole embroidered on a blue cloth ground.

7. RANK BADGE

Described under Section III (ii).

8. BLUE WORKING DRESS

(*a*) *Dress for Matron-in-Chief, Principal Matrons and Matrons*

Material: Navy blue Serge or Sicilian. Long sleeves, cuffs to have 2¾-inch vent, fastening with press studs. Bodice: opening down front fastened with press studs, 3-¾ inch tucks each side; back plain with waist darts. Bodice to be fitted into yoke. Jetted pocket inserted into waistband at right front. Placket at front waist left side. Skirt to have 4 panels at front, back and sides; front to be straight with laid on seams in line with centre tucks of bodice; back to have box pleat stitched from waist to hip level. Bodice to be fitted with ¼-inch stand collar. Bodice, sleeves and front panel of skirt to be lined. Bodice lining to fasten with hooks and eyes.

(*b*) *Dress for other Nursing Sisters*

Material: Blue cotton. Long sleeves, slit to elbow, vent buttoning 4 between elbow and top of cuff, press fastener at wrist. Bodice: plain, opening down front to button 4 or 5 according to size. Small breast pocket at left side. Placket at front waist left side. Skirt to have 4 panels at front, back and sides; front to be straight and back gathered at waist; 3 horizontal tucks around lower skirt above hem; patch pocket at right side.

(*c*) *Cape for all Officers*

Shoulder length cape fastening at neck. Material: as blue working dress. Facing or piping according to rank (see Section III).

(*d*) The undermentioned items are worn with the blue working dress:—

Blue petersham belt with beltplate.
White stiff linen pointed Peter Pan collar.
Scarlet cuffs.
White undercuffs (*not Matron-in-Chief, Principal Matrons and Matrons*).

9. BELTPLATE

2-inch circular locket in white metal, bearing design of a foul anchor, crown above, surrounded by a laurel wreath, all in relief. Rectangular belt loop right side, detachable loop to fasten left.

10. CUFFS, SCARLET

(*a*) *For Matron-in-Chief, Principal Matrons and Matrons*

Material: superfine. Fastened with press studs. Depth 5 inches. The cuffs of Matron-in-Chief have 2 rows of gold tracing.

(*b*) *For other Nursing Sisters*

Material: cotton. Fastened with 3 mother-of-pearl buttons. Depth 4½ inches.

11. CUFFS, WHITE

Stiff linen 3½ inches deep.

12. CAP, MUSLIN

36 inches square, hemstitched all round, 2 inches from edge. Naval crown embroidered in blue in one corner.

13. APRON

Material: white cotton. Skirt to have 3 panels fitted to waist band, with 5 darts in each side panel. Back edges of skirt to hang vertically 3 inches apart when worn. Round bib, cross-over straps.

14. CLOAK

Full length blue gabardine cloak, scarlet lined throughout, to button 8, with stand and fall collar and detachable scarlet lined hood. Pocket in lining left side.

15. BLUE MESS DRESS

Material: Navy blue wool crepe. Long sleeves with cuffs of scarlet rayon satin attached. Detachable collar and outer cuffs of white organdie. Bodice: opening down front, fastened with 9 buttons covered with self material. The skirt to have 6 panels, with pleats at each side of centre panel at front and back, and pocket in left side seam. Placket at front waist left side. Belt of self material, with belt plate. Shoulder length cape fastening at neck, lined with scarlet rayon satin. Facing or piping according to rank. (See Section III).

‡ Specimen garments may be seen at the Admiralty Pattern Rooms, Station Approach Road, Barnes, London, S.W.13.

Digitized by Google

16. DRESSES, WHITE, DRILL

The dress to have 3-piece back and 2-piece front, short sleeves, collar and revers. Front opening to below waist fastened with 6 uniform gilt buttons, size 1. Front stitched from below opening, to hem. Shaped patch pockets on each side of skirt. The dress to be shaped with darts at shoulders and waist. Belt: self material, fastened with 2 uniform gilt buttons, size 1.

17. DRESSES, WHITE, REPCOT

(a) Dress

Short sleeves, turned down collar. Bodice: opening down front fastened with 5 mother-of-pearl buttons. The skirt to have 6 gores, with centre panels back and front. Placket in left side, fastened with press studs. Inset pocket at waist seam on right side. The dress to be shaped with darts at waist and shoulders. Belt: White petersham, with belt plate.

(b) Cape

Shoulder length cape fastening at neck, facing or piping according to rank. (See Section III).

18. HAT, WHITE, FELT

White fur felt hat with white hat band according to rank. (See Section III.)

19. SHOES

To conform at all times to the approved pattern. Service pattern laced shoes with medium heels or plain black court shoes of an approved design with medium heels may be worn optionally with blue uniform *except on ceremonial occasions and when otherwise directed by the Senior Officer.*

Similarly, white court shoes of an approved pattern may be worn with 5W dress on semi-official occasions.

20. BUTTONS

Gilt buttons as for naval officers (below Flag Rank) —*see* Details of Uniform for Officers of the Royal Navy, Section 15.

21. MOURNING

Q.A.R.N.N.S. Officers are to conform to the instructions for Naval Officers as regards the wearing of mourning.

SECTION V. SCALES OF INITIAL OUTFITS FOR Q.A.R.N.N.S OFFICERS

The scales of initial uniform outfit appropriate to newly entered Q.A.R.N.N.S. Officers are given below.

Article	
Jacket	1 No.
Skirt	1 No.
Overcoat	1 No.
Cloak	1 No.
Dresses, blue cotton	4 No.
Capes, blue cotton	4 No.
Cuffs, scarlet cotton	3 Prs.
Cuffs, white linen	3 Prs.
Collars, linen	6 No.
Caps, muslin	6 No.
Aprons, cotton, white	12 No.
Raincoat, W.R.N.S.	1 No.
Hat, tricorne, W.R.N.S.	1 No.
§Belt plate for Nursing Sisters	1 No.
Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	2 No.
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.	4 No.
Tie, black, terylene	1 No.
Stockings, black	3 Prs.
**Shoes, black, leather, W.R.N.S.	2 Prs.
Crepe, wool, navy blue } for mess dress*	4 yds.
Satin, rayon, scarlet } for mess dress*	1½ yds
Badges, hat, Q.A.R.N.N.S.	1 No.
Badges of rank, Q.A.R.N.N.S.	6 No.
†Trunk	1 No.

Tropical Outfit (not to be provided until appointed to a station where tropical clothing is worn).

Dresses, white drill	12 No.
Dresses white repcot	2 No.
Capes, white repcot	2 No.
Buttons, mother-of-pearl	10 No.
Buttons, gilt, size 1	16 No.
‡Hat, fur felt, white	1 No.
Footlets, white	6 Prs.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	2 Prs.

Notes

* Additional crepe material is supplied, where necessary according to the measurements of the Officer:—

Height	*Bust Measurements*	
Over 5 ft. 5 in.	Up to 36 in.	4¼ yds.
Up to 5 ft. 5 in.	38 in.–44 in.	4½ yds.
Over 5 ft. 5 in.	38 in.–44 in.	4¾ yds.

An initial outfit cash grant is paid towards cost of making-up Mess Dress.

† Instead of a free issue, newly-entered Officers may be paid the current Service Issuing Price (free of purchase tax) of a trunk, and purchase this item privately.

‡ Not supplied to Officers appointed to the Mediterranean Station.

§ Withdrawn from officers who leave the Service on completion of Short Service Engagement.

** Officers may, at their option, receive either 2 pairs low heeled lacing shoes or 1 pair low heeled lacing shoes and 1 pair medium heeled lacing shoes.

Digitized by Google

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR THE NAVAL NURSING AUXILIARY SECTION OF QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE

SECTION I

NUMBERS AND DESCRIPTIONS OF DRESSES AND OCCASIONS ON WHICH TO BE WORN

Dress	Occasions on which to be worn	Description of Dress
1	Ceremonial occasions, inspections, musters, travelling on duty. Optional for walking out, and when on leave, or proceeding on leave.	Jacket and skirt White shirt and collar Black tie Black stockings Black shoes Tricorne hat (*Head and Assistant Head N.N.A.s*) Beret (*other grades*) Medals } *as* Medal ribbons } *ordered*
3	For all nursing duties	Blue dress White stiff collar White cuffs or elbow frills Muslin cap White apron Black stockings Black shoes Cloak (*when necessary*)
6	In place of No. 1 in tropical climates	White dress White felt hat White shoes Medals } *as* Medal ribbons } *ordered*
10	In place of No. 3 in tropical climates	White dress Muslin cap White shoes

Notes

Within establishments only at Senior Officers' discretion, the items shown under Dresses, Nos. 3 or 10 may be worn, with medals, in place of Dresses, Nos. 1 or 6 respectively.

The dresses are numbered to correspond with the equivalent dresses for Naval and W.R.N.S. ratings.

SECTION II

OCCASIONS ON WHICH CERTAIN ARTICLES ARE WORN AND METHOD OF WEARING

1. *Berets.*—To be worn with the badge directly above the left eye, the crown pulled to the right. Base of badge to be ¼ in. above edge of beret.

2. *Belt and Belt Plate* are to be worn always in No. 3 Dress over the apron.

3. *Gloves.*—Brown leather gloves may be worn as an alternative to the regulation pattern blue woollen gloves.

4. *Shoes* are to conform at all times with the low-heeled uniform pattern except that on non-ceremonial occasions and unless otherwise ordered:—

(*a*) black leather lacing medium-heeled shoes or plain, black medium-heeled court shoes of approved design may be worn in No. 1 Dress;

(*b*) white court shoes of approved design may be worn with No. 6 Dress and No. 10 Dress except on hospital duty;

(*c*) any shoes of black lacing type may be worn in No. 3 Dress;

(*d*) any shoes of white lacing type may be worn in No. 10 Dress.

Shoes worn with indoor uniform are to have rubber heels.

5. *Boots, ankle, black leather.*—May be worn with outdoor uniform during cold weather at discretion of Senior Officers but must be plain with no fur or wool showing.

6. *Bags, shoulder* of uniform pattern, may be carried in Nos. 1 and 6 Dresses.

7. *Scarves.*—Plain navy blue or white. May be worn only with overcoats or raincoats and are to be tied in a half-hitch.

8. *Stockings.*—Black, silk, rayon or nylon of not less than 15 denier may be worn on all occasions.

9. *Umbrellas.*—Dark blue or black umbrellas may be used with No. 3 or No. 10 Dresses when necessary.

10. *Emblems*, etc.—No unauthorised flags or emblems are to be worn with uniform. Naval Nursing Auxiliaries, according to nationality, may wear the national flower or emblem on St. George's Day, St. Andrew's Day, St. Patrick's Day and St. David's Day and a poppy on Remembrance Day. Head and Assistant Head Naval Nursing Auxiliaries may wear the emblem in the buttonhole of their jackets, other ratings in their berets.

11. *Mourning.*—Naval Nursing Auxiliaries are to conform to the instructions for Naval ratings as regards the wearing of mourning.

SECTION III

BADGES AND BUTTONS

1. *Hat Badges.*

(*a*) *For Tricorne Hats and Berets.*—Queen Alexandra's monogram, in red, superimposed on a foul anchor, in gold, surrounded by a narrow gold border, crown above, on blue cloth ground.

(*b*) *For White Felt Hats.*—Design as above, on white ground.

2. *Grade Badges.*—Strips of red braid, 1 in. long and ¼ in. wide. Worn vertically on the left arm, 4 in. below shoulder seam, on blue and white dresses and 4 in. from end of sleeve on jackets, as follows:—

Senior Naval Nursing Auxiliary	1 strip
Assistant Head Naval Nursing Auxiliary	2 strips
Head Naval Nursing Auxiliary	3 strips

When more than one strip is worn, the strips are to be parallel, ¼ in. apart. Grade badges are not worn on overcoats.

3. *Distinctive Arm Badge.*—Queen Alexandra's monogram (crossed letters A) in red, edged with gold. Worn on the right arm of jackets, ¾ in. below the shoulder seam, or immediately below the flash of parent body when the latter is worn.

4. *Good Conduct Badges* are not worn by Naval Nursing Auxiliaries.

5. *Flashes of Parent Bodies.*—(St. John Ambulance Brigade, British Red Cross Society, etc.). May be worn on right arm, at top of the sleeve, immediately below the sleeve head. These flashes should be embroidered for wear on jackets and woven for wear on blue dresses and white tropical dresses.

Digitized by Google

6. *Buttons.*—Naval ratings pattern, size ¾ in., worn on serge jackets, overcoats and white dresses. Gilt buttons are worn by Head and Assistant Head Naval Nursing Auxiliaries. Other grades wear black plastic buttons on blue uniform and white plastic buttons on white dresses.

7. *S.E.A.N. or S.R.N. Badges* may be worn with No. 3 Dress, on right top corner of apron bib.

SECTION IV

MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS

Medals and medal ribbons are to be worn by Naval Nursing Auxiliaries on Nos. 1 and 6 Dresses in accordance with the instructions for Naval ratings in Class I and Class III uniform (Naval Uniforms (Ratings) Section VI).

SECTION V

SCALES OF KIT ISSUED TO NAVAL NURSING AUXILIARIES

1. HOME SCALE

On completion of their probationary period Naval Nursing Auxiliaries are issued with the following initial outfit:—

Item	*No.*
Aprons, N.N.A.	14
Bag, shoulder	1
Belt, blue, petersham	1
*Belt plate. N.N.A.	1
Beret, W.R.N.S.	1
Brushes, shoe cleaning	1
Brushes, shoe polishing	1
Caps, white, lawn, N.N.A.	6
Cloak	1
Collars, stiff, white, N.N.A.	6
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.	6
Cuffs, stiff, white, N.N.A.	3 Prs.
Dresses, blue, N.N.A.	3
Frills, elbow	3 Prs.
Gloves, blue, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.
Housewife, W.R.N.S.	1
Laces, shoe (spare)	1 Pr.
Overcoat, W.R.N.S.	1
Raincoat, W.R.N.S.	1
Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	3
††Shoes, black, leather, W.R.N.S.	3 Prs.
Stockings, black, nylon	3 Prs.
Suits, diagonal serge, single-breasted, N.N.A.	1
Tie, black	1
Towels, terry cotton, hand	2
Wallet for paybook	1
Hat/beret badge, blue, N.N.A.s	1
Badge, arm, N.N.A.s	1
*Bag, kit, W.R.N.S.	1

2. TROPICAL SCALE

Naval Nursing Auxiliaries drafted for service overseas to Stations where tropical clothing is worn are supplied with the following additional items of kit:—

Bag, shoulder, white	1
Dresses, white, tropical, W.R.N.S.	14
Footlets, white	6 Prs.
Hat, wool felt, white	1
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled, W.R.N.S.	2 Prs.
Buttons, white, plastic, with split rings (Senior N.N.A. and below)	12
Buttons, gilt, ¾ in. (Head and Asst. Head N.N.A.)	12
Badge, hat, white	1

Grade badges, as appropriate.

*Bag, kit, transport (withdrawn on return to U.K.) 1

* Issued on personal loan.

†† Two pairs of service pattern shoes will be issued gratuitously together with a cash grant for a third pair of shoes—See Section VI (1).

SECTION VI

UNDERCLOTHING AND PERSONAL ITEMS

1. *Initial Cash Grant* (*vide Naval Pay Regulations, Article* 339)

A cash grant is paid on entry in respect of the following items, which all N.N.A. are required to have in their possession.

(*a*) *Underclothing and Personal Items*

2 Nightdresses or pairs of pyjamas
3 Vests
3 Brassieres, white } or 2 pairs
2 Pairs corsets or belts, roll-on } corselettes
3 Pairs, knickers, of which one pair must be navy or black
1 Belt, sanitary

(*b*) *Shoes*

1 Pair shoes, black, leather, which may at the auxiliary's option, be either plain medium-heeled court shoes of approved design, or a third pair of service pattern flat-heeled shoes, black, leather.

2. *Tropical Underclothing Grant.*—Naval Nursing Auxiliaries drafted overseas are to provide themselves with the following additional items of kit:—

1 Brassiere, white
2 pairs Pantees, tropical

A cash grant is payable in respect of these items. (B.R. 1950 Article 339 (5)).

SECTION VII

DESCRIPTION OF GARMENTS WORN BY NAVAL NURSING AUXILIARIES

All items of uniform worn by Naval Nursing Auxiliaries are to be of strictly uniform pattern. Detailed specifications are obtainable from Director of Victualling, Admiralty, London, and specimen garments may be seen at the Admiralty Pattern Rooms, Station Approach Road, Barnes, London, S.W.13.

Brief descriptions of articles of distinctive uniform are as follows:—

1. JACKET.—Material: Blue diagonal serge. Single-breasted to button 3 with ¾-in. Crown and Anchor buttons. Panelled front and back, turned down padded collar and lapels. Jetted side pockets, without flaps, in line with lowest button. Plain cuffs.

2. SKIRT.—Material: Blue diagonal serge, as jacket. Plain back, two inverted pleats in front, stitched down to within 12 in. from bottom. Fitted waistband with slide closure at placket.

3. CLOAK.—Material: Blue gabardine. Full length scarlet lined throughout, to button 8. Turn-down collar. Pocket in lining, left side. Each forepart provided with slit for hands.

4. BLUE DRESS.—Material: Blue denim. Long sleeves, slit 8 in. up from wrist, buttoning 4. Bodice, plain with bust and waist darts fitted to a band at waist: fly front opening to button 4, with 5th button in waistband: small breast pocket at left side, long pocket, stitched down centre at right side. Skirt to have 4 panels; front and side panels plain; front panel with placket at waist, left side to button 2, patch pocket at right side; back panel gathered at waist. Buttons: 22-line white plastic detachable.

5. WHITE APRON.—Material: Bleached sheeting. Skirt to have 3 panels with 5 darts in each side panel

Digitized by Google

fitted to a waistband with button fastening at back. Back edges of skirt to hang vertically 3 in. apart when worn. Square bib.

6. STIFF WHITE COLLAR.—Peter Pan style, worn with blue dress.

7. STIFF WHITE CUFFS.—Three inches deep. Worn with blue dress, when sleeves are not rolled up.

8. ELBOW FRILLS.—White nylon 4½ in. deep, elastic at top and bottom. Worn with blue dress when sleeves are rolled up above elbow.

9. LAWN CAP.—Rectangular: 30 in. by 20 in., punch stitched all round 2 in. from edge. Queen Alexandra's monogram embroidered centrally in blue on one long side.

10. BELT AND BELTPLATE.—Belt: Navy blue petersham, 1½ in. wide. Beltplate, 2-in. circular locket on white metal with Queen Alexandra's monogram in relief, in centre. Plain ring edge.

11. WHITE FELT HAT.—Plain: White wool felt with white petersham ribbon band.

The following items are to be of the pattern worn by W.R.N.S. ratings:—

Overcoat
Raincoat
White shirt and collar
Black stockings
Black shoes
Tricorne hat
Beret
Shoulder bag
Woollen gloves
Brown leather gloves
White tropical dress
White canvas shoes
Footlets

The following items are to be of R.N. ratings' pattern:—

Black tie
Paybook wallet
Raincoat lining
Brushes, shoe, polishing
Brushes, shoe, cleaning
Towels

Marking of garments.—The clothing, including underwear, of all Naval Nursing Auxiliaries is to be clearly marked with the owners' name.

Digitized by Google

PRIZES, TESTIMONIALS, &c.

(Until further notice silver-gilt medals will be substituted for gold medals)

*THE CHARLES DARGAVILLE BALLARD PRIZE

This prize was founded in 1954 under the will of the late Captain G. N. Ballard, C.B.E., R.N., in memory of his son, Acting Paymaster Sub-Lieutenant Charles Dargaville Ballard, R.N., who was killed in action when H.M.S. *Manchester* was torpedoed by an aircraft on 23rd July, 1941, while escorting a Malta convoy south of Sardinia.

The interest on a sum of £1,000 invested in Government Stock will be used in accordance with the expressed wish of the testator, to provide a prize which will be awarded annually at the discretion of the Admiralty to the best all-round Acting Sub-Lieutenant, R.N. of the Supply Branch promoted from the Lower Deck on qualifying for confirmation in rank at the conclusion of training courses. In the event of there being 2 or more Officers of equal merit, the prize may be shared among them.

The prize consists of an article or articles (excluding clothing) selected by the successful officer(s) with the approval of the Director-General of Training: e.g., sword, binoculars, instruments or other appropriate equipment, or books designed to improve general knowledge or professional efficiency.

*THE BEAUFORT TESTIMONIAL

The Beaufort Testimonial, which was founded in 1860 to commemorate the service of Rear-Admiral Sir Francis Beaufort, K.C.B., who filled the post of Hydrographer of the Navy from 1829 to 1855, consists of a prize of instruments or books of a professional character and of practical use to a Naval Officer.

It is bestowed annually on the Officer who obtains the best results in the examination in Navigation and Pilotage for the rank of Lieutenant in the Royal Navy at the Britannia Royal Naval College. (See also under the Wharton Testimonial.)

THE GILBERT BLANE MEDAL

In 1830 Sir Gilbert Blane, Baronet, formerly a member of the Board for sick and wounded seamen, established, with the sanction of the Board of Admiralty, a fund for the encouragement of Naval Medical Science, which is vested in the Corporation of the Royal College of Surgeons of London, in trust.

This fund is employed for the purpose of conferring a Gold Medal annually on the Medical Officer of the Royal Navy who, to a degree which is considered worthy of recognition, has brought about an advance in any branch of Medical Science in its application to Naval Service, or has contributed to an improvement in any matter affecting the health or living conditions of Naval personnel.

Consideration is given to achievement in research, in original articles and reports, criticisms and information which is brought to notice of meritorious work performed, or suggestions made, by Medical Officers within the scope of the Regulations governing the award of the Medal as stated above.

The Medal is awarded annually unless no Officer is considered to have qualified, in which event the Medal is held over until the following year or any subsequent year, when, if considered justifiable to do so, it is given as an additional award.

Medical Officers of all ranks are eligible for the award, and an Officer is not restricted to receiving the Medal on one occasion only during his career.

If the unawarded Medals exceed 4, their value is given to the Supplemental Fund for the children of Medical Officers.

CHADWICK NAVAL PRIZE

A Trust, called the Chadwick Trust, has been created by the will and codicil of Sir Edwin Chadwick, K.C.B., that once in every 5 years the Trustees may present the sum of £100 and a Gold Medal to be called the "Chadwick Naval, Military or Air Force Prize," to such Officer of the Naval, Military or Air Force Medical Services as shall, during the preceding 5 years, have specially assisted in promoting the health of the men in the Services, and shall be nominated for such presentation, in the case of a Naval Officer, by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

THE HUGH CHEETHAM-HILL MEMORIAL TRUST FUND

This fund was established in 1958 by Dr. and Mrs. H. C. Hill, in memory of their son Lieutenant-Commander Hugh Cheetham-Hill, R.N., an officer of the Navigation and Direction Branch of the Royal Navy, who died on the 5th October, 1957.

A capital sum of £300 has been invested in Government Stock and the interest will be used to provide a prize to be known as the "Hugh Cheetham-Hill Prize" to be awarded annually on the recommendation of the Captain, H.M.S. *Dryad* to the officer of the Royal Navy who gains the highest marks in the examination on the Course for officers qualifying in Navigation.

The prize will consist of books or instruments relating to the science of navigation to be selected by the successful officer, subject to the discretion of the Captain, H.M.S. *Dryad*.

THE JULIAN CORBETT PRIZE IN MODERN NAVAL HISTORY

A prize (founded by Mr. H. E. Corbett in memory of his brother, Sir Julian Corbett) at present of the value of approximately £50, and known as the Julian Corbett Prize for research in modern naval history, will be awarded by the Senate of the University of London on the recommendation of the Institute of Historical Research Committee for work based on original (MS. or printed) materials for modern naval history.

The work shall take the form of either (*a*) a dissertation, (*b*) an edition of an original document or series of documents, or (*c*) a report on material at home or abroad, illustrating modern naval history.

The prize will be open for competition to an investigator who has been admitted to the use of the Institute of Historical Research, and has been working either (*a*) at the Institute, or (*b*) (in the case of a naval officer) under the advice (by way of correspondence) of the Committee for not less than a year preceding the date at which the candidate's work is submitted.

Intending candidates shall on or before 1st October in the year preceding that in which they intend to enter for the Prize, submit for the approval of the Institute of Historical Research Committee the subject of their proposed work; and no work shall be eligible for the Prize unless the subject has thus been approved by the Committee.

If at any competition no award is made, the Senate may, on the recommendation of the Institute of Historical Research Committee, add the amount of the award to the capital of the fund or apply it to any of the following purposes: increasing the value of the prize, awarding a second prize to a deserving candidate, providing for the expense of publishing works submitted, purchasing for the Institute books or equipment necessary for research in modern naval history, or any other means of encouraging research in that subject at the Institute.

If the successful work is published, it shall bear on the title-page the words "Awarded the Julian Corbett Prize for Research in Modern Naval History, University of London." Whether or not publication *in extenso* is practicable, a précis of the successful thesis shall be published in the *Bulletin* of the Institute. Publication will not, however, be permitted without the prior consent of the Admiralty. Further particulars may be obtained from the Secretary of the Institute of Historical Research, Senate House, London, W.C.1.

Digitized by Google

Prizes, Testimonials, &c.—*continued*

*THE JOHN CROCKER MEMORIAL PRIZE FUND

The John Crocker Memorial Prize Fund, founded in 1936, was established from subscriptions by certain serving and retired Engineer Officers and Members of the Royal Corps of Naval Constructors, pupils of Mr. John Crocker during their period of training at the Royal Naval Engineering College, Keyham, as a permanent token of their regard for him.

The sum of approximately £287 is invested and held in trust by the United Services Trustee as Custodian Trustee, the Chief Naval Engineering Officer and Commanding Officer, Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon acting as Joint Managing Trustees. The interest is employed to provide a prize to be awarded annually to the officer who achieves the highest marks in the Engineering Drawing paper in the sixth term examinations of the Long Engineering Course. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The Joint Managing Trustees reserve the right to withhold the prize should, in their opinion, no drawing submitted attain a sufficiently high standard of merit.

*CLARE D'OYLY MEMORIAL PRIZE

This prize was instituted in 1942 by Vice-Admiral W. H. D'Oyly and his wife to perpetuate the memory of their son, Lieutenant (E) R. C. H. D'Oyly, R.N., who was killed in action in March, 1941. The prize will consist of a sum of £50 awarded annually to the officer who has shown the best all round officer-like qualities after eight terms of the Long Engineering Course at the R.N. Engineering College, Manadon. The prize may be split equally between two or three officers at the discretion of the Commanding Officer, according to the numbers in the Course.

Officers of the Commonwealth Navies studying at the College are equally eligible with R.N. officers for this prize.

THE EARDLEY-WILMOT PRIZE ESSAY COMPETITION

The Eardley-Wilmot Prize Essay Competition is organised every 5 years by the Royal United Service Institution and is open to members of the Institution.

The subject for the essay is selected by the Journal Library and Lecture Committee of the Institution.

The next Competition is due in 1963 and full particulars will be published in the Journal of the Royal United Service Institution and in Admiralty Fleet Orders.

A prize medal and sixteen guineas will be awarded for the best essay, subject to its attaining a sufficient standard of excellence.

THE COMMANDER EGERTON PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1901 in memory of Commander Frederick Greville Egerton, R.N., who was mortally wounded on the 2nd November, 1899, in the defence of Ladysmith, whilst acting in the execution of his duty.

The dividends arising from a sum of £500 given by the relatives and invested in Government securities will be employed in providing the prize, to be called "The Commander Egerton Prize," which will be awarded annually at the discretion of the Admiralty to the Officer who, when qualifying for Gunnery Lieutenant, passes the best examination in practical Gunnery (i.e., Part I of the R.N. Long Gunnery Course). Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

ERROLL-ELDRIDGE FUND

This Fund was formed in June 1910 by a Trust Deed under bequests from Anne Louisa Russel Waldo-Sibthorp (in memory of her husband Commander George Harry Richard Erroll, R.N., who lost his life serving his country), and William Yates Eldridge, whereby the income from, or if required, the capital of £1500 was to be applied in carrying on at the Royal Naval Hospital at Haslar original medical research into matters affecting the health of the Navy, especially tuberculosis, and providing and maintaining plant and other requisites for that purpose.

2. Owing to changed circumstances the Fund was reconstituted in 1959 as the Erroll-Eldridge Fund to form a prize, the income being devoted to annual "Erroll-Eldridge Prizes" to be awarded to medical officers of the Royal Navy who have been nominated as having made a notable contribution to the improvement of the health of the personnel of the Royal Navy or research thereon.

3. If in any year no medical officer is nominated as one whose work is of sufficient merit to justify the award of a prize, the income will be re-invested, so enhancing the value of the prize(s) subsequently awarded.

4. Medical officers of all ranks are eligible for the prize; an officer is not restricted to receiving the prize on one occasion only during his career, nor precluded from receiving the prize in addition to the Gilbert Blane Gold Medal.

GOLD MEDAL AND TRENCH GASCOIGNE PRIZE ESSAY COMPETITION

The Gold Medal and Trench Gascoigne Prize Essay Competition is organised annually by the Royal United Service Institution and is open to members of the Institution or persons eligible to become members; all serving Officers may therefore compete.

The subject for the essay is selected each year by the Council of the Institution and is one that favours no particular branch of any Service.

Full particulars of the competition are published in the Institutional Journal each February and will be promulgated in Admiralty Fleet Orders. The closing date for each competition is 15th November. Essays are limited to 9,000 words exclusive of tables.

The Trench Gascoigne Prize of 30 guineas may be awarded to the writer of the essay placed first; further prizes may be awarded if the number and standard of the essays submitted justify them, but no award may be made in favour of any essay which does not attain a sufficient standard of excellence.

If the essay awarded the Trench Gascoigne Prize is considered by the Council to be of the requisite high standards, the writer will also be awarded the Gold Medal of the Institution.

*GEDGE MEDAL AND PRIZE

The members of the Royal Naval Accountant Officers' Dining Club have subscribed a sum of £260 to institute a prize to be competed for annually by Junior Supply Officers.

The award will take the form of a gold medal and a prize of books, the value of the latter being the sum remaining over from the annual interest after deducting the cost of the medal.

The medal will be known as the "Gedge Medal," in commemoration of Staff-Paymaster Joseph T. Gedge, R.N., who was killed on 6th August, 1914, when H.M.S. *Amphion* was sunk by a mine, and who was the first British Officer of all the fighting services to be killed during the 1914–18 war. The family of this Officer have consented to the use of the name.

The medal and prize will be awarded annually at the end of the Christmas term to the Officer of the (S) specialisation who, during the preceding year, obtains most marks in all subjects in the passing out examinations at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth. Officers granted permanent commissions from the Lower Deck are also eligible for the award. In the event of 2 or more Officers obtaining the same number of marks, the award will be made to the Officer who obtains the higher total of marks in the "Secretarial Pay Accounting and Cash Accounting" examinations combined.

Officers of the Commonwealth Navies who compete at the same examinations as Officers of the Royal Navy, will be eligible for the award.

Digitized by Google

Prizes, Testimonials, &c.—*continued*

*THE GOODENOUGH MEDAL AND FUND

The Goodenough Fund—founded in memory of Captain James G. Goodenough, C.B., C.M.G., who died on 20th August, 1875, whilst serving as Commodore on the Australian Station, from wounds inflicted with poisoned arrows in an unprovoked attack by natives of Santa Cruz—consists of a sum of about £800. The interest of this sum is employed annually in providing a Gold Medal, called the Goodenough Medal, which is awarded annually to the Officer of the Seaman specialisation in the Royal Navy who obtains the highest mark each year in Gunnery in the passing-out examinations at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, provided he obtains 80 per cent or over of the total maximum marks in Seamanship, Service Marks, Boatwork, Communications and Navigation and Direction.

*THE GEOFFREY GORE-BROWNE MIDSHIPMAN R.N. MEMORIAL SCHOLARSHIP

This scholarship founded under the terms of the will of the late Mrs. D. A. Gore-Browne in memory of her son Geoffrey Gore-Browne, Midshipman R.N. consists of a sum of £1,000 invested in Government securities to provide a scholarship each year from the dividends arising from this sum to the son of an officer of the Royal Navy who has taken a foreign language in the Dartmouth Passing Out Examination.

The scholarship will be awarded annually to the Officer, thus qualified, who obtains at the first attempt the highest marks each year in the Passing Out Examinations as a whole at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, and who has shown interest, application and ability in the study of the foreign language of his choice.

The award consists of money to be spent on foreign travel and residence with the primary object of increasing the proficiency of the recipient in foreign languages. Recipients will need to satisfy the Admiralty that the money will be so spent. The scope of study abroad may be extended to cover the literature, history and customs of the foreign country concerned. Each recipient will be required to forward to the Admiralty at the end of his tenure of the scholarship, an account, written in the foreign language he has studied, of the work he has done and the time he has spent abroad.

The scholarship will not be awarded in any year in which it is considered that the Officer so qualified does not attain a high enough standard.

*THE GRAHAM NAVAL HISTORY PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1909 by Lady Graham in memory of her husband, Admiral Sir William Graham, G.C.B., formerly Captain of H.M.S. *Britannia* Training Ship.

The interest on a sum of £252 Government Stock, held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a Prize to be awarded annually, at the end of each Autumn term, to the Officer at the Britannia Royal Naval College who has written the best thesis during the year on some subject of Naval History. The subject is to be announced at the beginning of the fourth term and the thesis to be handed in before the end of the fifth term.

The Prize consists of books, instruments, accoutrements or other articles selected by the successful competitor, subject to the discretion of the Captain of the College. Officers of Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

LIEUTENANT-COMMANDER HOOPER PRIZES

These prizes are awarded annually on the results of a competition which takes the form of writing an essay. The subject chosen for the competition is announced each year by DNES in A.F.O.s.

2. The competition is open only to confirmed and acting Leading, Able, Ordinary and Junior ratings of all Branches (including Artificer and Artificer Apprentice ratings) and equivalent Royal Marines other ranks, but competitors holding Local Acting Petty Officer rating will be eligible to enter. Advancement to the Petty Officer rating or its equivalent (acting or confirmed) after the announcement of each competition and before the results are declared will not render competitors ineligible provided they submit their essays before being actually rated.

3. Competitors who submit the best essays in the competition will, except as indicated below, receive money prizes in order of merit as follows:—

First Prize	£18
Second Prize	£12
Third Prize	£8

If two or more essays of equal merit are eligible for a prize, the prizes (if any) for which the additional essays would have been eligible if they had instead been next in order of merit will be added to that prize and the whole shared equally between the successful competitors. If, however, in the opinion of the Admiralty sufficient entries of a high standard have not been received, the award of any or all of the prizes for the competition may be withheld. A prize may also be awarded at the discretion of the Admiralty to the widow or the next-of-kin of a deceased rating to whom, but for his death, it would have been awarded.

4. No competitor may submit more than one essay for each competition. Each essay must be accompanied by a declaration by its author that it is his own unassisted work; this declaration is to be countersigned by his Commanding Officer, and placed in the sealed envelope referred to in para. 8.

5. Essays should be of between 2,000 and 3,000 words and may be in manuscript or typed. In marking them, attention will be paid to subject matter, including logical arrangement, to paragraphing, expression and sentence construction, to general tidiness, and to spelling and punctuation.

6. Entries should be submitted through Commanding Officers direct to the appropriate Administrative Authority and should reach that authority not later than 30th November. Entries from R.M. other ranks should be submitted through the authority in whose Command they are serving. Entries from ratings serving in extra-Command areas (*e.g.*, in N.A.T.O. billets) should be submitted through the appropriate channels to the Command in which their welfare authority is situated. Entries from R.M. other ranks serving in those areas should be submitted through the Commandant General, Royal Marines.

7. Essays will be marked initially at Command level, only the three or four best essays from each Command being forwarded to the Admiralty.

8. For the purposes of marking, the authorship of essays must be strictly anonymous. Each competitor must adopt a pseudonym, or motto, of not less than three words. This pseudonym, or motto, is to be written at the head of the essay in the candidate's own handwriting. In addition, each competitor is to attach to his essay a sealed envelope with his pseudonym or motto written on the outside and containing (*a*) a sheet of paper on which are written his name, rating, official number and address together with his pseudonym or motto (*b*) the certificate referred to in para. 4. This envelope will only be opened by the Administrative Authority after a decision has been made not to forward an essay to the Admiralty, or in the Admiralty after the final adjudication has been made.

THE ADMIRAL SIR MAX HORTON PRIZE

The late Admiral Sir Max Horton, G.C.B., D.S.O., who served with great distinction in command of submarines in World War I, and as Flag Officer Submarines from January, 1940 to November, 1942, left to the Admiralty in his will the sum of £500, to be applied for the benefit of Officers of the submarine service of the Royal Navy.

Digitized by Google

Prizes, Testimonials, &c.—*continued*

This sum has been invested and the interest will be used, in accordance with the Admiral's wishes, to provide a prize for the Officer who gains the highest marks in the examination held at the end of each Submarine Training Course for R.N. Officers in H.M.S. *Dolphin*. Three prizes will be awarded by the Admiralty each year, on the recommendation of the Flag Officer Submarines.

The prize will consist of a tankard bearing the ship's badge of H.M.S. *Dolphin*, and inscribed with the name of the recipient and the date and nature of the award.

JACKSON-EVERETT PRIZE

In 1927, Signal Officers, past and present, on the Active List, subscribed a sum of approximately £280 to institute a prize for officers qualifying as Signal Specialists, to be known as the "Jackson-Everett Prize."

The Prize is awarded annually to the Officer of the Royal Navy, or of a Commonwealth Navy, who passes the best final examinations (V/S and W/T) in the qualifying course for Signal Officers. The Prize may not be awarded in any year in which the standard of results obtained by the Officer passing the best examinations is not considered to be of sufficient merit to warrant the award.

The Prize consists of a sum of money (the income available for the purchase of books and/or instruments).

THE QUEEN'S GOLD MEDAL

A gold medal is awarded each year by Her Majesty the Queen to the Acting Sub-Lieutenant, of either the Seaman or Supply specialisations, who obtains the best results in the academic and professional examinations during the third and fourth years' training.

A gold medal is also awarded each year at the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon, by Her Majesty the Queen to the officer of the Engineering specialisation who, on completion of the three year Degree or Diploma course, obtains the best results. Officers who graduate at Cambridge University are eligible for the award.

THE QUEEN'S SWORD

A sword is awarded each year by Her Majesty the Queen to the Acting Sub-Lieutenant of either the Seaman or Supply specialisation, who, on completion of three years' training, obtains the best results in leadership and work at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth.

A sword is also awarded each year at the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon, by Her Majesty the Queen, to the officer of the Engineering specialisation who, on completion of the three year Degree or Diploma course, obtains the best results. Officers who graduate at Cambridge University are eligible for the award.

THE QUEEN'S TELESCOPES

Six telescopes are awarded each year at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, by Her Majesty the Queen to the Cadets who, on completion of their first year's training, obtain the best results in leadership and work.

THE ARGENTINE GOLD MEDAL

A gold medal is awarded annually by the Argentine Navy to the Cadet of the Royal Navy who obtains the best examination results on completion of the first year's training at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth.

KING GEORGE V PRIZE SCHOLARSHIPS

In accordance with the wishes of His Majesty King George V that the greater part of the Fund subscribed for the purpose of commemorating His Majesty's Coronation by subjects of His Majesty bearing the Christian name "George" in all parts of the Empire should be utilised for the benefit of junior Officers of the Royal Marines who may find difficulty in meeting the cost of the final stage of their military training, the sum available was invested and the income arising therefrom was devoted to the institution of Scholarships termed the "King George V Prize Scholarships." One Scholarship is awarded each year to the Officer in the Royal Marines who, as a result of the annual competitive examination, is selected by the Admiralty for admission to the Military Staff College at Camberley. If in any year there is no Officer selected for admission to the Military Staff College, Camberley, the Prize for that year may be awarded to an Officer selected to undergo the Staff Course at the Royal Naval Staff College, Greenwich. The scholarship awarded to Officers at Greenwich will be tenable for 1 year only unless renewed, such renewal being dependent upon the number of Officers studying at Camberley.

Each Scholarship is tenable for 2 years and ordinarily consists of half the net income for the year derived from the Fund, estimated approximately at £120.

The first Scholarship was awarded in 1914.

THE HENRY LEIGH CARSLAKE PRIZE FOR OBSERVERS AND THE HERBERT LOTT PRIZE FOR PILOTS

The Herbert Lott Prize for Pilots and the Henry Leigh Carslake Prize for Observers are competed for annually. Officers of the rank of Lieutenant Commander and below are particularly encouraged to enter for these competitions.

2. These prizes are awarded for the best essays on a subject dealing with the work and development of the Fleet Air Arm. Officers entering for the competitions should bear in mind the following points:—

(*a*) Ideas expounded in these essays can be of real value to the Fleet Air Arm and to the Navy as a whole.

(*b*) The object of the competitions is not only to show individual merit but to stimulate original thought and general discussion on Service problems.

(*c*) The judges will take into consideration the standard of English as well as the subject matter and its presentation. Competitors should aim at clear, logical expression. They may find it helpful to read B.R. 1984—The Naval Staff Handbook, pages 30–31 and 57–58 about Service writing; and B.R. 476—English for General Certificate, Chapter I, about the Essay.

3. The conditions of entry are:—

(*a*) Competitions are open to Officers on the General, Supplementary and Special Duties Lists, and to Officers of Commonwealth Navies serving as aircrew with the Royal Navy.

(*b*) Officers must be serving as Pilots in order to qualify for the Herbert Lott Prize, and as Observers to qualify for the Henry Leigh Carslake Prize.

(*c*) Individual entries, or joint entries by not more than two Officers in collaboration are allowed.

(*d*) No Officer may be awarded a prize more than once.

(*e*) Prizes may be withheld if essays of sufficient merit are not submitted.

(*f*) Authorship must be strictly anonymous. Each competitor must adopt a motto and enclose

Digitized by Google

Prizes, Testimonials, &c.—*continued*

with his essay a sealed envelope with his motto typewritten on the outside and his name and address inside. Joint entries should have a single motto, but the names and addresses of both co-authors.

The Henry Leigh Carslake Prize was founded in 1927 in memory of Lieutenant Henry Leigh Carslake, R.N., one of the pioneer naval observers of the Fleet Air Arm, who was killed in an aircraft crash at sea off Malta on 21st October, 1926, while serving in H.M.S. *Eagle*. The capital value of the Henry Leigh Carslake Fund is approximately 590 guineas invested in Government securities; the prize is a medal and a sum of money.

The Herbert Lott Prize was instituted in order to provide a comparable prize for pilots. It is a cash prize of £30, and is paid from the Herbert Lott Fund described on this page.

If a joint entry is successful, the prize will be split. In the case of the Henry Leigh Carslake Prize, two medals will be awarded.

Essays will be returned to unsuccessful competitors with suitable constructive criticism. Winning essays, or those of special interest, may be published in "Flight Deck", edited as necessary.

THE KELLY MEMORIAL PRIZE

Founded in 1958 from the residue of donations for the purpose of erecting a memorial plaque to the late Lieutenant Commander (P) D. P. W. Kelly, Royal Navy, in the chapel of the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth.

The Prize, a silver model of a Sea Hawk mounted on a plinth carrying plaques to be inscribed with the winners' names, is retained by the Senior Naval Officer, Flying Training School, R.A.F. Linton-on-Ouse.

The Prize is awarded annually to the best General List Aviator qualifying for the award of "wings" in the previous year. The winner receives a small replica of the trophy.

THE COMMANDER LLEWELYN PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1917 in memory of Commander Robert Harman Llewelyn, R.N., who was killed in action on board H.M.S. *Queen Mary*, at the battle of Jutland, on the 31st May, 1916.

The dividends on a sum of £400 Government Stock, presented by his father, mother and sisters, and held upon trust by the Admiralty, are employed in providing a prize called the "Commander Llewelyn Prize," which is awarded on completion of each qualifying course at the discretion of the Captain of H.M.S. *Excellent* to the Seaman who, when qualifying for Gunnery Instructor in H.M.S. *Excellent*, passes the best examination in Gunnery subjects (excluding the School Course).

THE HERBERT LOTT NAVAL TRUST FUND

This Fund was founded in 1928. It enables the Admiralty to make awards to officers and ratings of the British Commonwealth Naval Forces, whether active or reserve, who show marked efficiency in fighting practices, or contribute in signal degree to the improvement of the fighting appliances of the naval forces. Prizes are also awarded to the best qualifiers in the examinations or courses indicated from time to time in Admiralty Fleet Orders. These prizes normally take the form of cash awards of £15 for officers and £10 for ratings and are awarded at the discretion of the Admiralty, to whom recommendations should be forwarded for consideration.

*RONALD MEGAW MEMORIAL PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1906 in memory of Midshipman Ronald Megaw, who was killed accidentally on the 11th November, 1904, while at General Quarters on board H.M.S. *Montagu*.

The interest on a sum of £1,000 and held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a Prize, consisting of a Presentation Sword and its accoutrements, and selected books, or instruments, to be awarded annually to the Officer of the Seaman specialisation in the Royal Navy who obtains the highest place in the preceding financial year in the whole of the examinations held at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth for the rank of Lieutenant.

*HARWOOD PRIZE FOR SPANISH

This Prize was founded in 1946 by Sir Eugen Millington-Drake for the purpose of promoting knowledge of things Hispanic. The interest on a sum of £100 will be used in providing a Prize to be awarded annually at the end of each Summer term to the 3 Officers who obtain the highest marks during the year in the examination taken in the fifth term at the Britannia Royal Naval College for exemption from the Linguist (without oral) Examination in Spanish. The Prize will consist of the accounts of the Battle of the River Plate by Dudley Pope and Michael Powell. The winner of the Prize should receive both books, the second the account by Pope and the third the account by Powell.

*THE NEWMAN MEMORIAL FUND AND PRIZE

The Newman Memorial Fund—founded in 1886 in memory of Mr. Edward Newman, R.N., who died whilst serving as Chief Engineer of H.M. Dockyard at Portsmouth—consists of a sum of about £400. The interest on this sum is employed annually in providing a prize consisting of books, scientific instruments, &c., to the R.N. Officer who achieves the highest aggregate in the examination held at the end of the sixth term of the Long Engineering Course at the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon.

NORTH PERSIAN FORCES MEMORIAL MEDAL

The Medal will be awarded annually for the best paper, published in any journal, on Tropical Medicine and Tropical Hygiene.

Medical Officers of under 12 years' service of the Royal Navy, Royal Army Medical Corps, Royal Air Force, and Colonial Services are eligible to compete.

THE OGILVY MEDAL

This Medal was instituted in 1912 in memory of Captain Frederick Charles Ashley Ogilvy, R.N., who died on the 18th December, 1909, from typhoid fever, while in command of H.M.S. "Natal."

The dividends arising from a sum of about £240 given by Officers of the Royal Navy and by certain friends and relatives are employed in providing a medal, to be called "The Ogilvy Medal," which is awarded annually, at the discretion of the Admiralty, to the Officer who takes the first place in the examinations to qualify for Lieutenant (T.A.S.). Any balance that remains after payment of expenses may be handed over to the winner of the Medal at the discretion of the Admiralty. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

PARKE'S MEMORIAL PRIZE

The Parke's Memorial Prize, consisting of approximately 30 guineas in money with a gold medal, may be awarded annually to the Officer whose work in promoting Naval or Military Hygiene is adjudged to be of outstanding merit. Any Medical Officer of the Royal Navy or Army on full pay, will be eligible for consideration by the Committee for the award of this Prize (with the exception of the Officers of the staffs of the Royal Naval Medical School, the R.A. College and the Army School of Health) during their term of office.

The Committee reserve the right to withhold the Prize, if, in their opinion, the requisite standard of merit is not attained.

Digitized by Google

Prizes, Testimonials, &c.—*continued*

THE ADMIRAL SIR DUDLEY POUND PRIZE FUND

This prize fund was established in 1955 out of monies from the Admiral Pound Memorial Fund.

The capital value of the prize fund is approximately £1,680, which has been invested in Government securities; and interest on this sum is used to provide annual prizes for the R.N. Pilot and Observer who, on completion of their operational training during the year, are considered by the Admiralty to have achieved the greatest success in ground and flying subjects. The selection of Officers is made at the end of each calendar year.

The prize money is made available for the purchase of books or instruments (including such things as watches), the choice being subject to Admiralty approval.

The prize (or prizes) may be withheld if, in any year, the Admiralty consider that insufficient merit has been shown to justify an award. In such circumstances the income (or part of income) of the Fund in respect of that year shall be added to the capital and shall thereafter form part of the corpus of that Fund.

THE PRENDERGAST PRIZE

It was the wish of Admiral Sir Robert Prendergast, K.C.B., Commander of H.M.S. *Excellent* from December, 1901, to December, 1903, to arrange something to further the interest of H.M.S. *Excellent* but due to ill-health and war conditions he was unable to do so during his lifetime.

Two annual prizes have therefore been instituted as a permanent memorial to him.

(*a*) A Prize of an amount to be decided at the discretion of the managing trustees to the officer then serving in the Royal Navy who obtains the highest marks of the year in gunnery subjects in the examinations (including the preliminary examinations held in H.M.S. *Excellent*) for Engineer Officers qualifying in ordnance.

(*b*) A Prize of an amount to be decided at the discretion of the managing trustees to the rating then serving as aforesaid who obtains the highest marks of the year in the examinations held in H.M.S. *Excellent* for the rate of Chief Ordnance Artificer (or any other rate which may in future be required to undertake the duties and responsibilities which now fall on Chief Ordnance Artificers) provided that at the time of the award his Commanding Officer is satisfied that the rating is in all respects fit and willing to undertake the responsibilities of Chief Ordnance Artificer (or such rate as aforesaid) in due course.

*THE PAYMASTER-IN-CHIEF EDWARD ROBINSON MEMORIAL PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1954 under the terms of the will of the late Commander A. A. E. Robinson, O.B.E., R.N., in memory of his father, Paymaster-in-Chief Edward Robinson, R.N.

The interest on a sum of £200 is used to provide a prize each term to the Officer of the Supply and Secretariat specialisation in the Royal Navy who obtains the highest aggregate in all subjects in the passing out examination at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth.

The Prize will consist of books selected by the recipient, subject to the discretion of the Commanding Officer of the College, with the object of increasing the general knowledge and experience of the Officer concerned.

*THE ROBERT ROXBURGH MEMORIAL PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1917, by Mrs. J. B. Roxburgh in memory of her son, Midshipman Robert Roxburgh, R.N., of H.M.S. *Indefatigable*, who was killed in action in the Battle of Jutland on the 31st May, 1916.

The interest on a sum of £1,200 Government Stock, held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a prize each term to the Officer who on passing out of the Britannia Royal Naval College obtains the highest aggregate of marks in academic subjects. Midshipmen of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The Prize consists of books, accoutrements, or other articles selected by the successful Midshipman subject to the discretion of the Captain of the College.

THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF ST. GEORGE'S PRIZES

These Prizes were founded in 1924 by the Royal Society of St. George. The interest on sums collected by the Society by the sale of emblems on St. George's Day and otherwise is employed in the provision of a Prize consisting of a book, or books, on naval history, to be awarded to the boys in each training establishment for the Seaman Class of the Royal Navy who are considered by their Commanding Officer to be best at work. The number of prizes is laid down by the Admiralty from time to time.

Prizes are also awarded under similar conditions to Artificer Apprentices.

*THE RYDER MEMORIAL FUND AND PRIZE

The Ryder Memorial Fund—founded in memory of Admiral of the Fleet, Sir Alfred Phillipps Ryder, K.C.B., who died on the 30th April, 1888—consists of a sum of about £160 invested in Government securities.

The dividend arising from this sum is employed annually in the provision of a prize to be awarded to the R.N. Officer who obtains the highest marks in the examinations held at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, for exemption from the Linguist (without oral) Examination in French.

The Ryder Prize may be withheld in any year if considered advisable.

In no case will the award be made more than once to the same Officer.

The Prize consists of a book or books selected by the recipient with the approval of the Captain of the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth.

THE ROBERT SANDISON TROPHY

A silver model of a Wyvern aircraft presented by P. Sandison, Esq., in 1957 in memory of his son, Lieutenant R. E. Sandison, R.N., who was killed in a flying accident in September 1956. It is awarded annually by Flag Officer Air (Home) to the pilot of an air strike squadron who is considered to be outstanding in efficiency and officer-like qualities.

*SHADWELL TESTIMONIAL PRIZE

The Shadwell Testimonial Prize, founded in 1888 in memory of Admiral Sir Charles F. A. Shadwell, K.C.B., who died 1st March, 1886 will be known as the "Shadwell Testimonial," and will consist of a Pocket Sextant, or other instrument (as funds will admit) of use in Navigation or Marine Surveying.

It will be bestowed annually on the Officer of a rank not higher than Lieutenant-Commander, and who has never been classed as an Assistant Surveyor who has sent in through his Captain the most creditable plan of an anchorage or other marine survey, accompanied with sailing directions recently executed by himself. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The award will be made on the plans received at the Admiralty during each calendar year, by a Committee consisting of the Hydrographer, the Assistant Hydrographer, and Surveying Officer in charge of the Chart Branch at the Admiralty; and they will be

Digitized by Google

Prizes, Testimonials, &c.—*continued*

empowered to make no award should they judge the plans received during the year not to be sufficiently meritorious.

In case of co-operation in the production of a plan, a junior Officer, who has assisted materially in its construction, may participate in the reward, should the funds be sufficient.

The first award was made on the plans received during 1899.

SICK BERTH PETTY OFFICERS' EFFICIENCY MEDAL

A medal called the Sick Berth Petty Officers' Efficiency Medal is awarded annually to a Sick Berth Petty Officer for zeal and efficiency shown in the discharge of his duties during the preceding year.

Senior Medical Officers of H.M. Ships, Hospitals and Establishments generally, will be entitled to forward (through the Captain) direct to the Medical Director-General of the Navy, Admiralty, Empress State Building, London, S.W.6. the names of Sick Berth Petty Officers whom they recommend for the medal. Each recommendation is to be accompanied by a copy of service certificate and S.1246 L, together with a statement of any special services rendered during the year. Recommendations must reach the Medical Director-General of the Navy not later than the 15th March.

The name of the selected candidate will be published in Admiralty Fleet Orders annually.

The medal is not to be worn.

*THE REAR-ADMIRAL SIMPSON MEMORIAL PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1954 to commemorate the interest in Naval Engineering of Rear-Admiral (E) T. H. Simpson, M.V.O., who was killed in a motoring accident.

The donors have provided an initial sum of £30 which is employed in providing an annual prize of books and/or instruments to the value of £3. This Prize is awarded to the Officer who achieves the highest aggregate of marks in the eighth term Admiralty examination for officers sub-specialising in Marine Engineering at the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon.

THE BOYLE SOMERVILLE MEMORIAL PRIZE

A fund has been established in memory of Rear-Admiral Boyle Somerville, for the purpose of awarding a prize which will be known as the Boyle Somerville Memorial Prize, and will have as its object the encouragement of research work in connection with the science of meteorology.

The prize may be awarded annually to an Officer in the Royal Navy, or one of the Commonwealth Navies, whose work during the period under review is adjudged to be of particular merit in connection with the development of meteorology and its application to naval operations. Special consideration will be given to any original papers indicating a voluntary effort additional to the author's normal duties.

No prize will be awarded in any year in which no work of sufficient merit is brought to the notice of the Admiralty.

The amount of the prize will not exceed £10 in any one year and shall be expended in the purchase of books and/or instruments and/or other articles as approved by the Admiralty.

The prize shall not be awarded more than once to the same Officer.

The award will be made on the material received at the Admiralty in each calendar year, by a committee consisting of the Hydrographer, the Director of the Naval Air Division and the Director of the Naval Weather Service.

In case of co-operation, an Officer who has assisted in the production of material may participate in the award, should the funds be sufficient.

THE BERTRAND STEWART PRIZE ESSAY

The Bertrand Stewart Prize consists of a sum of £80 devoted annually as a prize for the best paper on some military subject, the study or discussion of which would tend to increase the efficiency of Her Majesty's Services.

The subject of the essay for each year is published in the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal and in Admiralty Fleet Orders.

The right to compete is limited to British subjects who have served, or who are actually serving, as Officers or in other ranks or ratings of Her Majesty's Forces.

The term "Her Majesty's Forces" includes the Navy and the Royal Marines, the Regular Army, The Special Reserve, The Territorial Army, The Militia and the Royal Air Force, and also the Naval, Military and Air Forces of India, the Dominions and Crown Colonies.

The essays submitted for the prize must not exceed 10,000 words in length; they must be typewritten and submitted in quadruplicate.

The authorship of the essays must be strictly anonymous. Each competitor must adopt a motto and enclose with his essay a sealed envelope with his motto typewritten on the outside and his name and address inside.

The title and page of any published or unpublished work, to which reference is made in any essay or from which extracts are taken must be quoted.

The essays, which are to be addressed to the Editors of the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal, must reach the office of the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal, Little New Street, London, E.C.4, not later than (date to be published).

The essays will be judged by 3 referees—2 to be appointed by the Army Council, the 3rd to be one of the Editors of the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal. The decision of the referees, or of the majority of them, will be final.

The referees are fully empowered if, in their opinion, or in the opinion of the majority of them, no essay submitted to them comes up to a sufficiently high standard of excellence, not to award the prize; or they may, if they consider such a course desirable, divide the prize among 2 or more competitors.

The result of the competition will be made known in the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal, and the prize essay will be published in the Review. In the event, however, of there being 2 or more prize essays, the Editors of the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal reserve to themselves the right of deciding which of these essays they will publish.

The copyright of any essay which appears in the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal belongs to the Proprietors of the Review.

Neither the Proprietors nor the Editors of the Army Quarterly and Defence Journal are to be held responsible for the loss of, or failure to return any essay submitted for the competition, nor do they incur any liability whatsoever in connection with the receipt of the essays, any dealings therewith, the judging thereof, or the reports thereon.

THE SUPERINTENDENT OF DIVING'S TROPHY

This trophy was presented in 1959 by Commander J. R. Carr, O.B.E., R.N., for use as an award for Clearance Diving Officers.

2. The trophy consists of a silver cup nine inches high, mounted on a plinth which shows the names of the winners. It will be held in H.M.S. *Vernon*, where officers undergo Clearance Diving training.

3. Two Clearance Diving Officers' courses will be held annually and the trophy will be awarded to the officer passing each course with the highest aggregate of marks in both Diving and Bomb and Mine Disposal subjects. If there are insufficient officers on course to justify the award of the trophy, it is to be awarded at the discretion of the Captain, H.M.S. *Vernon*, on a "best of the year" basis.

Digitized by Google

Prizes, Testimonials, &c.—*continued*

4. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies will be eligible to receive this trophy.

5. A small sum of money has been invested in trustee stock for the maintenance of the trophy.

*THE HAROLD TENNYSON MEMORIAL PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1917 by Lord Tennyson, in memory of his son, Acting Sub-Lieutenant The Hon. Harold Courtenay Tennyson. R.N., of H.M.S. *Viking*, who was killed in action on the 29th January, 1916.

The interest on a sum of £230, Government Stock, held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a Prize to be awarded annually at the end of each Summer term to the Officer under training at the Britannia Royal Naval College who has written the best essay during the year on some subject in English Literature to be selected by the Director of Studies at the College.

The prize consists of books, including the single volume edition of the late Lord Tennyson's complete works. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible for this Prize.

THE WALLROCK TROPHY

This Trophy was presented in 1949 on the institution of the Short Service Commission (Aircrew) entry, by Samuel Wallrock, Esq.

The trophy consists of a bronze plaque 12¾ inches × 8¾ inches on an oak background 21 inches × 14 inches engraved at the top "Best All-Round Aviation Cadet."

To have inscribed on it the name of the best all-round Naval Cadet (Aircrew) of each term on passing out of the Training Ship. To be retained in the ship in which the Naval Cadets (Aircrew) receive training.

*THE WEMYSS PRIZE

This prize was founded in 1946 by the Hon. Alice Wemyss in memory of her father, Admiral of the Fleet Lord Wester Wemyss, who had been the first Captain of the Royal Naval College at Osborne.

The interest on a sum of £100 will be employed in providing a prize of books annually for the Officer in the senior year at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, who writes the best thesis on a subject generally drawn from social, economic or political history which will be announced.

The prize will be awarded at the end of each summer term.

*THE WHARTON TESTIMONIAL

The Wharton Testimonial was founded in 1907 to commemorate the service of Rear-Admiral Sir William J. L. Wharton, K.C.B., F.R.S., who filled the post of Hydrographer of the Navy from 1884 to 1904. It exists for the same purpose as the Beaufort Testimonial. The funds available amount to about £950. The interest on a portion of this sum will be added to the interest on the capital of the Beaufort Testimonial and the total amount will be employed in purchasing some instrument or work of a kind to be practically useful to a Naval Officer. The interest on the remaining sum will be used to purchase for the winner of the joint prizes a gold medal having on the obverse a bust of Sir William Wharton, and on the reverse a suitable inscription.

The two awards for the same object will be given annually under the names of "The Beaufort Testimonial and the Wharton Testimonial," thus associating the names of two Hydrographers of the Navy.

*THE WHITWORTH MEMORIAL PRIZE FOR MUSIC

Founded in 1946 by Mrs. M. A. G. Whitworth in memory of her son, Sub-Lieutenant C. H. Whitworth, D.S.C., R.N., who lost his life during the German attack on Crete in 1941. The prize is awarded each term to the Officer passing out of the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, who not only shows promise in some musical art but has done much to further the musical activities of the College. Prize Books.

*THE DOCTOR COMMON COMMEMORATION TELESCOPE

This prize is presented annually by Messrs. Otway & Co., of Ealing, at the end of each summer term at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, to the best practical seaman of all the Officers in the Senior Year. Winner's name engraved on telescope.

*£10 PRIZES

Eight prizes to the value of £10 are awarded annually to the Officers of the Seaman and Engineering (Mechanical) specialisations who obtain the highest aggregate marks in all the passing-out examinations at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth. Officers of Commonwealth and Foreign Navies are eligible to receive these prizes.

£20 PRIZES

A prize of £20 will be awarded annually to the Lieutenant (Eng.M) who obtains the highest marks in the final examination in the Advanced Engineering Course at the Royal Naval College, Greenwich. Officers of Commonwealth and Foreign Navies are eligible to receive this prize.

LIEUTENANT R.M. PRIZE

A prize will be awarded to the Lieutenant, R.M. who obtains the best results on completion of his course of training. The prize will consist of a sword, or alternatively his personal sword may be engraved and a sum equivalent to the cost of the sword may be granted to him.

MEMBERSHIP OF THE ROYAL UNITED SERVICES INSTITUTION

One Officer of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines who undergoes the Lieutenants' Greenwich Course each term will be selected by the Admiral President, Royal Naval College, Greenwich, for full and free membership of the Royal United Services Institution.

ANNUAL COMPETITION FOR NAVAL HISTORY PRIZES

1. Prizes will be awarded annually to officers who submit essays of sufficient merit on a prescribed subject of Naval History.

2. The subject of the essay for each year, and the titles of books recommended for study, will be published in Admiralty Fleet Orders. The list of books given will not be exhaustive; officers may study and quote any contemporary paper or other authority, but success will depend mainly on the mastery of the work of the contemporary authorities recommended. These books will be fairly accessible; many are in the officers' libraries.

3. To avoid errors which experience of the competition has shown to be common, officers should consult a pamphlet "Hints to Competitors" which may be obtained on application to the Director, Naval Education Service.

4. Essays should be of 10,000 to 12,000 words, and may be in manuscript or typed.

5. Competitors are to forward their essays to the Director, Naval Education Service, Admiralty, S.W.1, before the end of the year. Each essay must be accompanied by a declaration by its author that it is his unassisted work; this declaration is to be countersigned by his Commanding Officer.

6. *Limited Competition.* This competition is limited to serving officers on the permanent lists of the Royal Navy, Royal Marines and W.R.N.S. in

Digitized by Google

Prizes, Testimonials, &c.—*continued*

the ranks of Acting Sub-Lieutenant to Lieutenant-Commander (inclusive) or equivalent. This includes Special Duties and permanent Supplementary List officers. Officers who have passed the Staff Course are ineligible.

7. The prizes for the limited competition each year are as follows:—

First Prize	£50, and a medal
Second Prize	£30
Third Prize	£20

In addition further prizes of £20 or less may be awarded at Admiralty discretion.

8. An officer who has obtained a prize in the limited competition will be eligible only for a higher prize in a subsequent limited competition.

9. *Open competition.* Serving officers of all ranks on the permanent lists of the Royal Navy, Royal Marines and W.R.N.S. (see paragraph 6) may submit essays on the subject laid down for the year and any active service officer who is not eligible to compete in the limited competition or who is not awarded a prize in that competition may be considered for a prize in the open competition.

10. The supplementary prizes for the open competition will be of £20 or less at Admiralty discretion.

11. Certificates will be awarded to all competitors whose work shows real merit. If an officer receives a prize or certificate it will be noted in the official records and will be taken into account on application to qualify for staff duties.

12. *Provision of books.* Apart from facilities afforded by the Command Reference Libraries, authority cannot be given for the provision at official expense of books recommended for study in prize competitions.

13. The total amount of the prizes which may be awarded in any year is limited to £150. The Admiralty reserve the power to withhold the award of any prize if essays of sufficient merit are not submitted, or to combine two prizes and divide them equally where essays are of equal merit.

ANNUAL EXAMINATION IN FOREIGN LANGUAGES

1. An examination in foreign languages will take place on the first Tuesday in December of each year, on the result of which the prizes and certificates mentioned below will be awarded.

The examination will be open to officers of all categories and of all ranks, including permanent W.R.N.S. officers. The only candidates eligible for the money prizes and medals will be as undermentioned; other officers will be eligible for certificates of merit only. Examinations will be held each year only in those languages for which officers eligible for prizes are candidates:—

Royal Navy. Officers of the rank or equivalent rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Sub-Lieutenant and Lieutenant of not more than five years' seniority in that rank on the date of the examination.

Royal Marines. Second-Lieutenants and Lieutenants of not more than six years' seniority in that rank at the date of the examination.

Women's Royal Naval Service. Officers of the rank of Third Officer and Second Officer of not more than five years' seniority in that rank on the date of the examination.

An officer who entered in the first instance on a temporary basis, and is eligible for subsequent transfer to the permanent list, will be allowed to compete while still on the temporary list, provided that he declares when sending in his name for examination that:—

(*a*) he intends to apply for transfer to the permanent list when the proper time arrives;

(*b*) he undertakes to refund any money prize which may be awarded to him if he is not so transferred, whether his withdrawal is at his own request or otherwise.

2. The examination will be carried out by means of written papers, two question papers being set in each language. Paper I will be taken in the forenoon from 0900 to 1200, Paper II in the afternoon from 1330 to 1630. The papers will be sent out by the Admiralty; they will include questions in grammar, translation and composition.

3. No candidate may take more than one language on the same occasion.

4. No officer may compete in any language for which he has qualified as interpreter.

5. Officers may compete more than once, but any officer to whom a prize has been awarded in a previous competition will not be eligible for a prize of the same or lower value in the same language.

6. Candidates must intimate to the Director, Naval Education Service, Admiralty their intention to compete, six months beforehand, naming the language in which they desire to be examined. The corresponding examination papers for each candidate will be sent out in a separate sealed package addressed to the Captain of the Ship in which the candidate is serving, so that, if the candidate changes his ship before the examination takes place, the sealed package containing his question papers can be transferred to his new ship. The sealed package is to be opened in the presence of the candidate at the time of the examination.

7. The examination is to take place under the continuous supervision of an officer senior to the candidates, and under conditions for which the Captain of the ship will be responsible. Candidates in any one fleet or squadron may, if convenient, be collected for the purpose of the examination. The worked papers of the candidates are to be forwarded without delay, addressed to the Secretary of the Admiralty, for the Director, Naval Education Service, together with a memorandum stating when the examination was held, and under whose supervision.

8. *Prizes.* The prizes offered for competition each year will be:—

In Russian. Three prizes of £40, £25 and £15 respectively. The winner of the first prize will also receive a medal.

In French. Three prizes of £30, £20 and £10 respectively. The winner of the first prize will also receive a medal.

In German. Three prizes of £30, £20 and £10 respectively. The winner of the first prize will also receive a medal.

In Italian. Two prizes of £30 and £20 respectively. The winner of the first prize will also receive a medal.

In Spanish. Two prizes of £30 and £20 respectively. The winner of the first prize will also receive a medal.

Other modern languages (*e.g.* Swedish, Danish, Dutch, Norwegian, Portuguese, Finnish, Polish and Serbo-Croat) may be offered if the approval of the Admiralty is obtained beforehand. Further prizes of £20 and £10 in any of these languages may be awarded if candidates of sufficient merit present themselves, provided the total amount awarded in prizes in any one year does not exceed £350.

Certificates will also be awarded to all candidates whose work shows real merit. The fact of an officer receiving a prize or certificate will be noted in his favour in the official records.

9. A certificate of merit obtained in these examina-

Digitized by Google

tions, denoting as it does a much higher standard that that required to pass the Linguist (without oral) examination of the Civil Service Commission, gives exemption from this test. Candidates who do not qualify for a certificate of merit, but whose examination results are considered to justify exemption from the Linguist (without oral) examination, will be given certificates to that effect.

10. The prizes will be normally awarded on the lines indicated in Paragraph 8, though the Admiralty reserve power to withhold the award of any prize where the candidates do not reach a sufficiently high standard, or to combine two prizes and divide them equally where candidates are reported as of equal standard, or to vary the amount of individual prizes, subject always to the overriding total limit of £350.

* *Note.*—The terms of award of these prizes apply to the 1955 Scheme of training. Revised arrangements for their award under the 1960 Scheme will be published in the next edition of the Appendix to the Navy List.

ROYAL NAVAL AND ROYAL MARINES SCHOLARSHIP SCHEME

(Including Reserved Cadetships, R.N.)

The Admiralty offers a limited number of Scholarships to suitable candidates aged about 16 who wish to make a career in the Royal Navy or the Royal Marines.

A place will be reserved at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, or the Officers' Training Wing, Royal Marines, Lympstone, for each Scholar who fulfils the conditions of these regulations, and his parents or guardians will, through this scheme, be enabled to keep their son/ward at school until he is old enough and qualified for entry as a cadet, at ages 17 to 19½. There will also be a number of "Reserved Cadetships" available. (See paragraph 3 below.)

2. *Number of Scholarships.* Up to 72 Naval Scholarships and six Royal Marines Scholarships a year, with financial assistance, may be awarded, all to commence in September.

3. *Reserved Cadetships, R.N.* The number of Scholarships available being limited, a number of places at Dartmouth will be reserved, in addition, for boys who are recommended by the Interview Board but who do not reach a sufficiently high standard to obtain a Scholarship. This will enable such boys to continue their studies to Advanced Level (or equivalent) in the knowledge that, provided they pass the necessary examinations and the final medical board, they will be accepted into the Navy. Normally, the same educational standards must be reached for Reserved Cadetships as for Naval Scholarships, but the former will carry no financial assistance. Boys who narrowly fail to reach the full educational standard, however, but have at least four passes at Ordinary level in the G.C.E., including two of the required subjects, may be considered for the award of Reserved Cadetships. This scheme does not apply to candidates for the Royal Marines.

4. *Eligibility.* The Scheme will be open to any boy undergoing full-time instruction at any school recognised by the appropriate Education Authority in the United Kingdom, the Isle of Man, the Channel Islands or a British Forces school overseas, which has facilities for educating him up to the standard of the Advanced Level of the General Certificate of Education or its equivalent in Scotland or Northern Ireland.

5. *Qualifications.* Candidates must have attained the educational qualifications given in Appendix I before the September in which the awards are due to commence. They will be required to produce evidence of passes already gained.

Successful boys will undertake to remain at their existing schools and work to qualify educationally for entry into the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, or the Officers' Training Wing, Royal Marines, Lympstone. (See Appendix I of each of (*a*) Cadet Entry into the General List of the Royal Navy, and (*b*) First Appointments in the Royal Marines, for brief guide to the required standards. Full details are contained in the Scholarship regulations.)

6. *Specialisation.*

(*a*) Candidates who wish to be considered for a Royal Naval Scholarship will be asked to state, in order of preference, the specialisations in which they are willing to serve. Successful boys will be informed before entry to Dartmouth of the specialisation in which they have gained a vacancy, and may alter their original choice during the tenure of their award. Every effort will be made to allot vacancies according to the order of preference of candidates.

(*b*) Those who wish to be considered for a Royal Marines Scholarship may enter for this service in addition to their candidature for a Royal Naval Scholarship, or may submit themselves as candidates for a Royal Marines Scholarship only.

The Admiralty reserves the right to allocate boys who have R.N. and R.M. in their choice to Service as required, and those accepted for the R.N. to specialisations as required.

7. *Age Limits and Closing Dates.* Candidates must be aged 15 years but not yet 17 years 6 months on 1st September in the year of the award.

Full details and application forms can be obtained from:—Officer Entry, Admiralty, London, S.W.1.

7. (*a*) *Participation in more than one Competition.* A candidate who has been unsuccessful in obtaining a Scholarship at his first attempt may try again in a subsequent competition, provided that he still meets the age qualifications set out in paragraph 7 above, and subject also to the proviso that no boy may make more than two attempts for an award under the scheme.

If the holder of a Reserved Cadetship makes a second attempt to obtain a Naval Scholarship, it should be understood that his performance in the later competition will be taken into account in relation to his award, i.e. if he fails to reach a satisfactory standard at the final Interview Board, the award of a Reserved Cadetship will be *withdrawn.*

8. *Procedure for Application.* Applications should be forwarded to the Secretary of the Admiralty (Naval Branch I (Scholarships)), Admiralty, London, S.W.1, to reach there by the stated closing date. The Admiralty will consider only those applications which have been endorsed by a boy's Head-master to show that he is prepared to support his application and to retain him at school after the award of a Scholarship or a Reserved Cadetship. It will not be possible to consider applications from boys outside the age limits, or applications received after the appropriate closing date.

9. *Nationality.* Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of British subjects at the time of an award.

Digitized by Google

10. *Tenure of Scholarships and Reserved Cadetships.* An award will not normally be held for more than two years, and is subject to satisfactory progress and conduct.

11. *Procedure for Selection.* Candidates will first be called for interview before a Preliminary Selection Board. Those candidates who are successful at this first Selection Board will later be called for a second interview before the Admiralty Interview Board, and will undergo tests of intelligence, aptitude and personality.

12. *Travelling Expenses.* Where travelling expenses above 7s. 6d. within the United Kingdom are incurred in connection with the interviews, second-class rail or bus fares in excess of this amount from a candidate's normal place of residence will be refunded. Board and lodging will be provided free of charge to candidates while attending the final Interview Board. The cost of other overnight accommodation (or a sleeping berth on a train or ship) including evening meal, bed and breakfast up to a maximum of 30s. for each night necessarily spent away from home, will be refunded, provided a receipted bill or voucher is produced for each night's stay.

13. *Medical Examination.* Candidates who reach a satisfactory standard at the final Interview Board will undergo a medical examination in London. Details of the medical standards required are given in Appendix II.

14. *Award of Scholarships and Reserved Cadetships.* The Admiralty will award Naval and Royal Marines Scholarships up to the limit of the number available, and Reserved Cadetships to those boys of a sufficiently high standard, in accordance with the order of merit shown in the competition.

15. *Financial Assistance for Scholars.* Where a boy's parents or guardians pay school fees, they are eligible for a refund of up to £160 per annum towards the tuition element of such fees. They may also receive a maintenance grant of up to £100 a year if their net annual income is £1,700 or below.

16. *Undertaking to enter Royal Navy or Royal Marines.*—When a Scholarship or Reserved Cadetship is awarded an undertaking must be given by the parent or guardian that the candidate intends to remain at school for the required period and to do his best to qualify for entry as an officer into the Royal Navy or Royal Marines at about the age of 17 to 19½. If a Scholar withdraws from this obligation, the parent or guardian will be required to refund to the Admiralty any instalments of a Scholarship paid in the interim.

17. *Reciprocal Undertaking.* In return for the undertaking described above, the Admiralty will reserve a place for each scholar and holder of a Reserved Cadetship at Dartmouth or Lympstone, subject to his satisfactory progress and behaviour, to his remaining medically fit (all boys will undergo a further medical examination before entry), and to his reaching the qualifying educational standard. Normally Scholars and holders of Reserved Cadetships will not be required to undergo a further interview, but this may sometimes be necessary where progress and behaviour is not fully satisfactory.

18. Lack of success in this competition will in no way prejudice the chances of a boy who wishes to be considered for officer entry at the age of 17 to 19½, or who wishes to join the Royal Navy or Royal Marines by any other method.

APPENDIX I

Brief Description of Educational Requirements for the Award of a Scholarship or a Reserved Cadetship. (Boys who are sitting qualifying examinations in the July before the September in which the awards are due may still be considered, since the results of such examinations will be obtained by the Admiralty before the awards are finally announced.)

1. Royal Naval Scholarships and Reserved Cadetships.

To qualify for the award of a Scholarship or Reserved Cadetship, a candidate must attain the following standard before the September in which the awards are due to commence:—

(*a*) Passes in the General Certificate of Education examination at the Ordinary Level in:—

English Language,
Mathematics,
Physics or Physics-with-Chemistry, and
two other subjects.

A boy who is not taking up to two of these subjects (other than English Language) at Ordinary Level because he is taking them at Advanced Level, may be accepted, provided he possesses three acceptable Ordinary Level passes (including English Language), and his Headmaster certifies that he is to offer the other two subjects at Advanced Level, within the tenure of the Scholarship or Reserved Cadetship, with reasonable hope of success.

(*b*) The Headmasters of boys at schools in Northern Ireland or Scotland which do not prepare for the English G.C.E. will be asked to certify that they will be likely to qualify, within the tenure of the Scholarship or Reserved Cadetship, for entry to at least one of the specialisations for which they may be considered.

(*c*) Any other examination which, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is of a standard equivalent to or higher than those mentioned above, will be considered.

2. Royal Marines Scholarships.

To qualify for the award of a Scholarship a candidate must attain the following standard before the September in which the awards are due to commence:

(*a*) Passes in the General Certificate of Education examination at the Ordinary Level in—:

English Language,
Mathematics, and
three other subjects.

(*b*) Boys at schools in Northern Ireland or Scotland which do not prepare for the English G.C.E. will be accepted as candidates and their Headmasters asked to certify that they will be likely to qualify, within the tenure of an award.

(*c*) Any other examination which, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is of a standard equivalent to or higher than those mentioned above, will be considered.

APPENDIX II

Physical Requirements for Candidates

1. With a view to preventing candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, it is suggested that they undergo examination by a qualified medical practitioner to whom the list of defects below may be submitted for guidance.

2. It should be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the official examination. If the candidate decides to undergo a preliminary examination, the question whether he arranges for it to be carried out privately or under the National Health Scheme is one which rests entirely with the applicant and the medical practitioner concerned. Specialist reports concerning any defect from which the candidate might suffer will always be considered by the Admiralty Medical Board and (if any) they should accompany the candidate at the time of his medical examination.

Digitized by Google

3. Physical Defects which cause Rejection

(1) Poor physique, imperfect development or skeletal deformity, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.
To be judged on their present or future effect on functional ability.

(2) Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position cause or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement. Diseases and deformity of the nails. Alopecia areata, if chronic.

(3) Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

(4) Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

(5) Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Diseases of the naso-pharynx.

(6) Disease of the throat, palate and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of recurrent attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection. Diseased gums, disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mendibular joint.

(7) Gross congenital defects of the jaws or gross defects due to accident or disease or gross oral sepsis.*

(8) Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the thyroid gland, Hyperthyroidism. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding five years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

(9) Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding five years. Chronic disease of the chest. A history of treatment with anti-tuberculosis drugs, where it can be proved that this was merely given on account of mantoux conversion (i.e. during the formation of primary complex) and if it can be confirmed that there was subsequently a satisfactory history and X-ray, need be no bar to entry into the Royal Navy.

(10) Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.

(11) Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty. Migraine, if severe. If there is any history of asthma clear evidence must be produced that there has been complete freedom from an attack for the preceding five years.

(12) Undue swelling or distention of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

(13) Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g. cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

(14) Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

(15) Hydrocele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis within the preceding five years. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

(16) Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoids or any disease of the stomach or bowels.

(17) Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

(18) No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

(19) Deformity or any chronic disease of the eyes or eyelids.

(20) Rheumatic fever—where there is a history of proven rheumatic fever or chorea in the past two years, even in the absence of cardiac disease. A history of rheumatic fever should be regarded as proven if the attack was observed and confirmed by a medical practitioner.

(21) Seasickness, if severe.

(22) The absence of a testicle should not cause rejection unless the testicle has been removed on account of disease or its absence has affected the bodily or mental health of the candidate. If a testicle is situated in the inguinal canal or at the external ring, it must be either removed or brought down into the scrotum or returned to the abdomen. If the result of the operation is satisfactory and the other testicle is in the scrotum and is normal in character, the candidate may be accepted.

(23) Royal Marines candidates must be at least 5 ft. 2 in. in height.

4. Visual Standards for Royal Naval Scholarships and Reserved Cadetships

Unaided distant vision 6/6, 6/12. Unaided near vision N5, E.E. Any defect must be solely due to error of refraction. Refractive error limits (under homatropine):

(*a*) Hypermetropia.	In the better eye 2.5 dioptres. In the worse eye 3.0 dioptres.
(*b*) Astigmatism.	In the better eye 0.75 dioptres. In the worse eye 1.0 dioptre.
(*c*) Myopia.	No myopic element in any meridian is permissible.

Fields of vision must be normal to confrontation test.
Muscle balance: Stereoscopic vision is required and squint will debar from entry.
The limits of heterophoria tested with Maddox rod at 6 metres are:

Eso- or Exo-phoria	— 6 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria	— 1 prism dioptre

Colour perception, standard ONE. This entails complete success on the Martin Lantern which is the only official test for entry.
A strictly limited number of awards for the Engineering (Mechanical and Electrical) or Supply and Secretariat Specialisations (see also para. 18 of the regulations) may be made to candidates with visual standards slightly lower than the above.

5. Visual Standards for Royal Marines Scholarships

Unaided distant vision 6/9, 6/9, correctable to 6/6, 6/6. Unaided near vision N5, E.E. Any defect may be solely due to error of refraction. Refractive error limits (under Homatropine):

(*a*) Hypermetropia.	5.0 dioptres in either eye.
(*b*) Astigmatism.	The difference between axes must not exceed 5.0 dioptres.

Fields of vision must be normal to confrontation test.

* Parents or guardians must arrange for dental defects in accepted candidates to be remedied before joining.

Digitized by Google

Muscle balance: Stereoscopic vision must be present; squint will debar from entry.
The limits of heterophoria tested with Maddox rod at 6 metres are:

Eso- or Exo-phoria — 6 prism dioptres.
Hyperphoria — 1 prism dioptre.

Colour perception, standard ONE. This entails complete success on the Martin Lantern.

CADET ENTRY INTO THE GENERAL LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY

SEAMAN, SUPPLY AND SECRETARIAT, AND ENGINEERING (MECHANICAL AND ELECTRICAL) SPECIALISATIONS

(The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations, but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations.)

I. AWARD OF CADETSHIPS

1. Cadetships in the General List of the Royal Navy are awarded each September to candidates who have gained certain educational qualifications and been successful in passing the Admiralty's medical examination and selection procedure.

2. The educational qualifications required for the different specialisations are shown in the entry regulations and are briefly given in Appendix I. Candidates may participate in the selection procedure only if they are likely to obtain the educational requirements before the date of the next entry.

3. All eligible candidates are required to attend the Admiralty Interview Board in H.M.S. *Sultan* at Gosport, Hampshire, convened to assess their suitability for Cadetships. Interviews will take place according to dates of births and the date by which applications are received. The Board is under the presidency of a Flag Officer and consists of three civilian members (a personal representative of the First Lord or a Chief Education Officer, a Headmaster and a Psychologist) and two Naval Officers. The assessment takes account of candidates' academic attainments and Headmasters' reports together with the tests of intelligence, aptitude and personality conducted by the Board. Unsuccessful candidates who are still eligible by age may apply for a second interview for entry in another year.

II. NATIONALITY

4. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of British subjects at the time of entry into the Britannia Royal Naval College.

5. Candidates possessing a foreign as well as a British nationality may be regarded as ineligible to hold commissioned rank in the Royal Navy.

6. The burden of clear proof of the nationality of the candidates rests upon their parents or guardians who, if they are in any doubt, are advised to seek, in good time, an Admiralty decision on eligibility.

III. AGE LIMITS

7. Candidates must be aged between 17 years and 19 years 6 months on the 1st September of the year of entry.

IV. APPLICATIONS AND INTERVIEW

8. Copies of the Cadet Entry Regulations and forms of application for admission to the competition will be sent on request by letter addressed to:

Officer Entry Section,
Admiralty,
Whitehall,
London, S.W.1.

The form must be completed in the candidate's own handwriting and returned to:

The Secretary of the Admiralty,
(Naval Branch I (Cadets)),
Whitehall,
London, S.W.1.

9. A Registrar's copy of the candidate's birth certificate (or, if one cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence, including a statutory declaration made by one of his parents or guardians before a magistrate, giving the exact date of his birth) must accompany the completed application form. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of date of birth. Candidates should also forward with the application form their General Certificate(s) of Education or certificate(s) of equivalent standard.

10. Any candidate who has applied and has not received an acknowledgement of his application within seven complete davs should write at once to the Secretary of the Admiralty, (Naval Branch I (Cadet Section)). Failure to do so may deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

V. PHYSICAL STANDARD

11. Candidates who receive a sufficiently high assessment from the Admiralty Interview Board are called for a medical examination by the Admiralty Medical Board about one week later. Sometimes medical examinations are held *before* attendance at the Inverview Board. The fact that a candidate has been called for medical examination must not be taken as implying final success in the competition. The final results are not known until some time after all candidates have passed through the selection procedure.

Candidates are passed by the medical board only if found to comply with the physical and visual standards of the Royal Navy. (See Appendix II.)

The parent or guardian of a candidate who is rejected on medical grounds will be informed as soon as possible.

12. A Medical Board of Appeal will be available to consider appeals by parents and guardians of candidates rejected by the Naval Medical Board. This appeal board will consist of the Medical Director-General of the Navy and the Civil Consultant to the Navy according to the nature of the disqualification(s). The date by which appeals must be made by a parent or guardian will be stated in the letter notifying the candidate's rejection. The appeal must be forwarded to the Secretary of the Admiralty, (Naval Branch I (Cadets)), and unless otherwise stated, be accompanied by a cheque or crossed postal order for one guinea, payable to the Principal Director of Accounts; if the appeal is successful the guinea will be refunded. Travelling expenses will not normally be paid for attendance at Appeal Boards.

VI. TRAVELLING AND OTHER EXPENSES

13. Second class rail or bus fares over 7s. 6d. incurred in travelling in connection with this competition from the candidate's normal place of residence in the United Kingdom will be refunded. (During the school term, the normal place of residence may be taken to mean a boarding school which the candidate attends.) Lodging and food will be provided free of charge to candidates while at the Admiralty Interview Board at Gosport.

14. Candidates who have to travel long distances to reach the Admiralty Interview Board and are obliged to pay for accommodation (or for a sleeping berth on a train or ship) may be refunded reasonable expenses on evening meal, bed and breakfast up to a maximum of 30s. for each night *necessarily* spent away from home. A claim for this refund *must be supported by a receipted bill or voucher for each night's accommodation.* Apart from this, expenses on accommodation and meals cannot be refunded.

Digitized by Google

VII. CANDIDATURE FOR ROYAL MARINES

15. Regulations about First Appointments in the Royal Marines may be obtained on application to the Officer Entry Section, Admiralty, Whitehall, London, S.W.1.

16. Candidates who also wish to apply for appointment in the Royal Marines may, if they fulfil all the necessary conditions, be considered concurrently for both services.

VIII. CONDITIONS OF ENTRY AND WITHDRAWAL

17. Successful candidates are urged to continue their studies at school or elsewhere until they enter the Service; such study will materially assist them at Dartmouth.

18. Candidates must be unmarried and are not permitted to marry whilst serving as Cadets.

19. Before entry a certificate to the effect that the candidate is able to swim 50 yards must be provided by the school or other responsible authority.

20. Successful candidates enter the Royal Navy for service in one of the following specialisations of the General List:

Seaman
Engineering (Mechanical or Electrical)
Supply and Secretariat

21. Candidates have the opportunity of stating, in order of preference, the specialisations in which they are willing to serve, and they are informed before entry of the specialisation in which they have gained a vacancy. Every effort is made to allot vacancies according to the order of preference of candidates. The Admiralty considers sympathetically any application to change specialisation during an officer's first two years in the Royal Navy; but a change has to be in the interests of the Service and supported by good reasons. Officers of the Engineering Specialisation may state on arrival at Manadon whether they prefer to study mechanical or electrical engineering during their academic training, and as much account as possible will be taken of their preference. The parent or guardian must undertake on behalf of the candidate that he is prepared to serve in any capacity in the specialisation which he enters.

22. It must be clearly understood that the whole period of training up to confirmation in the rank of Sub-Lieutenant is one of probation, and the Admiralty reserve the right to require the withdrawal of a Cadet, Midshipman or Acting Sub-Lieutenant if, in their opinion:

(*a*) he fails to reach a satisfactory standard in training, or

(*b*) his conduct is unsatisfactory, or

(*c*) he does not display the qualities required of a Naval Officer.

23. If a parent or guardian is permitted to withdraw his son or ward during service as a Cadet, Midshipman or Acting Sub-Lieutenant, he will be required to make a payment to the Admiralty of £90 for each term which he has attended during the 1st and 3rd years, as a contribution towards the cost of his training and maintenance; a reduction in the amount of this payment may be considered by the Admiralty according to the financial circumstances of the parent or guardian, but the decision of the Admiralty will be final.

IX. UNIFORM, ETC.

24. The Admiralty provides the Cadet with all the articles of kit required on entry. In the event of compulsory termination of appointment within twelve months of entry, the Admiralty requires the return of the principal articles of uniform and equipment. A charge is raised against the officer, or the parent or guardian, for any specified article not returned.

25. Officers resigning voluntarily are required to refund the cost of the outfit issued to them on entry as cadets and on completion of cadet training on the following scale:—

After 2 years' service	Nil
After 1 year's service but under 2 years	One-half
Under 1 year's service ..	In full

26. On promotion to acting Sub-Lieutenant, an officer is supplied with further free issues of clothing and given a cash grant to purchase additional items of uniform. The cash grant in respect of officers under 21 years of age may be paid direct to the parent or guardian if application is made before the officer is promoted. Officers resigning within three years of receiving this clothing are liable at Admiralty discretion to refund all or a proportion of the value of the free issues and cash grant.

X. MEDICAL TREATMENT

27. Cadets are eligible without charge for medical and dental treatment while under training and, while on leave, for medical treatment from the local Admiralty Surgeon and Agent. The repayment of expenses incurred through consulting a civil medical practitioner are considered by the Admiralty if an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent is not available, or under other exceptional circumstances.

XI. APPLICATIONS FROM COMMONWEALTH CANDIDATES

28. The Admiralty will consider for appointment to cadetships candidates who belong to families resident in Commonwealth countries. Such candidates must actually live and receive their education in the Commonwealth country. They should address their application in the first place either to the Government of the Commonwealth country concerned, or to the nearest Naval authorities.

Educational Qualifications

29. Candidates must gain educational qualifications equivalent to those shown in Appendix I for U.K. candidates. These can be achieved, for example, by obtaining passes in the London Overseas G.C.E. examinations, or credits in the Cambridge Overseas School Certificate (in the place of the G.C.E. ordinary level) and passes at principal standard in the Cambridge Overseas Higher School Certificate (in place of the G.C.E. advanced level). Passes in certain Commonwealth Matriculation and School Leaving Certificate examinations are acceptable in place of G.C.E. *ordinary* level passes.

30. Candidates should sit the overseas winter examinations for entry in the following autumn, and they are advised to make enquiries from local universities or educational authorities at least six months before the examination date. Application forms from candidates should be forwarded to the Admiralty when making arrangements to sit the final examinations.

31. An extension of six months on the upper age limit of 19½ years of age is allowed to Commonwealth candidates as they are normally unable to take the summer G.C.E. examinations in time for entry in the same year.

Interview and Medical Examination

32. Candidates are required to pass a naval interview board and medical examination (in accordance with the physical standards set out in Appendix II). Wherever possible these are conducted by naval authorities in candidates' own countries and they are required to pay their own travelling and other expenses in this connection. They are expected to attain a standard not below that of the lowest successful U.K. candidate in the competition as a whole.

Financial Arrangements after Selection

33. Candidates accepted for appointment can claim for the cost of fares to the port of embarkation or

Digitized by Google

airport. The Admiralty pay fares to the United Kingdom in respect of second or tourist class passage by sea or, where possible, will make arrangements by air charter. Fares are also paid from candidates' destination in England to Dartmouth, or from the port of disembarkation direct to Dartmouth.

XII. TRAINING

34. Successful candidates are appointed for a year to the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, as Naval Cadets. All Cadets undergo the same course comprising a short period of basic training in the ways of the Navy, followed by an introduction to the professional knowledge required by all officers. This is given in the College and the Dartmouth Training Squadron, and includes a three months' cruise.

35. Cadets are promoted to Midshipmen on the 1st September following satisfactory completion of their first year's training at Dartmouth and appointed to Ships of the Fleet. They all undergo the same training and are required to obtain a Certificate of Competence. Towards the end of this year, they undergo the Midshipmen's Examination, the results of which count towards their eventual seniority as Lieutenant.

36. Midshipmen are promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenants on 1st September after their year in the Fleet provided they have obtained a Certificate of Competence and passed the Midshipmen's Examination. The Seamen and Supply Specialists return to Dartmouth. The Engineering specialists go to the Royal Naval Engineering College at Manadon, Plymouth, or to Cambridge University.

37. *Seaman Specialists* then do a year of academic study with special attention to Mathematics and Physics. In their fourth and final year, they are given courses ashore and in training-ships covering all professional subjects. Examinations are held during the third and fourth years, the results of which also count towards eventual seniority as Lieutenant. They then return to the Fleet to gain their Watchkeeping Certificates.

38. *Engineering Specialists (Mechanical and Electrical).*—Officers selected for this specialisation spend three years reaching the necessary academic standard to enable them to qualify for graduate membership of the Institution of Mechanical Engineers or the Institution of Electrical Engineers.

A small number of officers who pass the Mechanical Sciences Qualifying Examination before entry into the Navy and who are accepted by Cambridge Colleges will read the Mechanical Sciences Tripos of that University.

The majority of officers spend the three years at the R.N. Engineering College, Manadon where they either read for the external B.Sc.(Eng.) degree of the University of London or undergo a diploma course which is recognised by the professional Institutions named above and which leads to associate membership of the appropriate Institution.

An officer who lacks the necessary qualifications to commence a degree course will be required to spend an additional year in so qualifying.

On completion of the academic period, officers undergo application training on naval equipments.

The results obtained on the degree and diploma courses contribute towards the eventual seniority as Lieutenant.

39. *Supply and Secretariat Specialists.* During the third year of their training, these officers undergo an academic course similar to that for Seamen specialists. In their fourth year, they are given courses on Naval Equipment and weapons, and are trained in Supply duties. Examinations are held during the third and fourth years, the results of which also count towards their eventual seniority as Lieutenant. They are then appointed for duty in the Fleet. Supply specialists whose eyesight is of the required standard have an opportunity to obtain Bridge Watchkeeping Certificates as an additional qualification, though this is not essential for their future careers.

APPENDIX I

ACADEMIC REQUIREMENTS

Particulars of the educational requirements are set out in detail in Appendix I of the Cadet entry regulations copies of which can be obtained from the Officer Entry Section, Admiralty, Whitehall, London, S.W.1.

The requirements are very briefly as follows:—

Seaman and Supply and Secretariat Specialisations

Five passes in the General Certificate of Education examination, including English Language, Mathematics, and Physics or Physics-with-Chemistry. Two of the five passes must be at "A" level.

Engineering (Mechanical and Electrical) Specialisation

Five passes in G.C.E., including English Language and Chemistry at "O" level, and Mathematics and Physics at "A" level. The "A" level Mathematics must cover Mathematics both Pure and Applied, and it is desirable (but not obligatory) that they be taken as two separate subjects or as a double subject.

APPENDIX II

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR CADETSHIPS IN THE ROYAL NAVY

The standard of physical fitness required and particulars of defects which cause rejection are as shown in Appendix II under the Royal Naval Scholarship Scheme.

VISUAL STANDARDS

SEAMAN SPECIALISATION

Distant Vision	*Near Vision*	*Colour perception Standard*
6/9 6/12	N5 EE	One

Any defect of form vision must be solely due to error of refraction and be capable of correction to 6/6.

Refractive error limits (under homatropine).

Total Hypermetropia:—
2.5 dioptres in the better eye, 3.0 dioptres in the worse eye.

Astigmatism:—
0.75 dioptre in the better eye, 1.0 dioptre in the worse eye.

Myopia:—
No myopic element in any meridian is permissible.

The fields of vision must be normal to the confrontation test. Stereoscopic vision must be present.

Heterophoria (maddox rod at 6 metres) must not exceed:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria .. 6 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria .. .. 1 prism dioptre

Notwithstanding the existing visual standards—

(i) a candidate whose unaided visual acuity is not worse than 6/12 6/24 (even though due to myopia) and who presents himself for examination wearing contact lenses may be accepted for entry in 1963, if there are any remaining vacancies after all suitable candidates who are fully visually fit have been accepted; provided that:—
  (*a*) The lenses are not micro-corneal;
  (*b*) He has acquired full tolerance to the lenses;
  (*c*) Visual acuity with the lenses is 6/6 6/12;
  (*d*) He is visually fit in all other respects except for visual acuity and myopia.

(ii) A candidate with incipient myopia who is visually fit in all other respects may be accepted for entry only if:—
  (*a*) He is unwilling to enter another specialisation;

Digitized by Google

(*b*) There are any remaining vacancies *after* all those with contact lenses have been accepted;

(*c*) He clearly understands that should contact lenses subsequently become necessary, he will be invalided if unable to tolerate the lenses.

ENGINEERING SPECIALISATION (MECHANICAL)

Distance and reading glasses are permitted at all times.

Distant Vision	*Near Vision*	*Colour perception Standard*
6/12 6/18 correctable to 6/6 6/9	N5 EE unaided	Three

Refractive error limits (under homatropine).

Total Hypermetropia .. 5.0 dioptres in either eye

Astigmatism .. .. The difference between axes must not exceed 3.0 dioptres.

Myopia .. .. .. 0.5 dioptre myopic element in any meridian is permitted.

The fields of vision must be normal to the confrontation test.

Stereoscopic vision must be present.

Heterophoria (maddox rod at 6 metres) must not exceed:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria .. 6 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria .. .. 1 prism dioptre

Notwithstanding these standards, a candidate who presents himself for examination wearing contact lenses may be accepted for entry provided:—

(i) Unaided vision is 6/18 6/36 at least.

(ii) Vision corrects to 6/6 6/12.

(iii) He has acquired full tolerance to the use of the lenses.

(iv) The lenses are not micro-corneal.

(v) He is visually fit in all other respects except for visual acuity and myopia.

SUPPLY AND SECRETARIAT SPECIALISATION AND ENGINEERING SPECIALISATION (ELECTRICAL)

Distance and reading glasses are permitted at all times.

Distant Vision	*Near Vision*	*Colour perception Standard*
Less than 6/60 in each eye. correcting to: 6/6—6/12	N.6 EE with glasses	Three

Refractive error limits (under homatropine).

Total Hypermetropia 5.0 dioptres in either eye.

Astigmatism. The difference between the axes must not exceed 5.0 dioptres.

Myopia. 4.0 dioptres in either eye.

The fields of vision must be normal to the confrontation test.

A concomitant squint is permitted only if it is not abnormal cosmetically with and without glasses.

If binocular vision is present, heterophoria (maddox rod at 6 metres) must not exceed:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria .. 6 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria .. .. 1 prism dioptre

APPENDIX III
NOTES ON PAY

1. The pay of Dartmouth Cadets and Midshipmen, full details of which are given at the beginning of this book, is subject to small deductions for recreational purposes and (in the case of Midshipmen) messing contributions.

2. Officers in the Royal Navy are not encouraged to cultivate expensive tastes; this is borne out by the stringent regulations as to messing charges, which are 1s. 6d. a day for Cadets and 2s. a day for Midshipmen and Ward Room Officers.

3. According to age of entry and results achieved in his passing out examinations a Cadet will reach the rank of Lieutenant between the ages of approximately 21¼ years and 24 years.

COMMISSIONS ON THE GENERAL LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY IN THE ENGINEERING (MECHANICAL) SPECIALISATION—POST GRADUATE ENTRY

1. Entries will be made once a year (in September).

2. *Academic Qualifications.* Candidates should possess Degrees in Mechanical Engineering (or Science Degrees with suitable engineering subjects) of a recognized University, or degree equivalents. Before a candidate is accepted he should also, wherever possible, have six months' works experience, including that gained in University vacations. Candidates whose academic qualifications have not been determined by the date of forwarding Lists by the University authorities may be recommended provisionally subject to confirmation of their qualifications later.

3. *Age Limits.* Candidates must not have attained the age of 25 years on 1st July for appointment in the following September. An extension of the age limit may be allowed at Admiralty discretion to candidates who have already served a period of engagement in one of the three Services.

4. *Nationality.* All candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of candidates' entry.

5. *Applications.* Graduates should apply on the forms obtainable from the Secretary of the Admiralty (Naval Branch I). Applications should be forwarded to reach the Admiralty not later than 15th June. Students in their final year at the University should apply through the appointments authority of their University. Applications must be submitted by 15th April of the year of entry. Names of candidates will then be forwarded to the Admiralty from the Universities.

6. *Interview.* Suitable candidates will appear before a Selection Board convened at H.M.S. "Sultan", Gosport, Hants., in July or August of each year. Candidates who spend more than 7/6d on 2nd Class rail or bus fares, will have their travelling expenses reimbursed.

7. *Commonwealth Countries.* Candidates from Commonwealth countries will appear before interview and medical boards convened locally.

8. *Training.* Successful candidates will be entered as Acting Sub-Lieutenants, and will undergo a course of training at Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, and at sea, lasting one year. The first two terms at Dartmouth will consist of the same basic training as is given to all new entries to the Royal Navy. During this period they will be treated like the new entry cadets, and will be known as "engineer officers under training". They will not wear badges of rank nor the cadets twist. During the third and last term at Dartmouth, officers will be messed in the Gunroom with other Acting Sub-Lieutenants, and will

Digitized by Google

wear their stripes. They will then undergo professional application courses for 12 to 18 months. On completion of these courses, officers will go to sea with the Fleet to obtain certificates of competence and, where appropriate, Watchkeeping Certificates. Failure to achieve satisfactory progress under training or to obtain the above mentioned certificates will involve a delay in promotion, a loss of seniority, or discharge from the Service.

9. *Promotion.* Officers will be confirmed in the rank of Sub-Lieutenant after 10 months and promoted Acting Lieutenants 18 months after entering the Royal Navy. Confirmation in this rank will follow on the satisfactory completion of training; seniority being assessed in accordance with regulations applicable to Cadet Entered Officers, i.e. up to 12 months for 1st Class Hons. Degree. A further antedating of seniority of up to 2½ years may be awarded to those who have already held suitable posts in industry since graduation.

10. After promotion to Lieutenant, officers will be subject to the same regulations as those entered as Cadets. They will be promoted to Lieutenant Commander on attaining eight years' seniority as Lieutenant; advancement to Commander and higher ranks will be by selection, in competition with other General List Officers.

11. *Uniform.*—Before joining, successful candidates will be required to provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. A cash grant towards the provision of this is payable in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, subject to certain conditions of refund in the event of an officer failing to serve for certain prescribed periods from date of entry. Grants on this scale are not payable to officers who have already received a gratuity in respect of a previous period of Naval Service as an officer. Such officers may receive modified grants which will depend upon the length of break in service.

12. *Pay.* Rates of pay and allowances are shown at the beginning of this Appendix to the Navy List. Ante-dates in seniority will count towards increments in pay and for promotion, but the time so gained will not count for retired pay or for other financial purposes. Ante-dates will not carry back pay on the scale for the higher rank.

13. *Retirement.* Officers will be compulsorily retired on reaching the following ages:—

Lieutenant-Commander ..	50
Commander	53
Captain	55

Officers may be permitted to retire voluntarily at Admiralty discretion after reaching 40 years of age.

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS

The standard of physical fitness required and particulars of defects which cause rejection are as shown under the Royal Naval Scholarship Scheme.

VISUAL STANDARDS
ENGINEERING (MECHANICAL)

Distant Vision	*Near Vision*	*Remarks*
Less than 6/60 in each eye. With glasses at least 6/6 6/24 or 6/12 6/12	N6 Times Roman with glasses	Manifest hypermetropia or myopia not to exceed 7.0 dioptres under homatropine. Hypermetropic or myopic astigmatism not to exceed 7.0 dioptres in the meridian of greater error under homatropine. Fields of vision to be normal to confrontation tests.

Defects of colour vision do not necessarily disqualify but the minimum standard acceptable is Standard III. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in a modified Martin Lantern Test, using a single large aperture at a distance of five feet. Sufficient colours should be shown to ensure that the candidates recognise the red, green and white lights without guessing.

REGULATIONS FOR FIRST APPOINTMENTS IN THE ROYAL MARINES

(NOTE.—*The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations, but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations.*)

I. AWARD OF FIRST APPOINTMENTS

1. Competitions for appointment as Second Lieutenant in the Royal Marines are normally held in May and October each year and candidates can qualify educationally either by

(*i*) the Civil Service Commission Army and Royal Marines written examination, or

(*ii*) gaining certain passes in the General Certificate of Education Examination to secure exemption from the written examination.

The educational requirements are given in Appendix I.

2. If eligible by age, candidates may make four attempts at the written examination but may not appear before the Admiralty Interview Board as Royal Marines candidates on more than two occasions. The procedure for attending a second interview is shown in paragraph 19.

3. Candidates who satisfy the educational requirements are called before the Admiralty Interview Board in H.M.S. *Sultan* at Gosport, which assesses their suitability for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines. The Board, which has a Flag Officer as President, includes Royal Marine Officers, a personal representative of the First Lord of the Admiralty (or a Chief Education Officer), a representative of the Admiralty's Senior Psychologist, and a Headmaster. Its assessment takes into account candidates' academic attainments, reports received from headmasters and the tests of intelligence, aptitude and personality which the Board itself conducts. Appointments will be made by the Admiralty up to the number of vacancies available in accordance with the order of merit determined by the Interview Board.

4. Successful candidates will be entered as follows:—

Date of Examination or Exemption	*Date of Entry*
May	Following September
October	Following January

II. AGE LIMITS

5. Candidates must have attained the age of 17 years 6 months but must not have reached the age of 19 years 6 months on 1st of the month of entry.

6. Every candidate will be required to forward an extract from the Register recording his birth, or, if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence, accompanied by a statutory declaration made by one of his parents or guardians before a magistrate, giving the date of his birth. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth.

III. NATIONALITY

7. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of British subjects at the time of the candidate's

Digitized by Google

entry. Proof of the nationality of the candidates rests upon their parents or guardians, who, if they are in any doubt, should, in good time, seek the opinion of the Admiralty.

8. Candidates possessing a foreign, as well as British nationality, may be regarded as ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Marines. Parents or guardians of candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek, in good time, an Admiralty decision on eligibility.

IV. PHYSICAL STANDARD

9. Candidates who receive a sufficiently high assessment from the Admiralty Interview Board are called for a medical examination by the Admiralty Medical Board as soon as possible afterwards and before the full results of the competition are available. The fact that a candidate has been so called must not, therefore, be taken as implying final success in the competition. Candidates will be passed by the medical board only if found to comply with the physical and visual standards of the Royal Marines (see Appendix II).

10. Candidates who are successful in the medical examination will not be specially notified of this by the Admiralty, but the parent or guardian of a candidate who is rejected on medical grounds will be informed as soon as possible.

11. A medical board of appeal is available to consider appeals by parents or guardians of candidates rejected by the Admiralty Medical Board. This appeal board will consist of the Medical Director-General of the Navy and the Civil Consultant to the Navy, according to the nature of the disqualification(s). The date by which appeals must be made by a parent or guardian will be stated in the letter notifying the candidate's rejection. The appeal must be forwarded to the Secretary of the Admiralty, Naval Branch I (Cadets), Whitehall, London, S.W.1, and, unless otherwise stated, be accompanied by a cheque or crossed postal order for one guinea, payable to the Principal Director of Accounts; if the appeal is successful the guinea will be refunded.

Travelling expenses will not normally be paid for attendance at Appeal Boards.

V. APPLICATIONS

12. The closing dates for applications are announced by the Civil Service Commissioners. Any candidate who has returned a completed application form, but has not received an acknowledgement of it within seven complete days, should write at once to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, or the Admiralty, as appropriate. Failure to do so may deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

A serving Naval Rating, Naval Apprentice, or other rank Marine who fulfils the requirements laid down in these Regulations may compete for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines. If he wishes to compete for an Army Cadetship, he must first obtain the permission of the Admiralty through his Commanding Officer.

The Written Examination

13. The examination is intended to test the ability of candidates who have, in general, spent one year in the Sixth Form. Every candidate must obtain the necessary printed form of application for admission to the examination. This will be sent on application by letter or postcard addressed to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6 Burlington Gardens, London, W.1.* The form must be completed in the candidate's own handwriting and should be returned to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, as early as possible.

14. A separate form of application must be obtained, completed and returned by a candidate for each examination which he wishes to attend. A candidate is, however, warned not to delay his application for the next examination until the result of the previous examination has been announced, since there may not then be enough time for fresh application.

15. The written examinations are held at various centres: these are listed in the examination conspectus issued by the Civil Service Commission.

16. The subjects of examination, with the marks for each subject, will be found in Appendix I. Specimen question papers may be obtained on payment from branches of Her Majesty's Stationery Office given below,‡ or through any bookseller. These papers *cannot* be supplied by the Admiralty or the Civil Service Commissioners. Any further particulars regarding the examination should be obtained by written application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission.

17. Candidates may also apply to the Commissioners for provisional exemption for the same competition. (See also paragraph 18 below).

Exemption from the Written Examination

18. Candidates who wish to apply *only* for exemption, or provisional exemption, from the written examination should obtain a form of application from the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1 and this should be completed and returned to the Admiralty before the day the written examination begins.

Candidates who wish to apply for provisional exemption and at the same time enter for the written examination, must apply to the Civil Service Commission only.

Second Attempts

19. Subject to the condition in paragraph 2 above, candidates who qualify at the written examination or are exempted from the written examination under the conditions laid down in Appendix I but are declared unsuccessful in the competition, may, if still eligible in respect of age to enter the Royal Marines, apply to the Secretary of the Admiralty, (Naval Branch I (Cadets)), Whitehall, London, S.W.1 to appear a second time before the Admiralty Interview Board without taking the written examination again. These applications must be received by the Admiralty not later than the first day of the written examination. It will not be necessary for candidates to make a further application to the Civil Service Commissioners.

20. Candidates wishing to improve on their previous performance may take the written examination again; they will, however, be required to abide by the result of this attempt (i.e., if they fail they will be declared unsuccessful in the competition) and cannot make an application based on a previous performance to appear a second time before the Interview Board.

21. Candidates for First Appointments in the Royal Marines who decide to take the written examination again, or who wish to compete for the Army in the event of their being unsuccessful at their second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board, must submit their application form by the closing date announced in the Conspectus issued by the Civil Service Commission, and must not delay until the results of the interviews held in connection with their earlier candidature are known.

---

* The Civil Service Commissioners are prepared to receive requests for application forms four months before the date of the written examination.

‡ York House, Kingsway, London, W.C.2; 13A Castle Street, Edinburgh, 2; 39-41 King Street, Manchester 2; 2 Edmund Street, Birmingham, 3; 50 Fairfax Street, Bristol, 1; 109 St. Mary Street, Cardiff; 80 Chichester Street, Belfast. For particulars of specimen papers please see the latest examination Conspectus issued by the Civil Service Commission.

Digitized by Google

VI. TRAVELLING AND OTHER EXPENSES

22. Candidates must themselves bear travelling expenses incurred in connection with the written examination and selection tests up to 12s. 6d., but if more than 12s. 6d. has to be spent on travel within the United Kingdom by bus or second class rail from the normal place of residence (or from the place of landing in the United Kingdom in the case of candidates from overseas) to the examination centre, the amount in excess of 12s. 6d. will be refunded.

23. Candidates who have to travel long distances and are obliged to pay for accommodation (or for a sleeping berth on a train or ship) may be refunded reasonable expenses on evening meal, bed and breakfast up to a maximum of 35s. for each night necessarily spent away from home. A claim for this refund must be supported by a receipted bill or voucher for each night's accommodation. Apart from this, expenses on accommodation and meals cannot be refunded. Lodging and food will be provided free of charge to candidates while they are at H.M.S. *Sultan*.

24. Claims for refund should be submitted to the Commissioners, or the Admiralty, as appropriate, on the form which will be supplied to each candidate. The Civil Service Commissioners reserve the right to limit payment to an amount calculated on the basis of travel to the nearest examination centre.

VII. SWIMMING CERTIFICATE

25. Before entry, a certificate from the school or other responsible authority must be forwarded to the Commandant General, Royal Marines, that the candidate is able to swim at least 50 yards.

VIII. CONDITIONS OF ENTRY

26. Candidates must be unmarried and are not permitted to marry until they have completed all phases of their training.

27. Successful candidates will be appointed as Second Lieutenants, Royal Marines, and receive the pay and allowances of that rank from the date of joining.

28. Officers will be considered as on probation until they have completed all their courses of instruction and training and have been successful in all the examinations mentioned below.

29. The final order of seniority of Officers will be determined by the results of all their professional (naval and military) examinations during the probationary period of their service.

30. On completion of the courses laid down in Section X, the Senior Lieutenant in any year's entry may be awarded a sword, or his personal sword may be suitably inscribed at the public expense and a sum equivalent to the difference between the cost of a sword and the cost of the inscription granted to him, the award being based on the aggregate results of the examinations held.

31. An Officer may be removed from the Service if in the opinion of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty:—

(*a*) he fails to reach a satisfactory standard in his work; or
(*b*) his conduct is unsatisfactory; or
(*c*) he does not display the qualities required of a Royal Marines Officer.

IX. UNIFORM

32. A list of clothing required on joining is sent to all successful candidates.

33. An outfit allowance is payable on entry and is supplemented by free issues of clothing. This allowance, together with the free issues, is sufficient to provide all the essential uniform required by the officer while under training. The outfit allowance may, at Admiralty discretion, be paid to the Officer's parent or guardian if a claim is received before payment is made to the officer. In the event of withdrawals at own request, the Admiralty may require refund of the allowance and cash value of the free issues in whole or in part.

X. COURSES OF INSTRUCTION AND TRAINING

34. The programme of training for Second Lieutenants is carried out in three phases. Phase I consists of 17 months' instruction in the United Kingdom, Phase II of approximately one year's service in a Commando, and Phase III of a further 3–4 months' instruction in the United Kingdom. Details are as follows:—

Instruction	*Length in weeks*	*Location*
Phase I		
Initial Training	12	Infantry Training Centre R.M.
Military Training	34	Infantry Training Centre R.M.
Amphibious Training	3	Joint Services Amphibious Warfare Centre
Naval Training	12	Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth and Dartmouth Training Squadron
Commando Training	6	Infantry Training Centre R.M.
Phase II		
Regimental Training	39–52	Operational Commando R.M.
Phase III		
Platoon Commanders' Course	8	Army School of Infantry
Amphibious Staff Course	1	Joint Services Amphibious Warfare Centre
Flying Acquaint Course	2	Fleet Air Arm Station

35. Leave is granted throughout training at the appropriate scales.

36. Physical and Recreational Training, Equitation and Initiative Training are included in certain courses carried out at Royal Marine units.

37. Marks are allotted at the end of most courses on the results of examination and for general qualities, powers of leadership and work done.

Scope of Duties

38. The scope of duties of Royal Marine Officers according to rank includes:—

Ashore:—
(*a*) Regimental duties in a Commando;
(*b*) Specialisation in small arms, signalling, landing craft, assault engineering, physical training, motor transport, cliff assault, heavy weapons, or as swimmer canoeist;
(*c*) Instructional duties;
(*d*) Staff appointments.

Afloat:—
(*e*) Detachment duties, including military landing parties;
(*f*) Naval gunnery and observation duties;
(*g*) Watchkeeping in harbour and intelligence duties;
(*h*) Staff appointments to Commanders-in-Chief, etc.;
(*i*) Service with the assault squadrons of the Amphibious Warfare Squadron.

39. Qualified officers are eligible for employment on the Admiralty Staff and for appointments under the War Office and Colonial Governments.

40. Suitable officers may be employed as helicopter pilots with the Commando Ships.

Promotion

41. Officers are given the acting rank of Lieutenant after two years and four months from date of entry. On satisfactory completion of all courses, officers are posted to a Commando Unit or embarked as subalterns of Royal Marine detachments afloat. Confirmation in the rank of Lieutenant takes place after three years and six months from date of entry, seniority being adjusted according to course results.

Digitized by Google

42. Lieutenants are promoted to Captain on attaining eight years' seniority as Lieutenant.

43. Promotion to Major and higher ranks up to General is by selection in vacancies, and is subject to passing the prescribed examinations.

44. Promotion may also be given as a reward for special merit and promise.

XI. APPLICATIONS FROM COMMONWEALTH CANDIDATES.

45. Candidates who belong to families resident in Commonwealth countries can be considered for first appointments in the Royal Marines. Such candidates must actually live and receive their education in the Commonwealth country. They should address their application in the first place either to the Government of the Commonwealth country concerned or to the nearest Naval authorities.

Educational Qualifications

46. Candidates must qualify educationally as shown in Appendix I, either through the Civil Service Commissioners' examination or by the exemption arrangement. Exemption can be achieved by obtaining passes in the London Overseas G.C.E. examinations or credits in the Cambridge Overseas School Certificate (in place of the G.C.E. ordinary level) and passes at principal standard in the Cambridge Overseas Higher School Certificate (in place of the G.C.E. advanced level).

Passes in certain Commonwealth Matriculation and School Leaving Certificate examinations are acceptable in place of G.C.E. *ordinary* level passes.

Interview and Medical Examination.

47. Candidates are required to pass a Naval Interview Board and medical examination (in accordance with the physical standards set out in Appendix II). Whenever possible, these will be conducted by naval authorities in candidates' own countries, and they will be required to pay their own travelling and other expenses in this connection. They will be expected to attain a standard not below that of the lowest successful U.K. candidates in the competition as a whole.

Financial arrangements after Selection.

48. Candidates accepted for appointment can claim for the cost of fares to the port of embarkation or airport. The Admiralty will pay fares to the U.K. in respect of second or tourist class passage by sea or, where possible, will make arrangements by air charter service or R.A.F. Transport Command. Fares will also be paid from candidates' destination in England to the Infantry Training Centre, Royal Marines, Lympstone.

APPENDIX I

EDUCATIONAL REQUIREMENTS THE WRITTEN EXAMINATION

Preliminary Educational Qualification

1. Before admission to the written examination (*see* paragraph 1 of the regulations) candidates must possess one of the following:—

(*a*) *A General Certificate of Education* showing passes (not necessarily at the same examination) in (i) English Language, and (ii) any two of the following subjects:—

English Literature.	Mathematics *or* Pure Mathematics.
General Paper	
Geography.	Applied Mathematics *or* Navigation *or* Seamanship.
History (*see Note* 1).	*Science Subjects*
Religious Knowledge.	Physics.
Latin.	Chemistry.
Greek.	Physics with Chemistry (*see Note* 2).
French.	Geology (*see Note* 4).
German.	Botany.
Spanish.	Zoology.
Italian.	Biology (*see Note* 3).
Russian	Geometrical Drawing *or* Geometrical and Mechanical (or Machine) Drawing *or* Technical Drawing.
	General Science *or* Additional General Science (*see Note* 4).

Note 1.—Any *one* of the subjects recognised by the examining bodies will be accepted, e.g., History, History of the British Empire, Foreign History, Ancient History, etc.

Note 2.—Physics-with-Chemistry may not be offered with Physics or Chemistry.

Note 3.—Biology may not be offered with Botany or Zoology.

Note 4.—General Science or Additional General Science may not be offered if any other science subject except Geology is being offered.

(*b*) *A Scottish Certificate of Education* showing passes in (i) English, and (ii) any *two* of the following subjects:—

Geography.	Technical Subjects.	German.
History.		Spanish.
Mathematics.	Latin.	Italian.
Science *or* one *or* two approved science subjects.	Greek.	Russian.
	French.	

Passes in the Scottish Leaving Certificate or the Scottish Universities Preliminary Examination will be accepted as equivalent to passes in the Scottish Certificate of Education. A pass on the higher grade in English or Science, whether gained in the Scottish Certificate of Education, the Scottish Leaving Certificate or the Scottish Universities Preliminary Examination, will be accepted as the equivalent of a pass in two subjects on the ordinary or lower grade if the Scottish Education Department certifies that the appropriate standard was reached in both papers set in the subjects concerned.

A candidate educated in Scotland who has not for any reason gained the required passes should consult his headmaster.

(*c*) *A Grammar School Senior Certificate issued by the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland or* evidence of having obtained passes in the Northern Ireland Grammar School Senior Certificate Examination in English Language and two other subjects chosen from the list in (*a*) above.

(*d*) A statement from the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing that a candidate educated in Northern Ireland and not in possession of any of the qualifications given in (*a*) to (*c*) above has attained a standard equivalent to that of the General Certificate of Education specified in (*a*) above.

(*e*) Evidence of having obtained appropriate qualifications in any other examination or combination of examinations which in the opinion of the Civil Service Commissioners is of equal or higher standard.

2. A candidate who is awaiting the result of his General Certificate (or equivalent) examination will be accepted as a provisional candidate, but will not be allowed to compete unless he produces evidence that he has obtained the necessary passes before the beginning of the written examination. If a candidate has not yet received his certificate, a statement from the examining body to the effect that he has passed the examination will be accepted.

3. Exceptionally, a candidate who has been prevented from obtaining one of the qualifications named above by circumstances outside his control may, at the discretion of the Commissioners, be admitted to the examination if he can produce a statement from a suitable person (e.g., his Headmaster) that his general education is up to the required standard.

4. A naval rating or naval apprentice who has not taken the General Certificate of Education examination may be allowed to compete for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines if he produces,

Digitized by Google

when requested by the Civil Service Commissioners, a statement from the Senior Instructor Officer of the Royal Naval Training Establishment concerned that his general education is up to the standard required to obtain the necessary passes in that examination.

5. A candidate educated in a Commonwealth country or elsewhere abroad must produce evidence satisfactory to the Civil Service Commissioners that he has attained a standard equivalent to that required of candidates educated in this country.

Subjects of Examination

6. The scheme of examination and maximum number of marks obtainable in each subject are as follows:

	Maximum Marks
Part I.—Compulsory Subjects	
(1) English (two papers)	200
(2) General Paper	100
(3) Elementary Mathematics	100
Part II.—Optional Subjects	
(4) Latin	200
(5) Greek	200
(6) French	200
(7) German	200
(8) Spanish	200
(9) History	200
(10) Geography	200
(11) Pure Mathematics	200
(12) Applied Mathematics	200
(13) Pure and Applied Mathematics	200
(14) Physics	200
(15) Chemistry	200
(16) Biology	200
(17) English Literature	200

7. In Part I candidates must reach a qualifying standard in English and Elementary Mathematics. Candidates will, however, be exempted from taking Elementary Mathematics if they have a pass at ordinary level in the General Certificate of Education examination (or an examination of equivalent or higher standard) in Elementary Mathematics or a corresponding mathematical subject, even though this has been offered under the preliminary educational qualifications shown in paragraph 1.

The marks obtained in Elementary Mathematics by candidates who take it in the written examination will not count towards the total qualifying aggregate.

A candidate who fails by a narrow margin to reach the qualifying standard in Mathematics may be regarded as qualified if, in the opinion of the Civil Service Commissioners, he reaches a satisfactory standard in the corresponding Mathematics papers in Part II.

8. In Part II all candidates must take two subjects of their choice. The only restriction is that Pure and Applied Mathematics may not be offered with either Pure Mathematics or Applied Mathematics.

9. A copy of the syllabus may be obtained on application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6 Burlington Gardens, London, W.1. Copies of papers set in previous examinations may be obtained on payment from H. M. Stationery Office at addresses given in the footnote to paragraph 16 of the regulations, or through any bookseller.

Exemption from the Written Examination

10. Candidates for first appointments in the Royal Marines who possess the educational qualifications set out below and are recommended by their headmasters, can apply to the Admiralty for exemption from the written examination.

11. The educational qualifications required of candidates claiming exemption are:

(*a*) A General Certificate of Education awarded by an approved examining body in the United Kingdom, or a Grammar School Senior Certificate awarded by the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing passes in (i) English Language, (ii) Mathematics and (iii) three other acceptable subjects. Passes must be obtained at Advanced level in at least two subjects.§ The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination.

(*b*) A Scottish Certificate of Education or a Scottish Leaving Certificate showing passes in (i) English (ii) Mathematics and (iii) three other acceptable subjects.† Passes must be obtained on the higher grade in at least three subjects. The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination. Passes in subjects at the Scottish Universities Preliminary Examination will be accepted as equivalent. A higher grade pass in English or Science may count as two "O" grade passes if the Scottish Education Department certifies that the appropriate standard was reached in both papers set in the subject concerned. A candidate educated in Scotland who has not for any reason obtained the required passes should consult his headmaster.

(*c*) The Leaving Certificate of the Department of Education of the Irish Republic showing three passes with honours and two passes with marks of at least 50%. The subjects must include English Language and Mathematics.

12. A candidate educated in Northern Ireland, if he is not in possession of one of the qualifications set out in paragraph 11 (*a*) must produce a statement from the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing that he has attained an equivalent standard.

13. Qualification at the appropriate level obtained in any examination or combination of examinations which in the opinion of the Admiralty are of equivalent or higher standard will be accepted in place of those shown in paragraph 11.

14. A candidate who is within the age limits laid down, but:—

(*a*) intends to sit for a University Scholarship examination or for the General Certificate of Education at Advanced or Scholarship level, or

(*b*) wishes to sit at Ordinary level,

in order to complete the educational qualification required under paragraph 11 above, may submit an application to enter as a provisionally exempted candidate, provided that the result of his Scholarship or General Certificate of Education examination will be known before the beginning of the next Army and Royal Marines examination. Such a candidate should inform the Admiralty of the result of his Scholarship or General Certificate of Education examination as soon as possible. Attendance before the Admiralty Interview Board will not necessarily be delayed for these results, but final acceptance for appointment will remain conditional on the possession of the required educational qualifications.

How to apply

15. (*a*) Candidates who wish to apply for exemption or provisional exemption only should forward their application forms and documents to the Secretary of the Admiralty (Naval Branch I (Cadets)), Whitehall, London, S.W.1.

(*b*) Candidates who wish to apply for the written examination and would like to apply for provisional exemption at the same time, should forward their documents to the Civil Service Commissioners who will attend to both applications.

Note 1.—Applications under 15 (*a*) above will be accepted up to the day before the commencement of the written examination, but candidates are urged to send in their applications at the earliest possible moment, as those who delay until the last minute may find that the Admiralty are unable to decide on

§ "General Studies" will be accepted at Advanced level. History with Foreign Texts will be accepted as two subjects at Advanced level, but passes at Ordinary or Advanced level in the languages studied as part of History with Foreign Texts cannot at the same time be counted towards the number of passes required under this section. The notes 1 to 4 of paragraph 1 (*a*) also apply to this section.

† The subjects may include Art or Music or Religious Knowledge, but not more than one of these. Practical and commercial subjects will not normally be accepted.

Digitized by Google

their claims to exemption until after the written examination has begun.

Note 2.—If a candidate who applies under 15 (*b*) above qualifies in the written examination his claim for provisional exemption lapses. If in the meantime the candidate qualifies for exemption, he can withdraw from the written examination.

APPENDIX II

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR FIRST APPOINTMENTS IN THE ROYAL MARINES

Candidates must be 5 ft. 5 ins. in height. Physical requirements are otherwise the same as shown in Appendix II under the Royal Naval Scholarship Scheme.

VISUAL STANDARD

Distant Vision	*Near Vision*	*Colour Perception Standard*
6/12 6/12	N5 E.E. correctable to 6/6 6/6	1

Refractive error limits (under homatropine)

(i) Hypermetropia 5.0 dioptres in either eye.

(ii) Astigmatism The difference between axes must not exceed 5.0 dioptres.

Fields of vision must be normal to confrontation test.

Stereoscopic vision must be present.

Heterophoria (tested with maddox rod at 6 metres) must not exceed:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria	6 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria	1 prism dioptre.

APPENDIX III

NOTES ON PAY, ETC.

1. Officers in the Royal Marines are not encouraged to cultivate expensive tastes and the junior officer under training can, with care, live within his pay and meet all normal current expenses. It should not, therefore, be necessary for parents or guardians to make personal allowances.

2. The full rates of pay and marriage allowances of Officers of the Royal Marines (General List) are shown at the beginning of this book.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF OFFICERS FOR FLYING DUTIES ON THE SUPPLEMENTARY LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY

(The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations from time to time, but as much notice as possible will be given of alterations)

Under this scheme of entry into the Royal Navy, appointments are either for service up to the age of 38 years on the Active List, after which officers are placed on the Retired List: or for a fixed period of 12 years, followed by 4 years on the Reserve. However, officers will have the option of leaving earlier if they wish under the arrangements described below. *Candidates must be aged at least* 17 *but must not have attained the age of* 26 *years on the first day of the month in which they are appointed.*

2. Whilst on the Reserve, officers will only be liable for service in war or emergency.

3. Periods of service are as follows:—

Age Limits	*Period*	*Option to Terminate*
Pilot and Observer		
17 years but under 22 years of age.	To age 38	After 8 and 12 years' service.
22 years but under 26 years of age.	12 years	After 8 years' service.
Helicopter Pilot		
17 years but under 22 years of age.	To age 38	After 5, 8 and 12 years' service.
22 years but under 26 years of age.	12 years	After 5 and 8 years' service.

4. Entries will normally be made three times a year, in January, May and September.

5. Successful candidates will normally be entered as Naval Air Cadets. Subsequent training and promotion will be as set out in paragraphs 36 to 40. Applicants with previous service in H.M. Forces should give full details when applying so that adjustments may be made to training, and, in certain cases, to seniority.

6. Officers who wish to terminate their service at "break-points" will be required to give 9 months' notice in writing that they wish to exercise this option.

7. All officers who complete 10 years' service will have the opportunity of being considered for extended service on Supplementary List commissions up to the normal retiring ages for General List officers. The numbers of these extended commissions will depend on the requirements of the Service. For those officers selected, there will be prospects of promotion to Commander.

8. There may be limited opportunities for outstanding officers to transfer to permanent commissions on the General List. Transfers will be subject to the requirements of the General List and may vary considerably over a period of years. Officers will be eligible for selection for transfer while in a zone of between 6 and 9 years' service on the Supplementary List.

9. Officers who satisfactorily complete 16 or more years' service, to the age of 38, will be eligible for a pension under the regulations in force for permanent officers.

10. Tax-free gratuities of the following amounts will be awarded to officers who are entered for 5, 8, or 12 years' service, on satisfactory completion of their engagements. They will also be awarded to officers entered for service up to age 38 who opt to terminate their engagements at these points as provided in paragraphs 3 and 6.

5 years— £775
8 years—£1,500
12 years—£4,000

11. Officers selected for the longer term Permanent Commissions described in paragraph 7 will not be eligible for one of these gratuities, but will be eligible for either retired pay and terminal grant or gratuity under the regulations in force for General List officers. Service on their original Supplementary List Commission will be taken into account, under the normal rules, when assessing such retired pay or gratuity.

12. Rates of pay and allowances are shown at the beginning of this book.

Age

13. Applicants will be required to forward to the Admiralty, with their applications, an extract from

Digitized by Google

the register of birth; or, if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence accompanied by a statutory declaration made by a parent or guardian before a magistrate giving the exact date of his birth. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth.

Nationality

14. Applicants must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the applicant's entry. The burden of proof of the nationality of the applicants will rest upon the applicants or, in the case of those under 21 years of age, on their parents or guardians who, if they are in doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity.

15. Applicants who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy. Such candidates, or their parents or guardians, are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility.

Physical Standard

16. Candidates will be required, irrespective of whether they have been passed fit in connection with a previous examination, to present themselves for medical examination and must be found physically fit for flying duties in the Royal Navy. Physical defect of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate unfit for the duties in his Branch of the Service. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past 3 years and is prepared to be revaccinated when considered necessary by the Naval Authorities.

17. Details of physical requirements for candidates are contained in the Appendix. A medical board of appeal is available to consider appeals by candidates rejected on medical grounds. Appeals must be made in writing to the Medical Director General of the Navy, Empress State Building, London, S.W.6, and they must be accompanied by a cheque or crossed postal order for one guinea, payable to the Principal Director of Accounts. Travelling expenses will not be paid for attendance at appeals boards, but the guinea will be refunded when an appeal is successful.

18. The attention of applicants is particularly invited to the advice in paragraph 1 of the Appendix. Experience at recent examinations has shown that an undue number of candidates have been found to be suffering from defects sufficiently serious to cause their rejection on medical grounds. Had they been examined beforehand, as advised, unnecessary expense and disappointment might have been avoided.

Educational Qualifications

19. All candidates MUST forward with their applications evidence that they possess one of the following qualifications:—

(*a*) Passes in English Language, Mathematics, and three other subjects either
  (*i*) at Ordinary level in the General Certificate of Education
  or (*ii*) at Lower Grade in the Scottish Leaving Certificate (before February 1962)
  or (*iii*) at Ordinary grade in the Scottish Certificate of Education (from February 1962)
  or (*iv*) at Ordinary level in the Grammar School Senior Certificate of Northern Ireland (1952 and after).

(*b*) An Overseas School Certificate issued by the University of Cambridge Local Examination Syndicate (or the equivalent) showing credit passes in English, Mathematics and three other subjects.

(*c*) Educational qualifications which in the opinion of the Admiralty are of equivalent or higher standard than (*a*(*i*)) above.

20. The subjects which may be offered in addition to the required passes in English Language and Mathematics can be any of the subjects which normally have a place in school curricula and are recognised by the G.C.E. examining boards, except as in paragraph 21 below.

21. (*a*) Where G.C.E. or equivalent certificates are held in subjects which overlap significantly in content (e.g. Physics and Physics-with-Chemistry), only one of the overlapping subjects may count towards the qualifying standard.

(*b*) For the following groups of subjects, normally only one subject may count from its particular group: (*i*) Art, Music. (*ii*) Commercial Subjects. (*iii*) Technical Subjects. (*iv*) Additional Mathematics, Applied Mathematics, Mechanics. (*v*) Biology, Botany, Zoology, Geology.

With regard to both (*a*) and (*b*) above, cases of doubt should be referred to the Admiralty.

22. If a candidate has passed one of the above examinations but has not yet received the actual certificate, a certified statement from the examining body (not the Headmaster) that he has been successful and has obtained passes in the required subjects will be accepted.

Tests of Personal Qualities and Flying Aptitude

23. Applicants who satisfy the educational requirements and are accepted as candidates will be required to undergo flying aptitude and grading tests at the Royal Air Force Station, Biggin Hill. Candidates will then proceed to Royal Naval establishments in the Portsmouth Command for a medical examination and preliminary and final interviews. The full procedure will occupy about 5 days.

24. Second-class rail or bus fares incurred in travelling in connection with these tests, from the candidate's normal place of residence in the United Kingdom will be paid by the Admiralty if they exceed the sum of 7s. 6d. Accommodation and food will be provided free of charge to candidates whilst they are undergoing the selection procedure, but, subject to the proviso in paragraph 25 below, no other expenses, such as meals on journey or loss of wages, are allowed.

25. Candidates who have to travel long distances to reach the Admiralty Interview Board and are obliged to pay for accommodation (or for a sleeping berth on a train or ship) may be refunded reasonable expenses on evening meal, bed and breakfast up to a maximum of 30s. for each night necessarily spent away from home. A claim for this refund must be supported by a receipted bill or voucher for each night's accomomdation. Apart from this, expenses on accommodation and meals cannot be refunded.

Applications

26. Application must be made on the appropriate form, which will be supplied on request by letter, addressed to the Director of Naval Recruiting, Officer Entry Section, Admiralty, London, S.W.1. The form must be completed in the applicant's own handwriting and returned to the above address, together with the documentary evidence of birth and educational qualifications.

27. Any candidate who has filled up and returned the application form but has not received an acknowledgement of it within 4 complete days should write at once to the Officer Entry Section, at the above address. Failure to do so will deprive the applicant of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post. If candidates are accepted as

Digitized by Google

eligible, there may be an interval of four to six weeks before they can be informed of the date they will be required to attend for selection tests.

28. *Candidates who are medically fit but fail other selection tests, are allowed three attempts at entry under this scheme, provided they are still within the age limits. Twelve months must, however, elapse between each interview.*

Conditions of Entry and Service

29. Candidates should state their preference for Pilot, Observer or Helicopter Pilot and this will be taken into account in offering appointments. However, the acceptance of a candidate and his allocation to these duties will be at the sole discretion of the Admiralty and subject to the number of vacancies available at the date of entry.

30. Before a candidate's entry as a Cadet, a certificate by the school or other authority must be forwarded to the Secretary of the Admiralty to the effect that the candidate is able to swim at least 50 yards.

31. The Admiralty reserve the right to terminate an appointment at any time if, in their opinion:—

(*a*) the Officer's standard of work is unsatisfactory or, under certain circumstances, he fails to perform the aviation duties for which he was entered;
(*b*) the Officer's conduct is unsatisfactory; or
(*c*) the qualities required of a Naval Officer are not being sufficiently developed.

32. Should an Officer be invalided, he will receive such award of retired pay and terminal grant, or gratuity, as is appropriate (subject to the normal provision that any such award is liable to be reduced or withheld if the disability was due to causes within the Officer's own control). Except as provided in paragraphs 3, 6, and 10, an Officer who, for any other reason does not complete his full period of service on the Active List, will not be entitled to any award: but an award, either at the full rate or at a reduced rate to be decided by the Admiralty, may be sanctioned, subject to a minimum period of service of eighteen months, and possession of the flying badge, in the following circumstances:—

(*a*) For an Officer compulsorily transferred to the reserve, required to relinquish his commission or to resign.
(*b*) For an Officer transferred to the reserve at his own request.

33. Terminal grants and gratuities are intended to assist Officers' resettlement in civil life and are, therefore, not payable to the estate of an Officer who dies or is killed while serving on the Active List. A special gratuity is, however, normally paid to the widow; or if there are children but no widow, this gratuity may be paid in part or in whole for the benefit of the children.

34. Where an Officer would have been eligible for an award of retired pay if he had been invalided at the date of death, his widow will normally be eligible also for a pension.

35. Separate gratuities and/or pensions are also payable under Ministry of Pensions' regulations to widows, etc., of Officers whose death is due to their service.

Duration of Course of Training

36. Naval Air Cadets will be given two terms General Naval and Air Training at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, lasting about seven months. Subject to the provisions of paragraph 37 below, at the end of the second term, each entry of Pilots, Observers and Helicopter Pilots will be split into two groups of flying courses, and the first group will proceed to flying training without much delay. The second group will undergo further Dartmouth and other training while awaiting flying training.

37. *The syllabus of General Naval and Air Training in Dartmouth for Supplementary List Aircrew Officers includes 10 hours' flying experience in Tiger Moth aircraft. Cadets are graded in Categories from A to D according to the pilot ability which they show during this flying. Those who show a complete lack of pilot ability and are considered to have no chance at all of qualifying as pilots are graded as Category D. Supplementary List Air Cadets who are entered as Pilots or Helicopter Pilots, and who are graded as Category D, may, at Admiralty discretion, be withdrawn from training and their appointments terminated forthwith. However, these cadets may be considered for transfer to Observer or Seaman training if they are regarded as suitable and there are training vacancies available.*

38. On satisfactory completion of General Naval and Air Training, Air Cadets will be promoted to Midshipman, or, if they have attained the age of 21, to the rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant, provided they are recommended as suitable to hold these ranks. Cadets who return to Dartmouth for administrative reasons while awaiting flying training will do so as Midshipman or Acting Sub-Lieutenant; but any who are selected for return there because they require extra tuition, though not enough to warrant backclassing, will be promoted on finally leaving Dartmouth.

39. Pilots will undergo flying training courses lasting about ten months, and on successful completion will be awarded the flying badge. This will be followed by operational flying training. Observers will undergo basic courses lasting in all about six months. After award of the flying badge they will undergo applied flying training. Helicopter Pilots will undergo flying training courses lasting about nine months, and on successful completion will be awarded the flying badge.

40. Officers serving as Midshipmen will be promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenants after 1 year 4 months in the rank of Midshipman, or on attainment of the age of 19 years 6 months, whichever is the later, subject to satisfactory completion of basic and operational or applied flying training and to recommendation for promotion. Those Officers who reach the age of 21 before completing 1 year 4 months in the rank of Midshipman may be promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenant at age 21, provided that they are recommended as suitable to hold this rank. Total time to be served as Sub-Lieutenant (acting and confirmed) before promotion to Lieutenant will be from 1 year 8 months to 3 years according to time gained on results obtained during courses.

General

41. The Admiralty will provide the Cadets with all the articles of uniform and clothing required on entry. Apart from incidental expenses (e.g., laundry charges, the cost of maintenance while on leave, and the costs of travel to destinations outside the United Kingdom when proceeding on leave or returning from leave) no form of expenses will fall on the parent or guardian or Cadet.

42. In the event of compulsory termination of appointment within 12 months of entry, the Admiralty will require return of the principal items of uniform and equipment. A charge will be raised against the Officer, or his parent or guardian, in respect of any specified item(s) not so returned.

43. Officers resigning voluntarily are required to refund the cost of the outfit issued to them on entry as Cadets and on completion of Cadet training on the following scale:—

After two years' service ..	Nil
After one year's service but under two years ..	One half
Under one year's service	In full

44. On reaching wings standard and the rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant, an Officer is supplied with further free issues of clothing and given a cash grant to purchase additional items of uniform. The cash grant in respect of officers under 21 years of age may be paid direct to the parent or guardian if application is made before the Officer is promoted. Officers resigning within three years of receiving this clothing will be liable at Admiralty discretion to refund all

Digitized by Google

or a proportion of the value of the free issues and cash grant.

45. The Cadet will be entitled without charge to medical and dental treatment while under training; and, when on leave, may consult the local Admiralty Surgeon and Agent, if necessary. The repayment of expenses incurred through consulting a medical practitioner will be considered by the Admiralty should an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent not be available, or for other exceptional reasons.

46. A Cadet entered under these schemes must produce on joining, or on returning from leave, a health certificate to the effect that he has not suffered from, nor been exposed to, infectious disease during the previous 30 days.

47. Letters concerning Cadets should be addressed to the Commanding Officer of the Establishment or Ship in which he is training, and not to the Captain by name.

48. Parents or guardians of Cadets must, in all cases of a permanent change of address, inform the Admiralty (N. Branch I), and the Commanding Officer of the Ship.

APPENDIX

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR AIRCREW DUTIES IN THE ROYAL NAVY AS PILOT, OBSERVER OR HELICOPTER PILOT

With a view to preventing candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner.

It is to be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination. Specialist's reports will always be considered by the Admiralty Medical Board and (if any) should accompany the candidate at the time of his official examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. Poor physique, imperfect development or skeletal deformity either hereditary or acquired; obesity. To be judged on their present or future effect on functional ability.

2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement. Diseases and deformity of the nails. Alopecia areata, if chronic.

3. Malformation of the head. Deformity from fracture or depression of the bones of the skull. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eye or eyelids.

5. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforation of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

6. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

7. Disease of the throat, palate or tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of recurrent attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

8. The possession of good functional occlusion of natural teeth or artificial dentures that provide an adequate area of mastication, or if such can be provided by treatment and supply, if necessary, of well-fitting dentures. Particular care is to be taken to ensure dentures, if worn, are well fitted, and that the lips can be closed in order to be able to clear the ears. Healthy gums and no oral deformity.

9. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the thyroid gland. Hyperthyroidism. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding 5 years and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

10. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding 5 years. Chronic disease of the chest.

11. Functional or organic disease of the heart or blood vessels.

12. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty. Migraine if severe. If there is any history of asthma clear evidence must be produced that there has been complete freedom from an attack for the preceding five years.

13. Undue swelling or distention of the abdomen. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection. Peptic ulcer or history thereof, stricture of the urethra, incontinence of urine, enuresis within the last five years.

14. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

15. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

16. Hydrocoele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

17. The absence of one testicle should not cause rejection unless the testicle has been removed on account of disease, or its absence has affected the bodily or mental health of the candidate. If a testicle is situated in the inguinal canal or the external ring it must be either removed or brought down into the scrotum or returned to the abdomen. If the result of the operation is satisfactory and the other testicle is in the scrotum and normal in character the candidate may be accepted.

18. Fistula or fissure of the anus, haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

19. Congenital, active or latent syphillis, gonorrhoea.

20. Sea or air sickness.

Height, Weight, and Leg Length Measurements

The requirements are as follows:—
Height: 64 in. minimum; 78 in. maximum.
Leg Length: 39 in. minimum (Pilots only).
Weight: 200 lb. maximum.
Fractional deviations from these limits will entail rejection.

(*Note.*—Leg length is measured with the candidate sitting, his buttocks firmly against a wall and the measurement is taken from the wall to the ball of the heel.)

Visual Standards	*Distant Vision*	*Near Vision*	*Colour Perception (Martin Lantern)*
Pilot and Observer (spectacles not allowed)	6/6 6/12 correctable to 6/6 6/6	N.5. E.E.	One
Helicopter Pilot (spectacles may be worn)	6/18 6/18 (without spectacles correctable to 6/6 6/6 (with spectacles)	N.5 E.E.	One

Digitized by Google

Refractive Error Limits

In the better eye:—Manifest hypermetropia (without a mydriatic) 1.5 dioptres. Astigmatism 0.75 dioptres. The error in the more hypermetropic meridian must not exceed 1.5 dioptres.

In the worse eye:—Manifest hypermetropia (without a mydriatic) 2.5 dioptres. Astigmatism 1.0 dioptre. The error in the more hypermetropic meridian must not exceed 2.5 dioptres.

Ocular Muscle Balance and accommodation limits

(i) All aircrew:—

Maddox Rod at 6 metres	Esophoria 6.0 prism dioptres
	Exophoria 6.0 ,, ,,
	Hyperphoria 1.0 ,, ,,

(ii) Pilots only:—

Maddox wing	Esophoria 3°
	Exophoria 8°
	Hyperphoria 0.5°
Bishop Harman (diaphragm test)	Esophoric Response 4
	Exophoric response 5
Cover test	Recovery must be rapid
Convergence	10 cms.
Subjective Convergence	Used only as an aid to assessing ability to maintain binocular hold.

Accommodation	*Age*	*Centimetres*
	17-20	10-11
	21-26	11-12

All aircrew must possess stereoscopic vision.

FORMER COMMISSIONED SERVICE OF CANDIDATES ENTERED AS SUPPLEMENTARY LIST AIRCREW

Rank and seniority may be allowed for previous commissioned service as shewn below:—

(*a*) *Ex-R.A.F. Aircrew Officers (fully trained)*

To be allowed their rank and seniority on the Active List of the R.A.F. towards their rank and seniority on appointment to the Royal Navy as follows:—

Flight Lieutenant entered as Lieutenant, R.N.	With seniority from date of entry
Flying Officer entered as Sub-Lieutenant, R.N.	
Pilot Officer entered as Acting Sub-Lieutenant, R.N.	

(*b*) *Ex-R.A.F. Aircrew Officers (partly trained)*

Partly trained ex-R.A.F. Aircrew officers, such as those who have completed basic flying training but have failed at the stage of advanced flying training, who are accepted to train as Helicopter Specialist Pilot, to be given the rank of Midshipman or Acting Sub-Lieutenant on entry according to age, with seniority of date of entry.

(*c*) *Ex-National Service Aircrew Officers*

Ex-National Service fully trained Aircrew Officers subsequently accepted for re-entry on Supplementary List Aircrew commissions to be allowed the rank and seniority they held at the time of completion of full-time National Service commission. If promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenant on reaching age 21 during part-time National Service, to be re-entered in that rank, but with seniority of date of re-entry.

(*d*) *Ex-Short Service Aircrew Officers, R.N.*

Allowed the rank and seniority held at the time of completion of Short Service Commission.

(*e*) *Former Service in the R.N., R.N.V.R., R.N.R. other than Aircrew*

Rank and seniority held during full-time R.N., R.N.V.R. or R.N.R. service allowed where the training or experience acquired during that service is considered of value during training as an Aircrew Officer. However, these Officers must go to Dartmouth as Cadets and will not be awarded this seniority until they have completed General Naval Training.

Officers in categories (*a*) to (*d*) will not go to Dartmouth, but will carry out a special sequence of training courses.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF OFFICERS IN THE ELECTRICAL SPECIALISATION ON THE SUPPLEMENTARY LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY

(NOTE.—*The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations from time to time, but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations.*)

Under this scheme of entry into the Royal Navy, appointments are in the first instance either for five years on the Active List, followed by four years on the Emergency List, or for 16 years on a pensionable commission (subject to age). The five year commission may, with Admiralty approval, be extended to 10 years and short service commissions may be converted to 16 year pensionable commissions (subject to age). Whilst on the Emergency List officers will be liable for service only in war or emergency.

2. Entry is normally once a year, namely in October, with the possibility of a further entry in May if necessary.

Educational Qualifications

3. Candidates must hold a degree, or degree equivalent, in electrical engineering (or in science with suitable engineering subjects), be Graduate Members of the Institution of Electrical Engineers or of the British Institution of Radio Engineers, or hold qualifications which approximate to, or which exempt them from Parts I and II of the I.E.E. Examination. Application may be made in anticipation of these qualifications being obtained. Arrangements could then be made to enable the Admiralty to reach a decision on the selection of the candidate immediately he qualifies educationally.

Rank on Entry

4. Successful candidates will be awarded credits of seniority on entry according to the following scale.

For a 1st or 2nd Class Honours Degree in Electrical Engineering (or in Science with suitable engineering subjects) from any British University or any other University at the Admiralty's discretion. Diplomas in Technology will rank as Honours Degrees.. ..	12 months
For any other Honours Degree ..	6 months
For a pass Degree	3 months
For a Graduate or Associate Membership of the Institution of Electrical Engineers	3 months
For previous professional experience, after the age of 21, which, in the	

Digitized by Google

opinion of the Admiralty, would be beneficial to the Royal Navy. Previous commissioned service would be included in this assessment .. up to 7 years

A total of eight years is thus the maximum that can be awarded for qualifications and experience. Rank on entry will be assessed according to credits held, bearing in mind that 18 months (including credits) is spent in the rank of Sub-Lieutenant. An entrant with no credits thus enters as an Acting Sub-Lieutenant with no seniority. An entrant with two years credits enters as an Acting Lieutenant with six months seniority.

Training

5. Successful candidates will be entered in the rank of Acting Electrical Sub-Lieutenant or Acting Electrical Lieutenant and will undergo courses lasting approximately a year, mostly at the Electrical Schools. Candidates will probably be trained either to carry out the duties of Electrical Officer of a small ship or of Electrical Officer of an Air Squadron. Subject to satisfactory progress, and provided they are recommended by their Commanding Officers, candidates will be confirmed in their ranks after 6 months' commissioned service. Any Officer failing to reach a satisfactory standard during training may be discharged at Admiralty discretion, or given a further period of instruction.

Permanent Commissions

6. Permanent Commissions on the Supplementary List will be available to suitable officers. Application may be made at any time after completing 2½ years' service on the Electrical Supplementary List. There are no regular arrangements for transfer from the Supplementary List to the General List, but opportunities will exist for the transfer of outstanding officers at any stage from the Supplementary List to the General List.

Pensionable Commissions

7. 16 year pensionable commissions may be granted at the outset to candidates under 34. They may also be granted after 2½ years service to officers serving on 5 year commissions provided that they can complete 16 years' service before reaching the age of 50.

Age Limits

8. Applicants must be at least 21 years but must not have attained their 40th birthday by the date of entry.

9. Applicants will be required to forward to the Admiralty, with their applications, an extract from the register of birth, or, if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence accompanied by a statutory declaration made by a parent or guardian before a magistrate giving the exact date of his birth. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth.

Nationality

10. Applicants must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the applicant's entry. The burden of proof of the nationality of the applicants will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity.

11. Applicants who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy. Such candidates are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility.

Selection Procedure

12. Candidates will be required to appear before a Selection Board, and a naval medical board. Second class rail or bus fares incurred in travelling in connection with these tests, from the candidate's normal place of residence in the United Kingdom, will be paid by the Admiralty if they exceed the sum of 7s. 6d. Accommodation and food will be provided free of charge to candidates whilst they are undergoing the selection procedure, but subject to the proviso in paragraph 13 below, no other expenses, such as meals on the journey or loss of wages, are allowed.

13. Candidates who have to travel long distances to reach the Admiralty Interview Board and are obliged to pay for accommodation (or for a sleeping berth on a train or ship) may be refunded reasonable expenses on evening meal, bed and breakfast up to a maximum of 30s. for each night necessarily spent away from home. A claim for this refund must be supported by a receipted bill or voucher for each night's accommodation. Apart from this expenses on accommodation and meals cannot be refunded.

Physical Standards

14. It is important that candidates should have been thoroughly examined by their own doctor, in relation to the standards set out in Appendix II under the Royal Naval Scholarship Scheme before they send their applications to the Admiralty: much time is lost and disappointment caused by the discovery of defects which would have been revealed by such an examination and remedied in time. Candidates will be passed by the medical board only if found physically fit for service in the Royal Navy.

Visual Standards

Distant Vision	*Near Vision*	*Colour Perception Standard*
less than 6/60 6/60 correctable to 6/12 6/12 or 6/6 6/24	N.5 1 eye N.6 the other eye with glasses	Three

Refractive error limits (under homatropine)
Hypermetropia:—7.0 dioptres
Astigmatism:—The difference between the axes must not exceed 7.0 dioptres
Myopia:—7.0 dioptres

The field of vision must be normal to confrontation test.

A concomitant squint is permissible only if it is not abnormal cosmetically with and without glasses. If binocular vision is present, heterophoria must not exceed:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria	6 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria	1 prism dioptre

Conditions of Entry and Service

15. The acceptance of a candidate will be at the sole discretion of the Admiralty and subject to the number of vacancies available at the date of entry.

16. An officer must be prepared to serve at sea or ashore anywhere in the world.

Pay, Gratuity, Retirement Ages, Pensions, etc.

17. The rates of pay and marriage allowance will be the same as for officers of equivalent rank and seniority on the General List. At the end of his period on the Supplementary List an officer will be eligible for a gratuity (free of tax) of £155 for each year of service. For officers granted permanent or pensionable commissions, terminal grants and retired pay will be as for General List officers. Officers on permanent commissions will be retired at the age of 50 for Lieutenant-Commanders and 53 for Commanders.

Uniform

18. A cash grant for the provision of the necessary outfit or uniform is payable to new entries in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, augmented as necessary for the provision of tropical

Digitized by Google

clothing on appointment abroad. Any officer discharged under paragraph 5, or who fails to serve for a period of three years, may be required to refund all or part of the cash grant and the cash value of the free issue articles.

Promotion

19. An officer on a permanent commission will be promoted to Electrical Lieutenant-Commander on attaining 8–12 years' seniority as an Electrical Lieutenant (including seniority on entry as Acting Electrical Lieutenant where applicable). Those officers not on permanent commissions will be eligible for promotion to Electrical Lieutenant-Commander by selection during the same period.

20. Promotion to Commander on the Supplementary List will be by selection and normally from Electrical Lieutenant-Commanders on permanent commissions.

21. Officers transferred to the General List will be subject to better promotion prospects to Commander and above. They will be promoted to Lieutenant-Commander on attaining 8 years' seniority (including seniority credits where applicable).

Extension of Service

22. At any time before the last 3 months of his term of service on the Active List, an Officer may apply through the normal Service channels to extend his service by 5 years up to a maximum period of service of 10 years. In some cases, extension by shorter periods may be permitted.

Applications

23. Application must be made on the appropriate form, which will be supplied on request by letter, addressed to the Officer Entry Section, Admiralty, London, S.W.1. The form must be completed in the applicant's own handwriting and returned, with the documentary evidence of birth and educational qualifications, to the Secretary of the Admiralty, (Naval Branch I), London S.W.1.

24. Applications may be forwarded at any time, but in order to be in time for the October entry they must be received by 31st July.

25. Any candidate who has completed and returned the application form but has not received an acknowledgment of it within 7 complete days should write at once to the Officer Entry Section, at the above address. Failure to do so will deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

Further Information

26. Any requests for further details on rates of pay, allowances, technical duties and responsibilities etc., should be made to the Officer Entry Section, Admiralty, London, S.W.1.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF OFFICERS FOR SEAMAN DUTIES ON THE SUPPLEMENTARY LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY

The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations from time to time, but as much notice as possible will be given of alterations.)

1. Under this scheme of entry into the Royal Navy, appointments are, in the first instance, for 10 years on the Active List, followed by 4 years on the Reserve: but Officers have the option of leaving on completion of 5 years' service, with a reduced gratuity, followed by 4 years on the Reserve. Whilst on the Reserve, Officers will only be liable for service in war or emergency.

2. Entries will normally be made three times a year, in January, May and September.

3. Successful candidates will be entered as Cadets and will undergo 12 months' initial training at Dartmouth and at sea. On successful completion of this they will be appointed Midshipman for 12 months' further sea training. Applicants who have had former service should indicate it when applying so that adjustments may be made to training, and in certain cases to seniority.

Former National Service Officers will enter as Midshipmen with seniority of date of entry if under 21, or as Acting Sub-Lieutenants if over 21. If they reach 21 when still under training they will be promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenant. On joining the Fleet on completion of training (which will be a special course lasting about 23 weeks) they will be promoted to Sub-Lieutenant.

R.N.R. Officers will, in general, start at Dartmouth on equal terms with candidates who have no previous commissioned service. However, if they are over 21, are on List 1, and have completed their P. Courses they may, according to the advice of the Admiral Commanding Reserves, be excused training at Dartmouth and be trained as former National Service Officers, or even be allowed to join the Fleet with no further training. While under training, these Officers will be Acting Sub-Lieutenants with seniority of date of entry, and Sub-Lieutenants on joining the Fleet.

4. On completion of 4 years, Officers will be required to state whether they wish to remain for the full period of 10 years or, alternatively, to exercise the option to resign on completion of 5 years.

5. Permanent Commissions on the Supplementary List will be made available for a proportion of Officers completing 9 years o f a 10-year Supplementary List Commission, with prospects of promotion to the rank of Commander. There may be limited opportunities for outstanding Officers to transfer to Permanent Commissions on the General List. Transfers will be subject to the requirements of the General List and may vary considerably over a period of years. Officers will be eligible for selection for transfer while in a zone of between six and nine years' service on the Supplementary List.

6. On leaving the Active List on satisfactory completion of 10 years' service, officers will be eligible for a tax-free gratuity of £1,550; officers who leave on satisfactory completion of 5 years' service will be eligible for a tax-free gratuity of £775. Officers who are selected for a Permanent Commission will not be eligible for this gratuity, but will be eligible for retired pay or gratuity under the regulations in force for permanent officers, and will be allowed to count their actual service on this commission towards such retired pay or gratuity subject to the operation of the general rules governing service for such awards.

7. The rates of pay and marriage allowance are shown under the heading "Pay and Allowances of Officers."

II. AGE LIMITS

8. Applicants must have attained the age of 17 years but must not have attained the age of 23 years on the date of making application.

9. Applicants will be required to forward to the Admiralty, with their applications, an extract from the register of birth; or, if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence accompanied by a statutory declaration made by a parent or guardian before a magistrate giving the exact date of his birth. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth.

Digitized by Google

III. NATIONALITY

10. Applicants must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the applicant's entry. The burden of proof of the nationality of the applicants will rest upon the applicants or, in the case of those under 21 years of age, on their parents or guardians who, if they are in doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity.

11. Applicants who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy. Such candidates, or their parents or guardians, are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility.

IV. PHYSICAL STANDARD

12. Candidates will be required, irrespective of whether they have been passed fit in connection with a previous examination, to present themselves for medical examination and must be found physically fit for Seaman duties in the Royal Navy. Physical defect of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate unfit for the duties in his Branch of the Service. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past three years and is prepared to be re-vaccinated when considered necessary by the naval authorities.

13. Details of physical requirements for candidates are contained in the Appendix.

14. The attention of applicants is particularly invited to the advice in paragraph 1 of the Appendix. Experience at recent examinations has shown that an undue number of candidates have been found to be suffering from defects sufficiently serious to cause their rejection on medical grounds. Had they been examined beforehand, as advised, unnecessary expense and disappointment might have been avoided.

V. EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATIONS

15. All candidates MUST forward with their applications evidence that they possess one of the following educational qualifications:—

(*a*) Passes in English Language, Mathematics, and three other subjects
either (i) at Ordinary level in the General Certificate of Education
or (ii) at Lower grade in the Scottish Leaving Certificate (before February 1962)
or (iii) at Ordinary grade in the Scottish Certificate of Education (from February 1962)
or (iv) at Ordinary level in the Grammar School Senior Certificate of Northern Ireland (1952 and after).

(*b*) An Overseas School Certificate issued by the University of Cambridge Local Examination Syndicate (or the equivalent) showing credit passes in English, Mathematics and three other subjects.

(*c*) Educational qualifications which in the opinion of the Admiralty are of equivalent or higher standard than (*a*) (i) above.

16. The subjects which may be offered in addition to the required passes in English Language and Mathematics can be any of the subjects which normally have a place in school curricula and are recognised by the G.C.E. examining boards, except as follows:—

(*a*) Where G.C.E. or equivalent certificates are held in subjects which overlap significantly in content (e.g. Physics and Physics-with Chemistry), only one of the overlapping subjects may count towards the qualifying standard.

(*b*) For the following groups of subjects, normally only one subject may count from its particular group:
(i) Art, Music.
(ii) Commercial Subjects.
(iii) Technical Subjects.
(iv) Additional Mathematics, Applied Mathematics, Mechanics.
(v) Biology, Botany, Zoology, Geology.

With regard to both (*a*) and (*b*) above, cases of doubt should be referred to the Admiralty.

17. If a candidate has passed one of the above examinations but has not yet received the actual certificate, a certified statement from the examining body (not the Headmaster) that he has been successful and has obtained passes in the required subjects will be accepted.

VI. MEDICAL EXAMINATION AND PERSONAL INTERVIEW

18. Applicants who satisfy the educational requirements and are accepted as candidates will be required to undergo a medical examination and an interview.

19. Second-class rail or bus fares incurred in travelling in connection with these tests, from the candidate's normal place of residence in the United Kingdom, will be paid by the Admiralty if they exceed the sum of 7s. 6d. Accommodation and food will be provided free of charge to candidates whilst they are undergoing the selection procedure, but subject to the proviso in paragraph 20 below, no other expenses, such as meals on journey or loss of wages are allowed.

20. Candidates who have to travel long distances to reach the Admiralty Interview Board and are obliged to pay for accommodation (or for a sleeping berth on a train or ship) may be refunded reasonable expenses on evening meal, bed and breakfast up to a maximum of 30s. 0d. for each night necessarily spent away from home. A claim for this refund must be supported by a receipted bill or voucher for each night's accommodation. Apart from this, expenses on accommodation and meals cannot be refunded.

VII. APPLICATIONS

21. Application must be made on the appropriate form, which will be supplied on request by letter, addressed to the Director of Naval Recruiting, Officer Entry Section, Admiralty, London, S.W.1. The form must be completed in the applicant's own handwriting and returned to the above address, together with the documentary evidence of birth and educational qualifications.

22. Any candidate who has filled up and returned the application form but has not received an acknowledgment of it within four complete days should write at once to the Officer Entry Section at the above address. Failure to do so will deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

23. Candidates who pass the medical examination but who fail the interview are allowed three attempts at entry under this scheme, provided they are still within the age limits. Twelve months must, however, elapse between each interview.

VIII. CONDITIONS OF ENTRY AND SERVICE

24. The acceptance of a candidate will be at the sole discretion of the Admiralty and subject to the number of vacancies available at the date of entry.

25. Before a candidate's entry as a Cadet, a certificate by the school or other authority must be forwarded to the Secretary of the Admiralty to the effect that the candidate is able to swim at least 50 yards.

26. The Admiralty reserve the right to terminate an appointment at any time if, in their opinion:—

(*a*) the qualities required of a Naval Officer are not being sufficiently developed; or

(*b*) the officer's conduct is unsatisfactory.

Digitized by Google

27. Should an Officer be invalided, he will receive proportionate gratuity (subject to the normal provision that any such gratuity is liable to be reduced or withheld if the disability was due to causes within the Officer's own control). An Officer who, for any other reason does not complete his full period of service on the Active List will not be eligible for any gratuity: but an award, either at the full rate or at a reduced rate to be decided by the Admiralty, may be sanctioned, subject to a minimum period of service of one year in the following circumstances:—

(*a*) For an Officer compulsorily transferred to the reserve, required to relinquish his commission or to resign.

(*b*) For an Officer transferred to the reserve at his own request.

28. The gratuity is intended to assist Officers' resettlement in civil life and is, therefore, not payable to the estate of an officer who dies or is killed while serving on the Active List. A special gratuity is, however, normally paid to the widow; or if there are children but no widow, this gratuity may be paid in part or in whole for the benefit of the children.

29. Pensions are also payable under regulations administered by the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance to the widows, etc. of officers whose death is due to their service.

IX. PROMOTION

30. Officers will be promoted in accordance with the following arrangements:—

(*a*) To Midshipman—on successful completion of basic training as a cadet.

(*b*) To Sub-Lieutenant—on completing 12 months as a Midshipman.

(*c*) To Lieutenant on satisfactory completion of between 24 and 36 months service as a Sub-Lieutenant (or as a Midshipman after the age of 21) after allowing time gained during training; promotion will be conditional on possession of a Watchkeeping Certificate, but acting rank will be allowed at the due time if an officer has failed to attain this qualification through no fault of his own.

(*d*) To Lieutenant-Commander—on selection at not less than 8 years' seniority as a Lieutenant.

(*e*) To Commander—there will in due course be a limited opportunity of promotion to Commander within zones to be announced later.

X. GENERAL

31. The Admiralty will provide the Cadets with all the articles of uniform and clothing required on entry. Apart from incidental expenses (e.g. laundry charges, the cost of maintenance whilst on leave, and the costs of travel to destinations outside the United Kingdom when proceeding on leave or returning from leave) no form of expenses will fall on the parent or guardian or Cadet.

32. In the event of compulsory termination of appointment within 12 months of entry, the Admiralty will require return of the principal items of uniform and equipment. A charge will be raised against the officer, or his parent or guardian, in respect of any specified items not so returned. Officers resigning voluntarily are required to refund the cost of the outfit issued to them on entry as cadets and on completion of cadet training on the following scale:—

After 2 years' service	..	Nil
After 1 year's service but under 2 years	.. ..	One half
Under 1 year's service	..	In full

33. On promotion to Sub-Lieutenant, an officer is supplied with further free issues of clothing and given a cash grant to purchase additional items of uniform. The cash grant in respect of officers under 21 years of age may be paid direct to the parent or guardian if application is made before the officer is promoted. Officers resigning within three years of receiving this clothing will be liable at Admiralty discretion to refund all or a proportion of the value of the free issues and cash grant.

34. The Cadet will be entitled without charge to medical and dental treatment while under training; and, when on leave, may consult the local Admiralty Surgeon and Agent, if necessary. The repayment of expenses incurred through consulting a civil medical practitioner will be considered by the Admiralty should an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent not be available, or for other exceptional reasons.

35. A Cadet entered under these schemes must produce on joining, or on returning from leave, a health certificate to the effect that he has not suffered from, nor been exposed to, infectious disease during the previous 30 days.

36. Letters concerning Cadets should be addressed to the Commanding Officer of the establishment or ship in which he is training, and not to the Captain by name.

37. Parents or guardians of Cadets must in all cases of a permanent change of address, inform the Admiralty (N. Branch I), and the Commanding Officer of the Ship.

APPENDIX

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR CADETSHIPS IN THE SEAMAN SUPPLEMENTARY LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY

1. In general, physical defect of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate incapable of performing general duties in the Royal Navy, ashore and afloat, in any part of the world, throughout his period of service. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past three years and is prepared to be re-vaccinated when considered necessary by the Naval authorities.

2. In order to prevent candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they should undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner. It should be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of the regular official physical examination. Specialist reports concerning any defect the candidate might suffer from will always be considered by the Admiralty Medical Board and (if any) they should accompany the candidate at the time of his medical examination. The list of defects which cause rejection and which may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance, are set out in Appendix II under the Royal Naval Scholarship Scheme.

VISUAL STANDARDS

Distant Vision	*Near Vision*	*Colour Perception Standard*
6/9 6/12	N5 EE	One

Any defect of form vision must be solely due to error of refraction and be capable of correction to 6/6.

Refractive error limits (under homatropine):—

Total Hypermetropia:—

2.5 dioptres in the better eye, 3.0 dioptres in the worse eye.

Astigmatism:—

0.75 dioptre in the better eye, 1.0 dioptre in the worse eye.

The fields of vision must be normal to the confrontation test. Stereoscopic vision must be present.

Digitized by Google

Heterophoria (maddox rod at 6 metres) must not exceed:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria	6 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria	1 prism dioptre

A candidate whose unaided visual acuity is not worse than 6/12 6/24 and who presents himself for examination wearing contact lenses may be accepted for entry provided:—

(*a*) the lenses are not micro-corneal.
(*b*) he has acquired full tolerance to their use.
(*c*) visual acuity with the lenses is 6/6 6/12.
(*d*) he is visually fit in all other respects.

REGULATIONS FOR CHAPLAINS, R.N.

CHURCH OF ENGLAND ENTRY

1. To be eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Church of England) in the Royal Navy a candidate must fulfil the following conditions:—

(*a*) he must be an ordained Deacon and Priest of the Church of England, or admitted to the same Holy Orders by the lawful authority of one of the Churches within the Realm of Great Britain and Ireland which are in communion with the Church of England.
(*b*) after entry he must not hold any benefice with a Cure of Souls.
(*c*) he must produce satisfactory testimonials from the Lord Bishop of the Diocese in which he was last licensed, addressed to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty.
(*d*) his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases.
(*e*) he must have been examined by the Chaplain of the Fleet, and reported by him to be in every respect a fit and proper person to serve as Chaplain in Her Majesty's Service.
(*f*) he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

2. Every Chaplain appointed for service must, as a condition to such appointment, receive a special ecclesiastical licence from the Archbishop of Canterbury and his successors, such licence to be one capable of recognition by all Bishops and other Authorities of the Church of England throughout the world during the period such Chaplain shall remain on the Active List of the Royal Navy.

3. In the event of discharge after short service the names of Chaplains who are recommended will be specially brought to the notice of the Church authorities.

CHURCH OF SCOTLAND AND FREE CHURCHES ENTRY

4. To render a candidate eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Church of Scotland and Free Churches) in the Royal Navy, he must fulfil the following conditions:—

(*a*) he must be an ordained Minister of one of the group of Churches comprising the Church of Scotland and Free Churches.
(*b*) he must have been examined by the Principal Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches, Admiralty, and reported by him to be in every respect a fit and proper person to serve as Chaplain in Her Majesty's Service.
(*c*) his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases. A copy of birth certificate should be furnished after interview with the Principal Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches.
(*d*) after entry he must not hold any other Charge.
(*e*) he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

ROMAN CATHOLIC ENTRY

5. To render a candidate eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Roman Catholic) in the Royal Navy he must fulfil the following conditions:—

(*a*) he must be a Roman Catholic Priest and be nominated for entry by the R.C. Ordinary of H.M. Forces.
(*b*) after entry he must not hold any benefice with a Cure of Souls.
(*c*) he must receive permission to apply for entry and produce satisfactory testimonials from the Bishop of his diocese, or if a Religious, from his Superior.
(*d*) his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases. A copy of birth certificate should be furnished after interview with the Principal R.C. Chaplain.
(*e*) he must have been examined by the Principal R.C. Chaplain and reported by him to be in every respect a fit and proper person to serve as Chaplain in Her Majesty's Service.
(*f*) he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

6. Every Roman Catholic Chaplain appointed for service must be in possession of Ecclesiastical Faculties from the R.C. Ordinary of H.M. Forces.

ALL DENOMINATIONS

Nationality

7. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. The burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidate, who if in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity.

8. Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry in the Royal Navy. Candidates are, therefore, advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty in such circumstances.

Visual Standard

9. Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Times Roman N6 with either eye with glasses. There should be no history of asthenopia.

The refractive error should not exceed:—

(*a*) 7 dioptres of hypermetropic or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.
(*b*) 7 dioptres of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

The fields of vision should be full. Colour Perception Standard III. This entails the recognition of red, green and white lights on the Martin Lantern at a distance of 5 feet.

An alternating squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.

Digitized by Google

If the candidate possesses binocular vision, heterophoria must not exceed:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria	.. 7 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria ..	.. 2 prism dioptres

Dental Standard

10. The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. The candidate must make his own arrangements for any defects to be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Conditions of Service

11. Chaplains will, on entry, be granted Short Service commissions of 4 years. Chaplains leaving the Service on the expiration of the Short Service commission will be placed on the Emergency List and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent 4 years. A Chaplain who, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is unsuitable for the Naval Service may be discharged at any time. In addition if the ecclesiastical authorities of the R.C. Church are not satisfied with the conduct of a Chaplain (R.C.) the Admiralty will take note of their objection.

12. Resignation before the expiration of 4 years' service may be permitted, in special circumstances, at the discretion of the Admiralty.

Chaplains who held or were granted Short Service Commissions on or after 1st August 1962.

13. During the short service commission period, a Chaplain, if selected, may be granted a pensionable commission of 16 years which will include any period previously served on the short service commission.

14. Between the end of the 12th and 16th years of service, a Chaplain may be selected for retention, either

(*a*) for a permanent commission up to the date that he reaches the age of 55; or

(*b*) for a lesser period, in which case the pensionable commission will be extended for the period of retention.

Chaplains who held permanent commissions on 31st July 1962

15. Chaplains who held permanent commissions on the 31st July 1962 have the option of:

(*a*) continuing to serve until the age of 55; or

(*b*) applying to retire at the age of 50 or over, up to a maximum age of 55.

Retirement under option (*b*) will be at Admiralty discretion, and applications should be made through the usual Service channels not later than two years before the preferred date of retirement.

PAY, RETIRED PAY, ETC.

16. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Chaplains are contained under those headings in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

17. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

18. Candidates who have to travel long distances to reach the Admiralty for interview and are obliged to pay for accommodation (or for a sleeping berth on a train or ship) may be refunded reasonable expenses on evening meal, bed and breakfast up to a maximum of 30s. for each night necessarily spent away from home. A claim for this refund must be supported by a receipted bill or voucher for each night's accommodation. Apart from this, expenses on accommodation and meals cannot be refunded.

MISCELLANEOUS

19. All Chaplains must be prepared to serve in any part of the world.

20. Chaplains on board ship are victualled under the usual conditions for Naval Officers, i.e., they are required to pay the usual mess subscriptions. When detached for duty in circumstances which render the ordinary service victualling unavailable they are entitled to Ration Allowance.

21. Chaplains, R.N., are required to wear Naval uniform, the initial cost of which is met by a cash allowance and a free issue of certain items of clothing.

REGULATIONS FOR INSTRUCTOR OFFICERS, R.N.

QUALIFICATIONS FOR ENTRY

Age Limits

Candidates for entry into the Instructor Branch must have attained the age of 21 years, but not have reached 32, on the date of entry.

Nationality

2. They must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry into the Royal Navy. The burden of clear proof of nationality rests with the candidate, who should seek the Admiralty's opinion immediately if in doubt. A candidate with a foreign nationality as well as British may be ineligible for entry as an officer and should therefore consult the Admiralty at an early stage.

Educational and Professional Qualifications

3. Candidates must possess a degree or a recognised equivalent, or acceptable teaching qualifications. The main requirement is for entrants with qualifications in Mathematics, Physics, Engineering (Mechanical, Electrical, or Aeronautical), but some with qualifications in other Science subjects and in Arts subjects are required. Experience in teaching is desirable.

Medical Fitness

4. Candidates must be pronounced by the Medical Director General of the Navy to be physically fit for general duties in the Instructor Branch.

Visual and Dental Standards

Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Times Roman N6 with either eye with glasses. There should be no history of asthenopia.

The refractive error should not exceed:

(*a*) 7 dioptres of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(*b*) 7 dioptres of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

The fields of vision should be full.

Colour Perception. The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Standard III. This entails the recognition of red, green and white lights on the Martin lantern at a distance of 5 feet.

An alternating squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will be permitted

If binocular vision is present heterophoria should not exceed:—

Eso- or Exo-phoria	.. 7 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria ..	.. 2 prism dioptres

The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Interview and Travelling Expenses

5. Candidates will be interviewed by the Director of Naval Education Service and must be recommended by him for entry.

6. Second-class rail or bus fares incurred in travelling to interview and medical examination will be paid by the Admiralty if they exceed the sum of 7s. 6d. Candidates who have to travel long distances and are obliged to pay for accommodation (or for a sleeping berth on a train or ship) may be refunded reasonable expenses on evening meal, bed and breakfast up to a maximum of 30s. for each night necessarily spent away from home. A claim for this refund must be supported by a receipted bill or voucher for each night's accommodation. Apart from

Digitized by Google

this, expenses on accommodation and meals cannot be refunded.

TYPES OF COMMISSION

I. *Short Service Commissions*

7. For the majority of candidates, entry is in the first instance on a 5-Year Short Service Commission. This is the normal method of entry to the Instructor Branch, and to the longer term pensionable commissions described in paragraphs 10 to 13 below.

8. Instructor Officers serving on 5-Year Short Service Commissions have the option to leave the Navy after completing 3 years' service. Officers who wish to exercise this option should state their intention after 2 years, but before completing 2 years 6 months service.

9. Officers who do not wish to transfer to the longer term commissions referred to above, or who are not selected for such transfer, may apply to extend their 5-Year Short Service Commissions by a further 5 years. An officer may apply at any time after 3 years' service, but not less than 6 months before his commission is due to complete.

II. 16-*Year Pensionable Commissions*

10. After serving 2 years of a 5-Year Short Service Commission, officers (both graduate and non-graduate) may apply to transfer to a 16-Year Pensionable Commission. Application should be made in accordance with paragraphs 15–21 below.

III. *Permanent Commissions*

11. The Permanent List of the Branch will be composed entirely of graduates, who may have entered initially either on Direct Permanent Commissions or on Short Service Commissions. The compulsory retiring ages for Permanent List Officers are:—

Instructor Lieutenant-Commander	48 years
Instructor Commander	52 ,,
Instructor Captain	55 ,,

Direct Entrants

12. A few well-qualified good honours graduates will enter each year on Direct Permanent Commissions. Their first year of service will be probationary.

Serving Officers

13. The majority of Permament Commissions will be granted to officers selected from those serving on 5-Year Short Service Commissions. Applications to transfer may be made at any time between 2 and 5 years' service as in paragraphs 15–21 below.

14. A very limited number of Permament Commissions will be granted to officers who have completed 10 years of a 16-Year Pensionable Commission. Applications to transfer should be made after 9 years' service.

Eligibility for 16-Year Pensionable Commissions and Permanent Commissions

15. In order to qualify for either type of pensionable commission, an officer must:—

(*a*) be able to complete at least 16 years' service reckonable for retired pay purposes, before the age of 48; and

(*b*) have at least 10 years of his commission to run from the date of transfer.

Forwarding of Applications to Admiralty

16. Officers applying to transfer to longer term commissions should state whether they wish to be considered for a 16-Year Pensionable Commission or for a Permanent Commission, giving an order of preference if they are eligible to be considered for both. Officers transferred are not permitted to count for seniority purposes any service which they may have given before the age of 21.

17. Applications must be submitted through normal service channels and should be made by 15th January and 15th August for consideration in March and October respectively.

18. An officer who has not completed his minimum period of qualifying service by the final date for making application in either half-yearly period may submit his application provided that he will have completed the minimum period by 15th March in the case of January applications, or 15th October in the case of August applications.

19. Transfers are at the discretion of the Admiralty, and applicants, who must be recommended by their Commanding Officers, will be interviewed upon initial application.

20. An officer serving on a 16-Year Pensionable Commission whose application to transfer to a Permanent Commission at the 10-year point is unsuccessful will have no further opportunity of being considered. However, a Short Service Officer who is not granted a pensionable commission at his first attempt will automatically be reconsidered for transfer at each succeeding half-yearly selection without further application until the end of his Short Service Commission, unless he cancels his application.

21. A report on Form S.206 should be forwarded with the initial application, and at 6-monthly intervals thereafter until the officer concerned has been transferred to a pensionable commission or to the Emergency List, or his application has been cancelled.

RANK AND SENIORITY ON ENTRY

22. Entry into the Instructor Branch will normally be in the rank of Instructor Sub-Lieutenant or Instructor Lieutenant according to qualifications and experience. The basic time to be served before promotion to Instructor Lieutenant-Commander will be 9 years, comprising 1 year's service as Instructor Sub-Lieutenant, followed by 8 years as Instructor Lieutenant.

23. The time to be served before promotion to Instructor Lieutenant-Commander may be reduced by the following ante-dates of seniority to be awarded on entry as shown below. (These ante-dates will not count as service reckonable for the award of retired pay.)

(*a*) *Credits for Degrees*

(i) Good Honours Graduate—3 years.

(ii) Other Graduates—1 year.

The definitions of "good honours graduate" and "graduate" are as in the Burnham report.

(*b*) *Credits for Civilian Experience*

Post graduate professional experience after age 21 will count, with credit in full up to a maximum of 2 years. Examples of relevant experience are graduate apprenticeships, teacher training after graduating, teaching experience after qualifying, research experience, and industrial experience as a professional engineer.

(*c*) *Previous Commissioned Service*

(i) Former Instructor Officers, Royal Navy, will re-enter with former seniority adjusted by time out of the Service.

(ii) Officers who, on entry into the Instructor Branch have had previous full-time commissioned service in the Royal Navy, other than in the Instructor Branch, or Army or Royal Air Force, may be entitled to have such service taken into account in determining their seniority.

PROMOTION

24. Subject to a satisfactory record, Instructor Officers will be promoted Instructor Lieutenant-Commander on attaining 8 years' seniority as Instructor Lieutenant. Promotion to Instructor Commander and above will be by selection from officers serving on Permanent Commissions.

TRAINING ON ENTRY

25. The time spent under training on entering the Instructor Branch will vary, according to an officer's qualifications, but it will not generally exceed 7 months. In addition to general training as a naval

Digitized by Google

officer it may include teaching training, technical courses and sea experience.

26. Any officer who fails to qualify during his probationary or training period will be discharged.

DUTIES

27. Instructor Officers are employed primarily on educational and training duties ashore and afloat. A certain number of officers qualified in meteorology, are, however, seconded for meterological duties and constitute the major part of the Naval Weather Service.

28. Instructor Officers are appointed to serve in aircraft carriers, cruisers, depot and repair ships, and destroyer and frigate squadrons of the Royal Navy.

29. The Instructor Officer is an integral part of the organisation of his ship and at "Action Stations" (except where appointed for full-time meteorological duties), he is employed in a key position in the tactical and strategical plotting organisation. Officers qualified in meteorology may be appointed for forecasting and general meteorological duties in a full or part time capacity, those who show a particular interest or aptitude being seconded to the Naval Weather Service for full-time duties for a period of years. All officers with scientific qualifications must be available to assist with their knowledge in solving any scientific problem which may arise.

30. Ashore, Instructor Officers are appointed to the Naval Colleges, Training Establishments, Naval Air Stations and other establishments where theoretical technical instruction, basic education, adult education and meteorological requirements exist.

31. Administrative posts in Headquarters and Commands are open to the more senior Instructor Officers, and occasional opportunities for advanced technical research exist.

32. In any ship or shore establishment the senior Instructor Officer is responsible to the Commanding Officer for all the educational activities, including the furtherance of Adult Education. The senior officer appointed for meteorological duties will, however, be responsible for the meteorological organisation.

PAY, RETIRED PAY, GRATUITIES, ETC.

33. All previous commissioned service on full pay in the Armed Forces given after age 21 counts in full for the award of retired pay, subject to the general rules in Section IV of the Retired Pay and Gratuities section of this Appendix.

34. Details of the full pay, retired pay, etc., of Instructor Officers are contained under those headings in the relevant sections of this Appendix.

Officers Serving on 16-Year Pensionable Commissions and Permanent Commissions

35. Officers serving on a Permanent Commission who are compulsorily retired at the age limit, officers completing a 16-Year Pensionable Commission, and officers serving on a 16-Year Pensionable Commission or a Permanent Commission who are invalided after not less than 10 years' qualifying service, will be eligible for retired pay and terminal grants on the same terms as other permanent officers. Officers who are invalided after less than 10 years' qualifying service will be eligible for gratuity on the permanent scale.

36. On voluntary retirement after transfer to a 16-Year Pensionable Commission or a Permanent Commission, an officer who has not qualified for retired pay may be paid a gratuity, provided that he has a minimum of 10 years' qualifying service, including not less than 5 years served after transfer from a Short Service Commission.

Officers Serving on Short Service Commissions

37. Officers who leave the Service at the end of their Short Service Commission(s), or at the optional break-point at 3 years, will be eligible for a tax-free gratuity at the short service rates of £465 for 3 years, and thereafter £155 a year.

38. Short Service Officers transferred to 16-Year Pensionable Commissions or Permanent Commissions will not be eligible for gratuities in respect of their short service engagements. Any officer who has already received a gratuity in respect of such service will be required to refund it, either in a lump sum or in suitable instalments, as a condition of counting the service towards retired pay, terminal grant or gratuity on the permanent scale.

Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts

39. Officers whose period on a Short Service Commission is not treated as contributory service under the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts will receive the full rate of gratuity. Those whose period on a Short Service Commission is treated as contributory service under the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts will receive the full rate of gratuity less the amount of the employer's and employee's contribution under those Acts, which amount, where required to be paid, will be paid by the Admiralty to the Ministry of Education on their behalf. Similar arrangements will be made with the Scottish Education Department and the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland.

40. Service as an Instructor Officer counts as teaching service in determining the incremental position of a teacher on the Burnham Scales, and as qualifying for purposes of the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts. The position is similar for Scotland and Northern Ireland.

UNIFORM

41. A cash grant for the provision of certain tailored items of uniform and a free issue of certain other items of clothing in accordance with an approved scale, are made, subject to certain conditions of refund in the event of failure to complete specified periods of service up to a maximum of 3 years. Officers who have already been provided with uniform and clothing in respect of previous service as an officer may receive modified grants according to the length of the break in service.

MOBILITY

42. Instructor Officers must be prepared to serve in any part of the world.

EMERGENCY LIST

43. Officers leaving the Service on completing a Short Service Commission will be placed on the Emergency List, and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent 4 years.

44. Officers retiring from a 16-Year Pensionable Commission or a Permanent Commission will be placed on the Retired List.

MEDICAL OFFICERS

REGULATIONS FOR ENTRY

Surgeon Lieutenants, R.N., for Short Service

1. Entry into the Naval Medical Service as Surgeon Lieutenant will in the first instance be on a Short Service basis and appointments will be made under the following regulations:—

QUALIFICATIONS

(*a*) To be registered under the Medical Act as qualified to practise Medicine and Surgery in Great Britain and Ireland.

(*b*) To be recommended by the Deans of their Schools. (This recommendation will be obtained

Digitized by Google

by the Medical Director-General, and need not be obtained by the candidates.)

(*c*) To produce another Certificate of good character.

(*d*) Age: Candidates up to the age of 39 will be considered.

Candidates will be interviewed by the Medical Director-General and their physical fitness determined by a Board of Medical Officers at the Admiralty. Candidates who have to travel long distances to reach the Admiralty for interview and are obliged to pay for accommodation (or for a sleeping berth on a train or ship) may be refunded reasonable expenses on evening meal, bed and breakfast up to a maximum of 30s. for each night necessarily spent away from home. A claim for this refund must be supported by a receipted bill or voucher for each night's accommodation. Apart from this, expenses on accommodation and meals cannot be refunded. Second class rail or bus fares incurred in travelling from the candidates' normal place of residence in the United Kingdom will be paid by the Admiralty if they exceed the sum of 7s. 6d.

Visual and Dental Standards on Entry

Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read N.6 with either eye. There should be no history of asthenopia.

The refractive error should not exceed:

(i) 7 dioptres of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(ii) 7 dioptres of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

The fields of vision should be full.

The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Standard III.

An alternating concomitant squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) is permitted, but vision must be capable of correction to 6/24 in the worse eye.

If binocular vision is present, heterophoria (Maddox rod at 6 metres) must not exceed:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria ..	7 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria	2 prism dioptres

Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/60, 6/60 and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.

The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Nationality

Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. The burden of proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates who possess a foreign, as well as British nationality may, in certain cases, be regarded as ineligible for entry as Medical Officers. Prospective candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry.

6*

PAY AND ALLOWANCES

2. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Medical Officers are contained in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

3. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

UNIFORM

4. Prior to joining, Officers will be required to provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. A cash grant towards the provision of the necessary outfit of uniform is payable in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, subject to conditions of refund in the event of an Officer failing to serve for certain prescribed periods from date of entry. Grants on this scale are not payable to Officers who have already received gratuities in respect of previous periods of Naval service as Officers. Such Officers may receive modified grants which will depend upon the length of break in service.

MESSING

5. Officers will be allowed the ordinary ship's rations when attached to ships in commission, but will have to pay about 2s. a day towards the maintenance of their Mess as Ward Room Officers.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE

6. (*a*) Officers will normally be entered for a 3 or 5-year Short Service commission as Surgeon Lieutenants and promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant Commander after five years' satisfactory service.

(*b*) Those granted less than 5 years' ante-date of seniority will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander when the period of the ante-date added to their current service amounts to 5 years.

(*c*) Those granted an ante-date of 5 years or more will be appointed as Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander on entry.

(*d*) Tax-free gratuities of the following amounts may be awarded to officers entered on or after 1st May 1961 for short service commissions of 3 or 5 years, on satisfactory completion of their engagements:—

3 years	£1,500
5 years	£3,000

7. Under the Regulations, Officers are required periodically and on cessation of medical charge to render a Journal of their practice, and certain other returns. Failure to comply with these Regulations on termination of the engagement may involve delay in payment of the above gratuities.

8. Officers must serve when and where required.

9. Officers are liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by Their Lordships to be unsuitable for retention.

10. A course of instruction on Naval Regulations and Procedure, Tropical Diseases, Naval Hygiene, etc., is given to each Short Service Officer on entry.

11. Surgeon Lieutenants are to report through their Commanding Officer not later than 6 months before their Short Service is due to expire, whether they desire to be considered for transfer to the permanent list.

TRANSFER TO THE PERMANENT LIST

12. Officers are transferred to the permanent list at the discretion of the Admiralty. In determining the number to be transferred consideration will be given by the Admiralty to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for Officers on the permanent list.

13. A Permanent Commission Grant will be paid to Medical Officers whose transfer to a Permanent Commission is approved, as follows:—

Medical Officers	£1,500 (taxable)

Digitized by Google

(*a*) Payment of these Permanent Commission Grants will be made after the completion of 1 year's satisfactory commissioned service in the Medical Branch of the Royal Navy. If this has been performed before transfer to a Permanent Commission, payment of the grant will be made on the Permanent Commission being granted. The acceptance of a Permanent Commission implies an undertaking to serve until the normal retiring age. If, however, an Officer applies to resign or retire before the completion of his service and Service requirements allow him to be released, the Admiralty reserve the right to require a refund of the whole or part of the Permanent Commission Grant.

(*b*) Officers who transfer from a Short Service List to the Permanent List will not be entitled to a gratuity in respect of the completed portion of their Short Service Commission in addition to the Permanent Commission Grant. Any Officer who has completed his Short Service Commission and received a Short Service gratuity, and is granted a Permanent Commission in the Medical Branch of the Royal Navy, will have deducted from his Permanent Commission Grant the sum which he has received as a Short Service gratuity.

Note.—The retired pay of Officers who received the special £1,000 gratuity as a result of transfer to the Permanent List before 1st July, 1946, will be reduced at the rate of £4 10s. a year for each year or part of a year of service short of a total of 25 years, subject to a maximum deduction of £54 a year.

14. On transfer to the permanent service Surgeon Lieutenants must provide themselves with the complete outfit of uniform prescribed by the Regulations.

15. (*a*) Promotion is made to rank of Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander on attaining 5 years' seniority as Surgeon Lieutenant. Promotion to rank of Surgeon Commander and above is by selection, subject to completion of such periods of service and sea service and subject to such other conditions as may be specified from time to time.

(*b*) The general regulations governing promotion to the above ranks and higher ranks are included in the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

Seniority

16. (*a*) Previous Service in the Armed Forces.—Previous commissioned service on the Active List in the Armed Forces as a Medical Officer will be allowed to count respectively as commissioned medical service in full towards seniority, promotion and pay, whilst other previous commissioned service on the Active List in the Armed Forces will count as half for seniority, promotion and pay. All previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces, subject to there not being a break of more than 5 years before re-entry, will count in full for retired pay. In any case where there is a break of more than 5 years an Admiralty decision should be sought.

(*b*) Recognised Medical experience after full registration in a hospital or civilian practice may render an Officer eligible for the grant of an ante-date of seniority up to a maximum of 7 years. The Medical Director-General of the Navy will decide as to the suitability of the Officer's civilian experience for the purpose of granting an ante-date. Additional seniority so granted will count for increase of pay and promotion but will not reckon as service for retired pay or gratuity.

The basis of calculation will be:—

First 4 years' approved experience ..	in full
Subsequent experience as a Specialist ..	in full
Other recognised experience	in half

(*c*) Transfer to permanent list.—Any Officer who has, for recognised medical experience in a hospital or in civil practice, been given an ante-date of seniority during his Short Service Commission will transfer to the Permanent List with that seniority. Any Officer who has not been given such an ante-date of seniority but whose previous experience in a recognized hospital or civil practice might justify an ante-date, may apply for this to be taken into consideration in determining his seniority on transfer to the Permanent List.

Emergency List

17. Officers leaving the Active List on completion of their Short Service engagements will be placed on an Emergency List, and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent 4 years.

Medals and Prizes

18. Awards and prizes open to Naval Medical Officers are the Gilbert Blane Medal, Chadwick Naval Prize, and North Persian Forces Memorial Medal, the Parkes Memorial Prize and the Erroll-Eldridge Prize.

Post-Graduate Instruction

19. Specialist Courses and Post-Graduate Courses of various duration are arranged at recognised civil teaching centres for Officers selected for specialist posts or as general revision courses.

20. Medical Officers selected for specialist duties are given ample opportunity to prepare for and take degrees and diplomas in their specialist subjects.

Kitchener Medical Scholarships

21. By arrangement with the Lord Kitchener National Memorial Fund these Scholarships may be awarded to the sons of Officers and Men or of ex-Officers and Men of H.M. Forces who desire to take a medical training with a view to obtaining a regular Commission in the Medical Services of the Navy, Army or Air Force.

22. Ex-holders of Kitchener Scholarships are entered into the Royal Navy for 5 years' short service. On completion of 5 years' full pay service they will be eligible to withdraw from the Royal Navy with tax-free gratuities calculated under the same terms as for other short service officers. Since the cost of Scholarships awarded to candidates who enter the Royal Navy is borne by Naval Funds such cost will be deducted from the withdrawal gratuity, any balance of the cost in excess being waived.

23. Ex-Kitchener Scholars are eligible to apply for transfer to the Permanent List. The full cost of the Scholarship may be deducted, at the discretion of the Admiralty from any withdrawal gratuity which may be payable to an ex-Scholarship holder who is transferred to the Permanent List and who fails to serve for 15 years in the Royal Navy.

24. Ex-Kitchener Scholars who transfer to the Permanent List will be eligible for the Permanent Commission Grant as set out in paragraph 14 above except that in their case the grant will be paid in two instalments of £750 (taxable). The first instalment will be paid on transfer, subject to at least 1 year's service having been completed, and the second instalment will be paid on the completion of 5 years' full pay service.

25. Full particulars of these Scholarships, with the necessary application forms, can be obtained from The Secretary, Lord Kitchener National Memorial Fund, 50 Pall Mall, London, S.W.1.

Medical Cadetships and Pre-Registration Entry

26. The Royal Navy offers two new methods of entry to men who wish to serve with its Medical Branch. The special feature of these schemes is that they offer to those not yet registered as doctors commissions with full naval pay, appropriate allowances, and financial assistance towards their studies.

Digitized by Google

27. Medical Cadetships are open to medical students who have obtained their second M.B. (or equivalent) but who have not yet qualified; pre-registration year commissions are available to doctors who have qualified and are about to take up their pre-registration appointments.

28. Both schemes lead to Short Service commissions in the Medical Branch on registration. Opportunities will also exist to make a permanent career in the Royal Naval Medical Service, and holders of Short Service commissions under these schemes will be able to apply for permanent commissions on completion of one year of their Short Service commission.

29. Full details of these methods of entry may be obtained from the Medical Director-General of the Navy, Admiralty, Empress State Building, London, S.W.6.

DENTAL OFFICERS REGULATIONS FOR ENTRY

Surgeon Lieutenants (D), R.N., for Short Service

Entry into the Royal Naval Dental Service as Surgeon Lieutenant (D), R.N., in the first instance will be on a Short Service basis and appointments will be made under the following regulations:—

QUALIFICATIONS

(*a*) Candidates must possess a Degree or Licence in Dental Surgery of a British University or Licensing Body, and must be registered under the Medical or Dentists Acts in force in the United Kingdom.

(*b*) They must be recommended by the Deans of their Schools. (This recommendation will be obtained by the Medical Director-General of the Navy and need not be obtained by the candidate.)

(*c*) They must produce another Certificate of good character.

(*d*) Age: Candidates up to the age of 39 will be considered.

Candidates will be interviewed by the Medical Director-General and their physical fitness determined by a Board of Medical Officers at the Admiralty. Candidates who have to travel long distances to reach the Admiralty for interview and are obliged to pay for accommodation (or for a sleeping berth on a train or ship) may be refunded reasonable expenses on evening meal, bed and breakfast up to a maximum of 30s. for each night necessarily spent away from home. A claim for this refund must be supported by a receipted bill or voucher for each night's accommodation. Apart from this, expenses on accommodation and meals cannot be refunded. Second class rail or bus fares incurred in travelling from the candidates' normal place of residence in the United Kingdom will be paid by the Admiralty if they exceed the sum of s. 6d.

Visual and Dental Standards on Entry

Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read N.6 with either eye. There should be no history of asthenopia.

The refractive error should not exceed:

(i) 7 dioptres of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(ii) 7 dioptres of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

The fields of vision should be full.

The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Standard III.

An alternating concomitant squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically), is permitted, but vision must be capable of correction to 6/24 in the worse eye.

If binocular vision is present, heterophobia (Maddox rod at 6 metres) must not exceed:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria .. 7 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria .. .. 2 prism dioptres

Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/60, 6/60 and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.

The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Nationality

Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. In doubtful cases the burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality, may in certain cases, be regarded as ineligible for entry as Dental Officers, R.N. Prospective candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry.

PAY AND ALLOWANCES

2. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Naval Dental Officers are contained in the appropriate Sections of this Appendix.

3. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

UNIFORM

4. Before joining, Officers will be required to provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. A cash grant towards the provision of the necessary outfit of uniform is payable in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, subject to conditions of refund in the event of an Officer failing to serve for certain prescribed periods from date of entry. Grants on this scale are not payable to Officers who have already received gratuities in respect of previous periods of Naval Service as Officers. Such Officers may receive modified grants which will depend upon the length of break in service.

MESSING

5. Ordinary ships' rations are allowed, but Officers generally contribute about 2s. a day towards the maintenance of the Ward Room Mess.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE

6. (*a*) Officers will be entered for a period of 3 or 5 years, preference being given to applications for the longer period. Ex-holders of Kitchener Dental Services Scholarships will be entered for 5 years' full pay service.

(*b*) Officers will normally be entered as Surgeon Lieutenants (D) and promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander (D) after 5 years' service.

(*c*) Those granted less than 5 years' ante-date of seniority will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander (D) when the period of the ante-date added to their current service amounts to 5 years.

Digitized by Google

(*d*) Those granted an ante-date of 5 years or more will be appointed as Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander (D) on entry.

(*e*) Tax-free gratuities of the following amounts may be awarded to officers entered on or after 1st May, 1961, for Short Service commissions of 3 or 5 years, on satisfactory completion of their engagements:—

3 years—£1,500
5 years—£3,000

7. A course of instruction on Naval Regulations and procedure is given to each Short Service Officer on entry.

8. Officers must serve when and where required.

9. Officers are liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by Their Lordships to be unsuitable for retention.

10. Officers desiring to transfer to the Permanent Service are to forward their application through the usual Service channels *not later than* 6 months before their Short Service is due to expire.

Transfer to Permanent List

11. Officers are transferred to the Permanent List at the discretion of the Admiralty and in determining the number to be transferred consideration will be given by the Admiralty to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for Officers on the Permanent List.

12. A Permanent Commission Grant will be paid to Dental Officers whose transfer to a Permanent Commission is approved, as follows:—

Dental Officers .. .. .. £1,500 (taxable)

(*a*) Payment of these Permanent Commission Grants will be made after the completion of 1 year's satisfactory commissioned service in the Dental Branch of the Royal Navy. If this has been performed before transfer to a Permanent Commission, payment of the grant will be made on the Permanent Commission being granted. The acceptance of a Permanent Commission implies an undertaking to serve until the normal retiring age. If however an Officer applies to resign or retire before the completion of his service and Service requirements allow him to be released, the Admiralty reserve the right to require a refund of the whole or part of the Permanent Commission Grant.

(*b*) Officers who transfer from a Short Service List to the Permanent List will not be entitled to a gratuity in respect of the completed portion of their Short Service Commission in addition to the Permanent Commission Grant. Any Officer who has completed his Short Service Commission and received a Short Service gratuity and is granted a Permanent Commission in the Dental Branch of the Royal Navy, will have deducted from his Permanent Commission Grant the sum which he has received as a Short Service Gratuity.

13. On transfer to the Permanent List Surgeon Lieutenants (D) must provide themselves with the complete outfit of uniform prescribed by the Regulations.

14. (*a*) Promotion is made to the rank of Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander (D) on attaining 5 years' seniority as Surgeon Lieutenant (D). Promotion to the rank of Surgeon Commander (D) and above is by selection, subject to completion of such periods of service and subject to such other conditions as may be specified from time to time.

(*b*) The general regulations governing promotion to the above and higher ranks are included in the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

Seniority

15. (*a*) Previous Service on the Active List in the Armed Forces.—Previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces as a Dental Officer will be allowed to count respectively as commissioned dental service in full towards seniority, promotion and pay, whilst other previous commissioned service on the Active List in the Armed Forces will count as half for seniority, promotion and pay. All previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces, subject to there not being a break of more than 5 years before re-entry, will count in full for retired pay. In any case where there is a break of more than 5 years an Admiralty decision should be sought.

(*b*) Recognised dental experience after full registration in a hospital or civilian practice may render an Officer eligible for the grant of an ante-date of seniority up to a maximum of 7 years, the basis of calculation being:—

First 4 years	in full
Subsequent experience as a Specialist ..	in full
Other recognised experience	in half

The Medical Director-General of the Navy will decide as to the suitability of the Officer's civilian experience for the purpose of granting an ante-date. Additional seniority so granted will count for increase of pay and promotion but will not reckon as service for retired pay or gratuity.

(*c*) Transfer to Permanent List.—Any Officer who has, for recognised dental experience in a hospital or in civil practice, been given an ante-date of seniority during his Short Service Commission will transfer to the Permanent List with that seniority. Any Officer who has not been given such an ante-date of seniority but whose previous experience in a recognised hospital or civil practice might justify an ante-date, may apply for this to be taken into consideration in determining his seniority on transfer to the Permanent List.

Emergency List

16. Officers leaving the Active List on completion of their Short Service Engagements will be placed on an Emergency List, and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent 4 years.

Post-Graduate Instruction Courses

17. Post-graduate courses are arranged at recognised civil teaching centres for Officers selected for specialised posts, or as general revision courses.

Kitchener Dental Scholarships

18. By arrangement with the Lord Kitchener National Memorial Fund these scholarships may be awarded to the sons of officers and men or of ex-officers and men of H.M. Forces who desire to take a dental training with a view to obtaining a regular commission in the Dental Services of the Royal Navy, Army or the Royal Air Force.

19. Ex-holders of Kitchener Scholarships are entered into the Royal Navy for 5 years' short service. On completion of 5 years' full pay service they will be eligible to withdraw from the Royal Navy with tax-free gratuities calculated under the same terms as for other short service officers. Since the cost of Scholarships awarded to candidates who enter the Royal Navy is borne by Naval Funds such cost will be deducted from the withdrawal gratuity, any balance of the cost in excess being waived.

20. Ex-Kitchener Scholars are eligible to apply for transfer to the Permanent List. The full cost of the Scholarship may be deducted, at the discretion of the Admiralty, from any withdrawal gratuity which may be payable to an ex-Scholarship holder who is transferred to the Permanent List and who fails to serve for 15 years in the Royal Navy.

Digitized by Google

21. Ex-Kitchener Scholars who transfer to the Permanent List will be eligible for the Permanent Commission Grant as set out in paragraph 13 above except that in their case the grant will be paid in two instalments of £750 (taxable). The first instalment will be paid on transfer, subject to at least one year's service having been completed, and the second instalment will be paid on the completion of 5 years' full pay service.

22. Full particulars of these Scholarships, with the necessary application forms, can be obtained from The Secretary, Lord Kitchener National Memorial Fund, 50, Pall Mall, London, S.W.1.

Dental Cadetship

23. A limited number of Dental Cadetships are available to male dental students who have not more than seven terms of study remaining before the expected date of qualification; Cadetships are tenable for the last six, or any less number of terms of study before this date. Preference is given to unmarried students.

24. Cadets hold commissioned rank, with naval pay and allowances, and they receive financial assistance towards the cost of their studies. They enter the Royal Navy in the rank of Surgeon Sub-Lieutenant (D) and continue their studies in the normal way. There are no fixed age limits, but candidates are normally required to be no more than 25 years of age at the time of appointment to cadetships.

25. On qualifying, the cadet is required to register himself with the General Dental Council as a dental practitioner. He is then promoted to the rank of Surgeon Lieutenant (D), and must undertake a 5-year Short Service Commission as a dental officer in the Royal Navy.

26. Full details of cadetships may be obtained from the Medical Director General of the Navy, Admiralty, Empress State Building, London, S.W.6.

Digitized by Google

ENTRY OF BOYS BETWEEN THE AGES OF 15 AND 16 YEARS AS JUNIOR (U) RATINGS

GENERAL REGULATIONS

1. The entry of Junior ratings between the ages of 15 and 16 years in the Royal Navy is for Long Service.

The entry covers Seamen (who may be selected after entry for Radio Operator) and the Engineering, Electrical, Naval Air Mechanic, Naval Airman, Cook and Supply branches.

2. Candidates are provisionally entered by Regional Careers Staff Officers, Royal Navy and Royal Marines, at London, Birmingham, Bristol, Derby, Glasgow, Liverpool, Newcastle and Southampton. They are then sent on to H.M.S. *Ganges* or H.M.S. *St. Vincent* for final entry.

3. Every candidate must satisfy the following conditions:—

(*a*) he must be of good character;

(*b*) he must be of robust frame, intelligent, of perfectly sound and healthy constitution, free from any physical defects or malformation, and not subject to fits.

(*c*) he must present himself for a simple entrance examination consisting of (i) a test of general knowledge; (ii) a mathematics test, mainly on elementary arithmetic; (iii) spelling; and (iv) an intelligence test.

(*d*) he must be within the prescribed age limits in force at the time. (*See* paragraph 1.)

This must be proved by the production of a certificate of birth.

(*e*) his height must reach the standard laid down from time to time.

(*f*) he must be willing to serve for 12 years from the date of entry, of which period the portion until his 27th birthday will be active service with the Royal Navy, followed by the residue of the 12 years' service in the Royal Fleet Reserve.

(*g*) every candidate for the Seaman Branch must obtain the written consent of his parent or guardian or nearest relative (on the form which can be obtained from a Careers Officer) to his entering the Navy and engaging to serve as a Seaman, or Radio Operator as may be required.

(*h*) every candidate for entry in a technical or Supply and Secretariat Branch must obtain similar consent to his entering the Royal Navy.

4. Particulars can be obtained on application by letter or otherwise to the Officers referred to in paragraph 2.

5. Candidates must be British subjects, British protected persons or citizens of the Republic of Ireland and normally the sons of persons who are (or, if deceased, were at the time of death) British subjects, British protected persons or citizens of the Republic of Ireland.

ENTRY AND TRAINING OF ARTIFICER APPRENTICES

METHOD OF SELECTION. Artificer Apprentices are selected by interview and aptitude test from candidates who qualify educationally in a special examination set by the Admiralty or who have been granted exemption from this examination on producing evidence that they have:

(*a*) obtained passes at the ordinary level in mathematics and an acceptable science subject in a General Certificate of Education examination;

or (*b*) obtained passes at the ordinary level in mathematics and an acceptable science subject in a Scottish Certificate of Education examination;

or (*c*) obtained passes at the lower grade in mathematics and science in a Scottish Leaving Certificate examination;

or (*d*) obtained passes in mathematics and in an acceptable science subject in the Grammar School Senior Certificate Examination of the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland.

or (*e*) passed any examination which in the opinion of the Admiralty is of equivalent or higher standard.

(*Note: "Arithmetic" is not accepted as "Mathematics".*)

Admiralty Examination. Normally held locally on the second Tuesday in February, May and October. The question papers are set by the Admiralty and are the same for all candidates, and will be supplied to the Education Authority, Governing Body or Superintendent of the School or Establishment who arrange to hold the examination and notify the candidates of the arrangements.

The examination is completed in one day and consists of five papers as shown below:—

	Maximum Marks	*Time Allowed*
Mathematics	300	1½ hours
Science	200	1 hour
Essay	100	¾ hour
English (Comprehension Test)	100	¾ hour
General Paper	100	1 hour

The mathematics and science papers are taken in the morning, and the remaining papers in the afternoon.

The worked papers are forwarded for marking to the Secretary of the Admiralty (for D.N.E.S.), immediately after the examination.

Failure in any particular examination will not render a candidate ineligible to compete again if otherwise eligible; nor will it render him ineligible for direct entry, should he subsequently gain exemption from the Admiralty examination.

RECOMMENDATIONS. Boys who wish to try for an apprenticeship should apply for recommendation to one of the following authorities:

(1) Local Education Authorities in Great Britain and Northern Ireland.

(2) Youth Employment Committees of Local Education Authorities or of the Ministry of Labour.

(3) The Governing Bodies or their representatives of other secondary type schools and training ships.

Note.—Boys who are not entitled to a recommendation from one of the above authorities may be accepted as candidates at the discretion of the Admiralty.

Recommendation forms are supplied to local Education Authorities and Youth Employment Officers. Further copies are obtainable from the Director of Naval Careers Service or any R.N. and R.M. Careers Office.

Completed forms must reach the Director of Naval Careers Service not later than the fifteenth day of the month previous to that in which the examination is to be held.

Note.—Recommendations of candidates who are exempt from the Admiralty examination should also be submitted by the above-mentioned day.

Digitized by Google

AGE. Candidates must be between the ages of 15½ years and 17½ years on the 1st day of the month of entry, i.e., either January, May or September.

A rating already serving in the Royal Navy, who is within the prescribed age limits may become a candidate for an apprenticeship at the discretion of his Commanding Officer who, for the purposes of the foregoing instructions, will be regarded as a recommending authority.

NATIONALITY. Candidates must be British subjects or British-protected persons or citizens of the Irish Republic and normally the sons of parents both of whom are (or, if deceased, were at the time of death) British subjects or British-protected persons or citizens of the Irish Republic.

SELECTION PROCEDURE AND MEDICAL EXAMINATION. Candidates will have to satisfy the Selection Board that they will make good Artificer Apprentices. There will be practical tests designed to show the candidate's aptitude for craftsmanship.

A candidate who fails in the selection procedure may, provided he remains within the age limit, undergo one other test without the necessity of taking the educational examination again, provided he furnishes proof of having attended school continuously since passing that examination with mathematics and science included in his curriculum. (*Note:* this proviso may be waived if the second test is the one immediately following the one failed). Those who wish to avail themselves of this concession must, however, apply to do so during the month in which the relevant Admiralty educational examination is held. The candidate should apply by letter to the Director of Naval Careers Service, Admiralty.

Candidates will be examined by a Naval medical officer to ensure that they are in good health and, as far as can be ascertained, free from any defect that would render them unfit for the duties of Artificer. Details of the medical standard are set out below.

MEDICAL STANDARD

Candidates must be in good health and of sound constitution, and be free, as far as can be ascertained, from any disease or defect that would unfit them for the duties of Artificer in the Royal Navy.

HEARING must be unimpaired.

VISION. Naval eye sight standard 6. Distant vision 6/60, 6/60. With glasses at least 6/12 in each eye or 6/6, 6/24. Near vision with glasses N5 one eye, N6 other eye. Hypermetropia limits as for Standard 3. Myopia limits: Age not exceeding 16–1.5 dioptres in meridian of greater error: Age 16–16½–2.0 dioptres in meridian of greater error: Age 16½ and over—3.0 dioptres in meridian of greater error. Binocular vision is required. Spectacles may be worn on duty.

TEETH must be in good condition and afford an efficient masticating area, including sound functionally opposed molars and incisors on both sides of the mouth. The wearing of dentures will not cause rejection provided they fit well.

HEIGHT. Candidates must be at least 5 feet in height.

All candidates must be willing to be vaccinated, re-vaccinated, and inoculated if necessary and to undergo such dental treatment as may be necessary. Parental consent to this must be produced.

PRELIMINARY MEDICAL EXAMINATION. To lessen the chances of subsequent disappointment, candidates are advised to present themselves for preliminary medical and dental examination at the nearest headquarters careers office and at some time before sitting for the Admiralty educational examination. The preliminary medical examination would be free of charge, but intending candidates would be required to pay their own travelling expenses. It must be clearly understood that the preliminary medical examination is suggested as a guide to candidates and would not influence the final examination mentioned above. Application may, if necessary, be made to the Director of Naval Careers Service, Admiralty, London, S.W. 1, for guidance as to the most convenient Careers office.

CONSENT OF PARENT ON ENTRY. A successful candidate must produce the consent, in writing, of his parent, guardian or nearest relative, to his entering the Navy and engaging to serve for 12 years (Continuous Service) from the age of 18 in addition to whatever period may be served before he attains that age.

A serving rating who is a successful candidate must similarly produce written consent to his transfer to Artificer Apprentice and to the change of engagement entailed.

CANDIDATES WITH SERVICE CLAIMS

Candidates with Service claims will be selected for entry in preference to others of equal ability. An application for a Service nomination is not an application to be a candidate. This must be rendered separately by the appropriate authority. Candidates are recommended by Commanders-in-Chief at home and abroad, the Admiral Commanding Reserves, Flag Officers Commanding in Home Waters, and the Commandant General Royal Marines.

Candidates must be sons of Commissioned Officers, Chief Petty Officers or Petty Officers of the Royal Navy; Commissioned Officers or Non-Commissioned Officers, of or above the rank of Sergeant, of Royal Marines; Clerks, Draughtsmen, Inspectors and Foremen of the Artisan branches, or skilled Artisans not below the grade of Chargeman, of H.M. Dockyards. Service nominations are restricted to:—

(*a*) boys whose fathers are dead;

(*b*) boys whose fathers have been invalided or who have, for some similar reason, strong claims to special consideration on compassionate grounds;

(*c*) boys whose fathers can show long and faithful service, or other sound reasons for consideration.

In allotting Service nominations under subheading (*a*), Their Lordships preference will be given to boys whose fathers have been killed in action, lost at sea on active service, or killed on duty; or have died of wounds in action or injuries received on duty, within 6 months from the date of such actions or injuries. Boys who are ineligible solely because their fathers were below the rank or grade specified in the paragraph above may be included in the recommendations for nomination if considered deserving and suitable candidates. Their names will, however, be considered after those of candidates whose fathers were of the necessary rank or grade.

Parents, if serving, should apply for a recommendation through the Commanding Officer of the ship or establishment in which they are serving, who will transmit the request to the appropriate authority. If not serving, parents should apply to the Commander-in-Chief at the nearest Home Port. Royal Marines, if not serving afloat, should apply to the Director of Pay and Records, Royal Marines, Melvill Camp, Eastney, Southsea.

Recommendations by one of the authorities quoted above can be accepted at the Admiralty at any time after the boy has attained the age of 14 years 9 months. The latest date for the receipt of recommendations is the closing date for the receipt of applications for the last examination for which the boy is eligible by age.

Candidates will be eligible for nomination to an apprenticeship in connection with any competition held after the receipt of the recommendation at the Admiralty. If a candidate fails to qualify at the first attempt and competes on one or more further occasions, the original recommendation for a Service nomination holds good.

A brief note of the father's services and of the family circumstances must be given.

In exceptional circumstances officers and men holding the ranks or rates mentioned above may apply for a recommendation for boys to whom they stand in the position of guardian. Independent

Digitized by Google

evidence that the boy has been brought up by his guardian for 5 years or more should be forwarded with the recommendation.

THE TRAINING OF AN ARTIFICER

On entering the Navy the Artificer Apprentice joins H.M.S. *Fisgard*, the Royal Naval Artificers' Training Establishment at Torpoint, Cornwall. Here he lives and is educated free of charge in an establishment run on the lines of a good technical college. He is appointed to one of the Houses, each of which is named after a famous Admiral, and his work and recreational activities are directed by the House Tutor and House Officer.

The Apprentice spends three terms, which last 12 months, in H.M.S. *Fisgard*. During this time, he is trained in general craftsmanship, including woodwork, fitting, metal working and machining as appropriate. He is also taught the rudimentary principles of all types of machinery to be encountered in the Service.

The educational side of the training of Artificer Apprentices is along the broad lines of the Ordinary National Certificate and all apprentices also have opportunities to sit for General Certificate of Education examinations.

CATEGORY AND TRADE SELECTION. At the end of one term at H.M.S. *Fisgard* the Apprentice is asked which category he would like to join—Aircraft, Engine Room, Electrical, Control (Weapons) or Shipwright. It cannot be guaranteed that he will enter any particular category, but his wishes and his aptitude are carefully considered. During his last 4 months at H.M.S. *Fisgard* he starts on the specialized work of the category to which he has been allocated.

Within the Engine Room category, Apprentices specialise in various trades, namely, fitting and turning. Here again, consideration is given to the Apprentice's preference, but his aptitude and the demands of the Service will determine the final choice.

SPECIALIST COURSES. After leaving H.M.S. *Fisgard*, Aircraft Artificer Apprentices join H.M.S. *Condor*, the Royal Naval Artificers' Training Establishment at Arbroath, Scotland. Apprentices of the Electrical and Control (Weapons) Categories join H.M.S. *Collingwood*, the Royal Naval Electrical School near Fareham, Hants., and from there Electrical (Air) and Radio Electrical Artificer Apprentices (Air) go on to H.M.S. *Ariel*, the Royal Naval Air Electrical School, Lee-on-Solent, Hants. Engine Room and Shipwright Apprentices go to H.M.S. *Caledonia*, the Royal Naval Artificers' Training Establishment at Rosyth on the Firth of Forth; these apprentices go to sea for the last 4 months of their apprenticeship.

After eight terms' training, Aircraft Artificer Apprentices spend one year at an air station gaining practical experience before returning to H.M.S. *Condor* for a further year's training.

Electrical Artificers (Air) and Radio Electrical Artificers (Air) do the same after nine terms' training but spend only eight months at an air station.

At these training establishments and in ships, apprentices receive both theoretical and practical instruction in the operation and upkeep of the machinery and other equipment of the kind for which they will later be responsible. There will, for instance, be lathe work, the taking to pieces and assembling of engines and pumps, aircraft and electrical components, in addition to lectures in which the function of these machines is explained.

At these specialist training establishments, academic work proceeds in parallel with the technical instruction for most of the time. The brighter apprentice should gain the Ordinary National Certificate in mechanical or electrical engineering or naval architecture according to Branch.

Throughout the apprenticeship great emphasis is put on the development of character and powers of leadership to fit the apprentices for the positions of responsibility which they will subsequently hold in the Service.

PASSING-OUT EXAMINATION. Naval Artificer Apprentices of each category have to pass an examination and a practical test set for their category, and provided they are successful they are rated Artificer 3rd Class on completion of their apprenticeship and go to sea.

Further details and pamphlets describing the entry may be obtained on application to the Director of Naval Careers Service, Admiralty, London, S.W.1, or at any R.N. and R.M. Careers Office.

ENTRY OF CIVILIAN CRAFT APPRENTICES

EXTRACTS FROM THE REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF CRAFT APPRENTICES TO THE VARIOUS TRADES IN HER MAJESTY'S DOCKYARDS AND NAVAL ESTABLISHMENTS AT HOME.

1. Vacancies for appointments as craft apprentices to the various trades (including Shipwrights, Engine, Armament, Ship and Electrical Fitters, Fitters M.T., Boilermakers, Coppersmiths, Founders, Joiners, Painters, Patternmakers, Plumbers, Sailmakers, Smiths, Turners, Welders, Riveter/Iron Caulkers, etc.) in Her Majesty's Dockyards at Chatham, Portsmouth, Devonport, Rosyth, and, in certain trades only, at H.M. Naval Base, Portland, the R.N. Aircraft Yard, Fleetlands, Hants., the R.N. Aircraft Yard, Belfast, the R.N. Torpedo Factory, Alexandria, Dunbartonshire, and the Naval Armament Depots at Antrim, Northern Ireland, Caerwent, Trecwn, Beith, Broughton Moor, Milford Haven and Wrabness, and to the Naval Construction Research Establishment, Dunfermline, are open to public competition, and written examinations for these appointments will be held on the third Tuesday and Wednesday in February, the fourth Tuesday and Wednesday in May, and the third Tuesday and Wednesday in October of each year. The number of vacancies in the respective trades in each Dockyard and Naval Establishment will be fixed before each examination, but no undertaking is given that any apprenticeship will be offered for any of the above-named Dockyards or Naval Establishments, or in any trade.

2. Apprenticeships in certain Establishments may also be offered to boys who satisfy an interviewing board as to their suitability and who are able to perform satisfactorily an aptitude and intelligence test (*see* paragraph 13).

3. All applications for the forms to be filled up by persons who wish to compete must be sent to the *Secretary of the Admiralty* (*Labour Branch*), *Bath*. Care must be taken that the forms when filled up reach the Admiralty on or before the date given on the application form for the competition in question. This will normally be 4 weeks before the date of the examination. No forms received after the date fixed can be considered.

No candidate will be allowed to compete at any examination for entry as an apprentice at more than one Dockyard or Naval Establishment.

4. *Nationality and Age.*—A candidate will not be eligible for appointment as a craft apprentice unless:

(*a*) at all times since his birth he has been either a British subject or a citizen of the Irish Republic;

(*b*) he was born in a country or territory which is, or then was, within the Commonwealth or in the Irish Republic;

(*c*) each of his parents was born in a country or territory which is, or then was, within the Commonwealth or in the Irish Republic and is,

Digitized by Google

or was at death, a British subject or a citizen of the Irish Republic and has or had been one or the other at all times from birth.

Exceptions to this rule may only be made with the authority of the Admiralty.

Enquiries should be forwarded to the Secretary of the Admiralty (Labour Branch), Bath.

Candidates must be not less than 15 nor more than 17 years of age on the following dates*:—

February examination ..	1st May
May examination	1st September
October examination ..	1st January

Evidence of age and character will not be required before the examination, but candidates successful in it will not be eligible for appointment unless they satisfy the Admiralty on these points.

5. Every candidate entered must be in good health and of sound constitution, and be free, as far as can be ascertained, from any disease or defect that would unfit him for the duties of a tradesman. His hearing must be unimpaired; and the sight of both eyes must be sufficiently good for the performance of any work that may be required of him. He will be required to pass a medical examination.

Candidates whose vision can be corrected to normal (6/6) by glasses will not be rejected on the ground of defective eyesight; but such candidates should bring their glasses with them when presenting themselves for medical examination.

The medical examination of the successful candidates will be held as soon as possible after the result of the examination or aptitude test and interview is known.

6. *The Competitive Examination will be held by the Admiralty so far as circumstances permit, in or near the following centres: Alexandria, Antrim, Caerwent, Belfast, Londonderry, Perth, Portland, Beith, Milford Haven, Broughton Moor, Wrabness, Trecwn, Llangennech, Chatham, Rosyth, Plymouth and Portsmouth. Supplementary centres will be added after the receipt of candidates' applications if the number of candidates in any particular area is sufficient to justify it and arrangements are practicable.

7. *Subjects of Examination.*—The subjects of examination and the maximum number of marks obtainable in each subject are:—

English	200
Elementary Mathematics	200
General Knowledge	100
General Science	200

There will be no pass marks in individual subjects but, to be successful, a candidate must obtain such an aggregate as to satisfy the examiner.

Syllabus

No separate tests will be set in handwriting and spelling, but writing, spelling and the command of English will be taken into account in all subjects.

English. (*Two 1-hour papers.*)

Paper 1. Candidates will be required to write a composition. A choice of subjects will be given. Candidates will be assessed on their ability to express themselves clearly and on their use of English.

Paper 2. Questions will be set on a given prose passage to see whether candidates can read it with understanding. The questions will include summarizing, tests of comprehension, and explanation of difficult words and phrases.

Elementary Mathematics. (*One 2-hour paper.*)

Arithmetical calculations. Vulgar and decimal fractions. Simple graphs. Knowledge and use of the tables required both in the English and Metric systems for the measurement of length, area, volume, capacity, weight, and time. Averages, ratio, proportion, percentages. Calculation of areas of the rectangle, parallelogram, triangle, circle and trapezium. Calculation of areas and volumes related to simple solids such as the rectangular prism, cylinder and cone. Arithmetical use of the theorem of Pythagoras.

The elementary rules of algebra. Use of symbols and factors. Construction of a formula expressing a functional relation or the generalization of an arithmetical result. Simple algebraic fractions. Simple equations.

The properties of the following. Angles at a point. Parallel lines. Angles in a triangle. Angle sum of a polygon. Congruent triangles. Simple triangles. Areas of parallelograms and triangles on the same base and between the same parallels. Pythagoras' theorem. Chords and angles in a circle. Tangents to circles.

The following ruler and compasses constructions and simple loci depending on them: Bisection of angles and straight lines. Construction of perpendiculars to a given line. Construction of an angle equal to a given angle. Construction of angles of 60°, 45° and 30°. Construction of triangles, quadrilaterals and circles from simple data. Construction of tangents to a circle from an external point. Construction of a segment of a circle to contain a given angle.

The simplest properties (including the mensuration) of the cube, rectangular block, right prism, pyramid tetrahedron, cylinder and cone.

Proofs of the properties mentioned above will not be expected, but proofs of simple geometrical riders and constructions depending on these properties may be asked for.

General Science. (*One 2-hour paper.*)

Candidates will be expected to show that they possess a sound knowledge of elementary scientific facts and principles and that they have studied this subject in an experimental manner.

The paper will be in three parts, the first comprising short questions which can be answered in a few words or by completing a diagram and the second and third comprising questions requiring longer written answers or calculations.

The air and its constituents. Oxygen in relation to burning, breathing and rusting. Preparation, properties and uses of oxygen. Carbon dioxide. Air pressure, simple water barometer, simple mercury barometer, aneroid barometer. Experiments to illustrate air pressure. Cyclones and anti-cyclones.

Water, with special reference to plants, animals, clouds (types). The rain cycle. Physical properties. Boiling and freezing points and their determination. Relation between water pressure and depth. Dams and reservoirs. Pressure head (e.g., water tower). Water manometer. Lift and force pumps. Bicycle pump. The siphon. Simple surface tension experiments. Soap bubbles. Capillarity—wicks. Town water supply. Density. Water as a solvent; effect of temperature on solubility, saturated solutions; evaporation; filtration; distillation; crystallization. Synthesis and electrolysis of water.

Physical and chemical changes. Elements, compounds and mixtures. General properties of acids, bases and salts. Chalk, limestone and lime.

Force, weight, the spring balance. Centre of gravity. Moments. Levers. Simple pulleys leading to idea of work and its measurement. Mechanical advantage.

Heat as a form of energy. Thermal expansion. Temperature and its measurement. Fahrenheit and Centigrade scales. Application of liquid and gas expansion in everyday life. Convection, conduction and radiation.

Propagation of light. Pinhole camera. Reflexion at a plane mirror. The periscope. Qualitative treatment of refraction. The spectrum, colour. The eye simply explained.

Sound, production and transmission. Speed of sound. Echoes. The ear simply explained.

* Candidates whose fifteenth birthday anniversary falls on 1st May, 1st September or 1st January will be eligible to compete at the appropriate examination, but not on the occasion when their seventeenth birthday so falls.

Digitized by Google

Simple qualitative treatment of magnets and magnetic materials, lines of force. The earth as a magnet. Magnetic compass.

Electric current, effects of—magnetic, heating, lighting. Simple cells. Electromagnets—simple uses. The electric bell. Switches and fuses.

The main activities of living creatures. Simple study of mammals, birds, amphibians, fish, insects.

Structure of seeds. Conditions for germination and growth. The growing plant. Root system. Stem system. Mineral food. Parts of the flower and their function.

Flower families. Identification of Liliacae, Labiatae, Ranunculacae. Annuals and perennials. Seeds, fruits, nuts and dispersal mechanisms.

Trees, main structure. Identification of common trees.

General Knowledge. (One 1-hour paper.)

Questions will be asked on a wide range of subjects including English Literature, English History and Geography. There will be a wide choice of questions requiring answers ranging from simple one-word answers to longer or more descriptive answers.

Results of Examination

8. Candidates will be informed by letter from the Admiralty of the result of their Examination.

Those candidates up to the required number who obtain the greatest number of marks in the examination will be eligible for appointment as craft apprentices, and, subject to requirements, they will be allowed to select their trades according to their position on the Examination List. Entrants to the first year of an Ordinary Certificate Course in the Dockyard Technical Colleges will be selected from apprentices entering from the written examination.

9. Apprentices will be bound by deeds to serve for 5 years, and no candidate will be entered unless some relative or friend is able and willing to undertake the duty of the second party to the indenture for the support, etc., of the apprentice during his apprenticeship.

Pay of Apprentices

10. The current provincial weekly rates of pay are as follows:—

First year	67s. 1d.
Second year	80s. 4d.
Third year	111s. 2d.
Fourth year	131s. 3d.
Fifth year	155s. 7d.
Apprentices over 20:	
Third year	159s. 2d.
Fourth year	164s. 11d.
Fifth year	174s. 5d.

Note.—Founder apprentices are paid 7s. 0d. a week more than the basic rates paid to other apprentices. Patternmaker Apprentices are paid 1s. 0d. a week more than the above rates in the second year, 2s. 0d. in the third year, 3s. 0d. in the fourth year, and 4s. 0d. in the fifth year.

On completion of 5 years' apprenticeship, apprentices suitable for retention will be entered at the tradesman's rate.

11. Three free travel warrants (second class) may be issued annually to apprentices employed at a distance from their homes, and who are living in lodgings or hostels; additional warrants may be issued in certain exceptional circumstances.

12. Maintenance allowance of up to 46s. 0d. weekly, according to wages received, is payable to apprentices, who, whether on first appointment or on subsequent transfer, are required for service reasons to take up duty at a place beyond reasonable daily travelling distance of their homes. The allowance ceases when the weekly wage exceeds 156s. 0d.

ENTRY OF CRAFT APPRENTICES WITHOUT WRITTEN EXAMINATION

13. Craft apprenticeships will also be offered to boys within the stipulated age limits who satisfy an interviewing Board as to their suitability and are able to perform satisfactorily an intelligence and aptitude test. Notice of entry by interview will be given in the local Press from time to time, and candidates should address their applications to the Head of the Establishment at which they wish to be considered for entry. Boys accepted for apprenticeship by this means will be required to complete a period of 6 months' probationary service. On satisfactory completion of this service indentures will be signed, dated with the original date of their entry.

14. Selection of trades will be permitted so far as vacancies allow, a proportion of the vacancies in each trade being reserved for such entrants.

15. All apprentices entered in this way will commence in the pre-engineering course or Lower School of the Dockyard Technical College. They may at the end of the first or second year be selected for admission to the Ordinary National Certificate Course, having regard to the needs of the Service and their performance in the Lower School.

16. Otherwise their conditions of service and training will be the same as those of examination entrants.

N.B.—The details of the School Training of apprentices and other particulars are given in the Regulations which may be obtained on application to the Secretary of the Admiralty (Labour Branch), Bath or to the Superintendent of one of Her Majesty's Dockyards (*see* paragraph 1), or Naval Establishments.

The foregoing regulations, which supersede all earlier issues, relate primarily to craft apprenticeships in the shipbuilding and mechanical and electrical engineering departments of the Dockyards, but will also be adhered to as far as practicable in respect of apprentices in the Naval Armament Supply and Navy Works Departments. These regulations will be followed generally; but they are issued for information only and are subject to such modifications as Their Lordships may from time to time consider desirable.

ENTRY OF CIVILIAN STUDENT APPRENTICES

EXTRACTS FROM THE REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF STUDENT APPRENTICES IN THE ROYAL DOCKYARDS AND AIRCRAFT YARDS AT HOME.

1. The aim of the student apprentice scheme is to train young men to serve as draughtsmen or technical officers in Royal Dockyards and Aircraft Yards.

2. These apprenticeships provide a full course of practical and theoretical training normally lasting 5 years, with opportunities to specialise in Naval Architecture, Marine Engineering, Electrical Engineering, or Aircraft Engineering. All apprentices who complete the course will be offered posts as Draughtsmen with the Admiralty. They will also be well qualified to apply for other suitable posts in the Admiralty or in other Government departments.

3. Student apprentices who achieve a suitable standard at the fourth year qualifying examination will be considered for cadetships, and those appointed as Probationary Assistant Constructors or Probationary Assistant Electrical Engineers will receive a further 3 or 4 years training to honours degree standard at the Royal Naval Colleges at Plymouth and Greenwich.

4. The Student Apprentice scheme is quite separate from the scheme for Craft Apprentices in the Admiralty service. The latter are trained to

Digitized by Google

become fully qualified craftsmen and have opportunities for promotion to Draughtsmen or Technical Officers.

5. Vacancies, for boys only, for appointment as student apprentices in the Royal Dockyards at Chatham, Devonport, Portsmouth and Rosyth are open to public competition. Successful candidates assigned to Portsmouth will have the opportunity to transfer to the Royal Naval Aircraft Yard at Fleetlands, Hants., at the end of the first year of their apprenticeship. Examinations for these appointments will normally be held in April of each year; a limited number of vacancies will be offered for competition. Candidates will be asked on their application forms to list, in order of preference, the establishments at which they will be willing to serve their apprenticeship. Subject to vacancies being available, successful candidates will be assigned to the establishment of their first choice, but assignment will be made according to the position of candidates in the order of merit. Candidates will not be allowed to change their order of preference or to make any addition to it after the first day of the written examination; although it may be necessary to transfer a student apprentice to another establishment at the beginning of, or during his apprenticeship.

6. *Applications.*—Examinations will be conducted by the Civil Service Commissioners. Intending candidates should write to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6 Burlington Gardens, London, W.1, for application forms as soon as possible after the 1st December of the preceding year. The forms, when filled up, should reach the Civil Service Commission on or before the closing date given on the application form for the competition in question; this will normally be about the end of January or early in February.

7. *Age and Character.*—Candidates must be at least 16 and under 18 years of age on the 1st September of the year in which they are examined.* Evidence of age will not be required before the examination, but successful candidates will not be eligible for appointment unless they satisfy the Admiralty on both age and character.

8. *Nationality.*—A candidate will not be eligible for appointment as a student apprentice unless:—

(*a*) at all times since his birth he has been either a British subject or a citizen of the Irish Republic;

(*b*) he was born in a country or territory which is, or then was, within the Commonwealth or in the Irish Republic;

(*c*) each of his parents was born in a country or territory which is, or then was, within the Commonwealth or in the Irish Republic and is, or was at death, a British subject or a citizen of the Irish Republic and has or had been one or the other at all times from birth.

Exceptions to this rule may only be made with the authority of the Admiralty.

Enquiries on questions of nationality should be addressed to the Secretary of the Admiralty (Labour Branch), Bath.

9. *Place of Examination.*—The examination will be held, so far as circumstances permit, in or near the following centres:—

Aberdeen	Bournemouth	Coventry
Aberystwyth	Brighton	Darlington
Ashford (Kent)	Bristol	Dundee
Barnsley	Cambridge	Dunfermline
Barnstaple	Cardiff	Edinburgh
Bedford	Carlisle	Exeter
Belfast	Chatham	Glasgow
Birmingham	Chelmsford	Grimsby
Blackburn	Cheltenham	Guildford
Blackpool	Chester	Harrogate
Bolton	Colwyn Bay	Haverfordwest
Hull	Newport (Mon.)	Southampton
Inverness	Norwich	Stockton-on-Tees
Ipswich	Nottingham	Stoke-on-Trent
Leeds	Oxford	Swansea
Leicester	Peterborough	Taunton
Lincoln	Plymouth	Truro
Liverpool	Portsmouth	Tunbridge Wells
London	Preston	Warrington
Londonderry	Reading	Worcester
Manchester	Salisbury	Workington
Newcastle-upon-Tyne	Sheffield	York
	Shrewsbury	

but the final list will not be decided until it is known how many candidates wish to be examined at each centre.

10. *Subjects of Examination.*—The examination will be in two parts:—

		Maximum Marks
Part I	A written examination:	
	Mathematics	200
	Physics and Chemistry	150
	English	100
Part II	An interview	

Candidates must take all three subjects of the written examination and reach a standard satisfactory to the Civil Service Commissioners in each of them. Of those candidates who obtain the highest marks in the written examination a certain number, to be determined by the Commissioners, will be interviewed.

The Selection Board will recommend to the Commissioners the candidates who are considered most suitable for appointment, and will arrange them in order of merit, taking into account each candidate's record, his personal qualities, and his work in the written examination.

Syllabus†

Handwriting, spelling and use of English will be taken into account in all subjects.

Mathematics. (One 2½-hour paper.)

(*a*) Arithmetical calculations. Vulgar and decimal fractions. Knowledge and use of the tables required both in the Imperial and Metric systems for the measurement of length, area, volume, capacity, weight and time. Averages, ratio, proportion, percentages.

(*b*) Construction of a formula expressing a functional relation or the generalisation of an arithmetical result. Interpretation, evaluation, and easy manipulation of a formula. Easy factors, including the factors of quadratic expressions. Simple algebraic fractions. Simple equations, quadratic equations, and linear simultaneous equations in two variables. Use of indices. Use of logarithms. Graphs from statistical data. Graphs of algebraic functions. Application of graphs to the solution of equations and to the determination of maxima and minima.

(*c*) The properties of the following:—Angles at a point. Parallel lines. Interior and exterior angles of a triangle. Angle-sum of a polygon. Congruent triangles. Isosceles, equilateral, and right-angled triangles—including the theorem of Pythagoras, its converse, and its extensions. Parallelograms, rect-

* Candidates whose birthday anniversary falls on 1st September will be eligible to sit at the examination held in the year in which they attain 16 years of age, but not at the examination held in the year in which they attain 18 years of age.

† Pamphlets containing reprints of the question papers set at previous examinations (price 9d. each, post free 11½d.) may be obtained either direct from H.M. Stationery Office, or through any bookseller. Branches of the Stationery Office are at York House, Kingsway, London, W.C.2; 13a Castle Street, Edinburgh, 2; 39–41 King Street, Manchester, 2; 109 St. Mary Street, Cardiff; 2 Edmund Street, Birmingham, 3; 50 Fairfax Street, Bristol, 1; 80 Chichester Street, Belfast. Ask for pamphlet "Series SAOC". Each pamphlet in this series contains reprints of the question papers for one examination, but pamphlets for more than one examination are often available. Unless otherwise requested the most recent pamphlet in stock will be supplied.

Digitized by Google

angles, squares, rhombuses, and trapezia—including area properties. Circles—including angle and chord properties. Tangents to a circle—including the alternate segment theorem and its converse. Similar triangles—including the relationship between the areas of similar triangles. Bisectors of the interior and exterior angles of a triangle.

(*d*) The following ruler and compasses constructions and simple loci depending on them:—Bisection of angles and straight lines. Construction of perpendiculars to a given line. Construction of an angle equal to a given angle. Construction of angles of 60°, 45° and 30°. Construction of triangles, quadrilaterals, and circles from simple data, including the inscribed, escribed, and circumscribed circles of a triangle. Division of a straight line into a given number of equal parts or in a given ratio. Construction of a triangle equal in area to a given quadrilateral and of a square equal in area to a given rectangle. Construction of tangents to a circle from an external point. Construction of a segment of a circle to contain a given angle.

(*e*) The simplest properties—including the mensuration—of the cube, rectangular block, right prism, tetrahedron, pyramid, right circular cylinder, right circular cone, and sphere.

(*f*) Proofs of the properties and constructions mentioned in sub-paragraphs (*c*), (*d*) and (*e*) will not be expected, but proofs of geometrical riders and constructions depending on these properties may be asked for.

(*g*) The sine, cosine, and tangent of an acute angle. Solution of triangles by division into right-angled triangles.

(*h*) In addition easy questions within the syllabus may be set on the following topics:—map problems, the determination of a position by means of two bearings, simple heights and distances involving the solution of right-angled triangles by the use of trigonometrical tables.

(*i*) Candidates will be expected to be familiar with the use of the oblique stroke as a division sign, e.g., in the formula $xy/(x+y)$.

Physics and Chemistry. (*One 2½-hour paper.*)

Physics.—Elementary study of the simple pendulum. Density and specific gravity; the flotation of bodies in liquid and in air; the principle of Archimedes. Atmospheric pressure; simple mercury and aneroid barometers; pumps. Boyle's Law.

Force, weight, the spring balance. The triangle and parallelogram of forces. Moments; centre of gravity. Levers, pulleys, inclined plane. Work and its measurement. Simple treatment of mechanical advantage, velocity ratio, efficiency and the effect of friction. Velocity and acceleration.

Heat as a form of energy; transformation and conservation of energy. Thermal expansion of solids, liquids and gases treated qualitatively; Charles's law. Thermometers. Units of heat; specific heat; calorific value of fuels. Change of state; melting point; boiling point; latent heat. Convection, conduction, and radiation.

Propagation of light; shadows and eclipses. Reflection of light at plane surfaces. Qualitative treatment of refraction; refraction by a prism; the use of prisms. Formation of the spectrum from white light. Colour. The uses of, and simple experiments with, convex and concave mirrors and lenses; determination of the position and size of an image by graphical methods. The eye; long and short sight, the use of spectacles.

Elementary properties of magnets; the mapping of magnetic fields; the earth as a magnet. Elementary treatment of static electricity; electroscopes, condensers. Simple voltaic cell; Leclanche and Daniell cells. Use and care of either lead or iron type of accumulator. The ampere, the coulomb; potential difference, electromotive force, the volt; the watt, kilowatt, and kilowatt hour. The chemical effect of an electric current. The magnetic effect of an electric current. Electromagnets, application in electric bells and telephones. Galvanometers and ammeters, including moving-coil instruments. Ohm's law, resistance. Ammeter shunts, voltmeters. The heating effect of an electric current. The use of switches and fuses. The simpler phenomena of electro-magnetic induction; the principle of the dynamo, motor, and transformer.

Chemistry.—Physical and chemical changes. Elements, mixtures, and compounds. Atoms and molecules. Symbols, formulae, and equations.

Soluble and insoluble substances. Determination of the solubility of solids in water. Solubility curves. Methods of separating substances by filtration, solution and crystallisation, distillation.

The air and its main constituents. Air and oxygen in relation to burning, rusting, and respiration. The preparation and properties of oxygen. Oxidation and reduction. Acidic, basic, and neutral oxides. Acids and alkalis, bases, salts. Neutralisation; the preparation of salts.

The physical and chemical properties of water. The preparation of hydrogen from water and from acids. The properties of hydrogen. The preparation and properties of carbon dioxide. Carbonates and bicarbonates; washing soda and baking soda; chalk, limestone. Quick lime, and slaked lime. Hardness of water, the softening of hard water. Carbon, carbon monoxide, the production of coal-gas. Nitrogen, ammonia, nitric acid, nitrates. Sulphur dioxide and trioxide, sulphuric acid, sulphates. Common salt, chlorine, hydrochloric acid, bleaching powder. The oxygen, nitrogen, and carbon cycles in nature.

The winning of the more important metals. The general characteristics and the chief domestic and industrial uses of metals. A more detailed study of sodium, calcium, copper, and iron and of their chief compounds. (A knowledge of technical details will not be required.)

Sufficient choice of questions will be given so that full marks may be gained by a candidate who does not attempt questions on chemistry.

English. (*Two papers.*)

Paper I (1 hour). Candidates will be required to write an essay for which a choice of subjects will be given. Candidates will be assessed mainly on their command of English and on their ability to express themselves clearly.

Paper II (1¼ hours). Candidates will be required to summarise a passage and may be asked to answer questions on it. Other tests in the understanding and use of the language will also be set.

Interview

The purpose of the interview is to test those qualities which may not be revealed by written examination. The interview board will usually consist of three or more interviewers who will question each candidate mainly on his own interests and experience. The board's object is to bring out the candidate's personal qualities and to take account of the range and depth of his interests and the use he has made of his opportunities. Thus the ground covered in the interview will be different for each candidate and a definite syllabus cannot be laid down as for the written examination. Candidates will, however, be expected to have some knowledge of current affairs and matters of everyday interest. The interview should present no special difficulty to a boy of average intelligence who takes a normal interest in major topics of the day.

11. *Results of Examination.*—Candidates will be informed by letter of the result of their examination.

The candidates highest in order of merit will be declared successful, provided they reach the required standard, up to the number of vacancies available.

12. *Travelling Expenses.*—The Commission will pay travelling expenses within the United Kingdom after the first 12s. 6d. If a candidate has to spend more than this on travel by bus or second class rail from his normal place of residence (or from the place of landing in the United Kingdom in the case of candidates from overseas) to the places of examination and interview, the amount over 12s. 6d. will be refunded. For written

Digitized by Google

examinations such refund will normally be based on the cost of travel by bus or second class rail to the nearest centre.

Expenses incurred in travel to this country from abroad cannot be paid by the Civil Service Commission.

Candidates who live within reasonable distance of the places of examination and interview will normally be expected to travel there and back each day. If, however, a candidate lives in the United Kingdom and is obliged to pay for accommodation, or for a sleeping berth on a train or ship, the Commissioners will refund reasonable expenses on evening meal, bed and breakfast up to a maximum of 35s. for each night necessarily spent away from home. A claim for this refund must be supported by a receipted bill or voucher for each night's accommodation. Apart from this, expenses on accommodation and meals cannot be refunded.

Candidates from abroad may receive subsistence within the United Kingdom on the same basis as candidates living in the United Kingdom, but it will cover only those nights necessarily spent at the place of examination or interview or travelling in a sleeping berth. It will not cover any other night, e.g. nights which may have to be spent at the port of arrival or departure (or elsewhere) because sailing times do not match examination or interview dates or because departures are delayed.

13. *Medical Examination.*—A candidate appointed to a student apprenticeship must be in good health and of sound constitution and be free, as far as can be ascertained, from any disease or defect that would unfit him for permanent appointment in the Civil Service. His hearing must be unimpaired, and the sight of both eyes must be sufficiently good for the performance of any duties that may be required of him. He will be required to pass a medical examination.

Candidates whose vision can be corrected to normal (6/6) by glasses will not be rejected on the ground of defective eyesight, but such candidates should bring their glasses with them when presenting themselves for medical examination.

The medical examination of successful candidates will be held as soon as possible after the result of the competitive examination is known.

14. *Canvassing.*—Any attempt on the part of candidates to enlist support for their applications through Members of Parliament or other influential persons, except as referees to be named by them in their application forms, will disqualify them for appointment.

15. *Security.*—The Government have decided that no one may be employed in the Civil Service in connection with work the nature of which is vital to the security of the State if he is or has recently been a member of the British Communist Party or of a Fascist organization; or if in such a way as to raise legitimate doubts about his reliability, he is or has recently been sympathetic to Communism or Fascism, or associated with Communists or Fascists or their sympathizers, or is susceptible to Communist or Fascist pressure.

16. *Commencement of Training.*—Successful candidates will be expected to start their training early in September of the year in which they compete. Candidates are advised to continue their education until the end of the summer term and to take the appropriate examination, e.g., General Certificate of Education or Stage 1 of the Ordinary National Certificate course.

17. *Pay.*—The weekly rates of pay of student apprentices are:—

Year	*Under* 20	20 *or over*
	s. d.	s. d.
1st	80 4	—
2nd	111 2	—
3rd	131 3	159 2
4th	155 7	164 11
5th	—	174 5

18. *Maintenance Allowance.*—Student apprentices who, on first appointment or on subsequent transfer, are required for service reasons to take up duty at a place beyond reasonable daily travelling distance from their homes and in consequence are obliged to live away from their homes, may be paid a maintenance allowance of up to 31s. 0d. weekly.

19. *Travel Concessions.*—Student apprentices who are employed at a distance from their homes and who are living in lodgings or hostels will be eligible for three free travel warrants (second class) a year to their homes. Additional warrants may be issued in certain circumstances.

20. *Working Hours.*—A five-day week of 42 hours is worked by students in the Royal Dockyards and Aircraft Yards.

21. *Leave and Paid Holidays.*—Two weeks' annual leave with pay will be granted in addition to Bank Holidays and special Closed Days such as the Queen's Birthday.

22. *Sick Pay.*—After six months' qualifying service student apprentices may be allowed up to 13 weeks' sick leave on full pay during any period of 12 months.

23. *Deeds.*—Student apprentices will be bound by deeds to serve for 5 years, and no successful candidate will be employed unless some relative or friend is able and willing to undertake the duty of the second party to the deed for the support of the apprentice during his apprenticeship. A student apprentice will not be required to sign the Deed of Apprenticeship until he has completed his first year of service and has thereupon been allocated to a Department. The Deed will then become effective from his date of entry and will apprentice him to a craft in the Department to which he is attached. One advantage of signing a craft deed will be that a student apprentice who does not pass an annual examination will be able, if he wishes, to continue as a craft apprentice and in due course gain promotion to the drawing office or technical classes (see paragraph 26).

24. *Training.*—During the first year the student apprentice will be given training of a general nature, including instruction in the use of tools, a knowledge of dockyard and air yard routines, etc. He will then be assigned to one or other of the three main engineering departments of the dockyards (constructive, mechanical engineering and electrical engineering), or to an air yard or to an armament establishment. Allocation of apprentices to particular departments or establishments will, subject to Service requirements, have regard to the student apprentices' abilities and preferences. For the following 2 years he will receive more specialised instruction in the work of the department or establishment to which he has been assigned. The fourth year will consist of instruction in the drawing office. During the fifth year training will be given in the wider aspects of the apprentice's future duties.

25. During the course of the first year's training, the apprentices will be given marks in accordance with the ability they have shown. At the end of the period they will take an examination, and on the results of this examination and the marks obtained during the year the Admiralty will decide whether they are qualified to proceed to the next stage of training.

26. Student apprentices will be expected to show diligence both in their practical and theoretical training, and will be examined at the end of their second, third and fourth years. Any student who does not qualify at the end of the first, second or third year will be given the option of being discharged or of continuing as a craft apprentice and following an Ordinary National Certificate course. If there is a special reason, e.g., sickness, why a student fails to reach an adequate standard he may, on the recommendation of his officers, be permitted to repeat the year's course. Repetition of a year's course will, however, be allowed only once during apprenticeship.

27. Student apprentices will be required to qualify at the examination held at the end of the fourth year. Students who fail to qualify in one or two subjects only may be permitted to continue their studies and to be re-examined in those subjects at the end of the

Digitized by Google

following term. Any students who fail to qualify, whether at the original examination or after re-examination, will be liable to be transferred to the craft apprenticeship stream, but subject to recommendation by the Superintendent, may be permitted to complete a full 5 years' training. Any students who leave after a period of training will be given a certificate showing the nature of the training they have received.

28. *Outline of Dockyard Technical College Course.*—The aim of the students' course in the Dockyard Technical colleges is to impart a sound, broad-based grounding in fundamental technology. All students will be required to complete this course; advanced specialist training in one particular field—Naval Architecture, Marine Engineering, Electrical Engineering or Aircraft Engineering—will be given partly by professional lectures.

All students will attend the Dockyard Technical College for 16 hours a week, and will be granted facilities for private study during working hours. Provision will be made for student apprentices who do not hold specific G.C.E. passes to obtain them as necessary during the early part of the course.

29. *Employment on Completion of Training.*—Immediately on completion of their training all qualified students will be appointed as confirmed draughtsmen, a permanent non-industrial appointment. This is subject to an undertaking in each case that the student is willing to serve with the Admiralty anywhere at Home or Abroad, and a declaration that he has no objection to Military Service on the grounds of conscience. Qualified students will also be eligible in due course for transfer to Technical Class Grade III posts. Before appointment in a permanent capacity they will be required to satisfy the Civil Service Commissioners on health and other points.

Most ex-students who complete the five-year course will serve for a spell both as draughtsmen and technical class officers in order to obtain experience of both drawing office and practical work before being promoted above the basic grade. Their promotion to Leading Draughtsman or to Technical Class Grade II will be through normal promotion board procedure and without further written examination. When promotion to either Leading Draughtsman or Technical Class Grade II has been gained, the individual officer will not normally thereafter be transferred from the one to the other of these classes, and would secure further advancement by normal promotion board procedure.

Details of the salaries* which are paid to the grades mentioned, and to the higher grades which may be attained, are as follows:—

		Per annum
(*a*)	Draughtsman	£ 627—1,033
	Leading Draughtsman ..	£1,033—1,206
	Senior Draughtsman ..	£1,266—1,509
	Chief Draughtsman ..	£1,568—1,893
	Drawing Office Manager ..	£1,898—2,132

		Per annum
(*b*)	T.C. Grade III	£ 860—1,028
	T.C. Grade II	£1,028—1,173
	T.C. Grade I	£1,173—1,444
	T.C. Grade B	£1,444—1,666
	T.C. Grade A	£1,541—1,817
	Super Grade A	£2,001—2,347

(*a*) Minimum linked to age 21

(*b*) „ „ „ „ 26

30. *Special training opportunities.*—From students who achieve a suitable standard in the qualifying examination held at the end of their fourth year (*see* paragraph 27) and who have suitable personal qualities, a few may be selected for special training as Naval Constructors or Electrical Engineers. Students so selected will be appointed to the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon, Plymouth, and subsequently to the Royal Naval College, Greenwich, for an advanced course in naval architecture or electrical engineering, with a view to their eventual entry into the Royal Corps of Naval Constructors, or the Corps of Admiralty Civilian Electrical Engineers.

31. Opportunities will also exist for suitably qualified student apprentices to compete for Cadetships in the Executive, Electrical, Engineering, and Supply and Secretariat Branches of the Royal Navy, First Appointments in the Royal Marines, Studentships at the Royal Military College of Science, Shrivenham, particulars of which are announced from time to time, and for posts as Assistant Experimental Officers in the Scientific Civil Service. These will be by means of open competitions conducted by the Civil Service Commission.

32. While these regulations will be followed generally, it should be clearly understood that they are subject to such modifications as the Admiralty may from time to time consider desirable.

* These are National rates which may alter. London rates are slightly higher.

Digitized by Google

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF NURSING SISTERS

Entry into Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service as Nursing Sister will in the first instance be on a Short Service basis, and appointments will be made under the following regulations:

Qualifications

1. Must be a fully trained Nurse registered under the Nurse's Registration Act, 1957.

2. To produce certificates of training for at least 3 years at a large civil hospital which is provided with Matron and staff of Nursing Sisters and in which male adult patients are received for medical and surgical treatment, and have at least 1 year's experience since qualifying.

3. To be single or a widow without children.

4. Candidates will be required to attend at the Admiralty for interview and medical examination.

5. Candidates must be British subjects and the daughters of British subjects. In doubtful cases the burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity.

Pay and Allowances

6. The pay and allowances, etc., of Nursing Officers are contained in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

Leave

7. A maximum of 42 days leave is allowed annually and three free return railway journeys are permitted for leave purposes. Reduced fares are available for additional journeys.

Uniform

8. Each Nursing Officer will be provided with uniform or an allowance in lieu on joining. The upkeep of uniform will be at the Nursing Officer's own expense. Nursing Officers who fail to serve for 3 years from date of entry will be liable, at the Admiralty's discretion, to refund a portion or whole of the initial cost of the uniform.

Messing

9. Nursing Officers will be messed, but will be liable to pay up to 2s. a day towards the maintenance of their Mess; apart from this no charge is made for board and lodging.

Conditions of Service

10. Successful candidates will be appointed as Nursing Sisters for a period of 4 years Short Service, which may be changed to 6 years or 8 years. On leaving the Service at the end of the Short Service engagement they will be eligible for a gratuity at the rate of £131 15s. (tax free) for each year of service.

11. To serve wherever required, and to do any type of Nursing.

12. To be liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to be unsuitable for retention. Nursing Officers will be required to resign on marriage.

Counting of Civil Hospital Time

13. An ante-date of seniority may be allowed on entry to those who held suitable appointments in civil hospitals, or have undergone other special experience in their profession prior to entry into the Service. Such time will count for seniority for eligibility for increased pay and for promotion to Senior Nursing Sister. The suitability of appointments to count for ante-date of seniority will be decided by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

Transfer to the Permanent List

14. Nursing Officers are transferred to the Permanent List at the discretion of the Admiralty, and in determining the number to be transferred regard will be paid to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for officers on the Permanent List.

15. Promotion is made to Senior Nursing Sister on attaining 4 years' seniority as a Nursing Sister and to Superintending Sister on attaining 8 years' seniority as a Senior Nursing Sister. Promotion to higher ranks will be by selection.

QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE RESERVE

Full details of conditions of service and enrolment of Reserve Nursing Sisters can be obtained on application to the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

Digitized by Google

HONOURS AND DECORATIONS FOR WHICH THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES ARE ELIGIBLE

THE VICTORIA CROSS

The Victoria Cross may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy, or of the Royal Marines, for "most conspicuous bravery or some daring or pre-eminent act of valour or self-sacrifice or extreme devotion to duty in the presence of the enemy on land or at sea."

The Victoria Cross may be awarded posthumously. It carries with it the right to use the initials V.C. after the surname.

Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and of the Royal Marines are awarded concurrently with the award of the decoration an annuity of £100.

The Balance of £50, if that amount has not been paid during life-time will be credited to the estate of a recipient of the Victoria Cross. The full amount of £50 will be credited when an award is made posthumously.

* Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines who have been awarded the Victoria Cross are eligible, in addition to the annuity, for the award of 6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension.

THE GEORGE CROSS

The George Cross may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or of the Royal Marines, for outstanding gallantry and devotion to duty, whether on land or at sea, not in the presence of the enemy, or for "extreme or heroic daring" in saving life at sea or on land.

The George Cross, which may be awarded posthumously, has now taken the place of the Medal of the Order of the British Empire, for Gallantry, and the Albert Medals in Gold.

The George Cross carries with it the right to use the initials G.C. after the surname.

APPOINTMENT AS COMPANIONS OF THE MILITARY DIVISION OF THE MOST HONOURABLE ORDER OF THE BATH

Officers of the Royal Navy of, or above, the rank of Commander and of equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines may be appointed Companions of the Military Division of the Most Honourable Order of the Bath.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE ORDER OF THE BRITISH EMPIRE

Officers of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines and members of the officially recognised Nursing Services may be appointed to the appropriate class of the Military Division of the Most Excellent Order of the British Empire, for gallantry or distinguished conduct not in the face of the enemy at sea or on shore, or for long and meritorious service over a period, either ashore, or afloat. Appointment to the Order may be made exceptionally for Services in action against the enemy.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE ORDER

Officers of the Royal Navy or of the Royal Marines may, in time of war, be appointed Companions of the Distinguished Service Order for gallantry or devotion to duty in the presence of the enemy on land or at sea, which, though it may not be deemed to merit the Victoria Cross, is yet of a very high order.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE ROYAL RED CROSS

Fully trained Nurses who are members of the officially recognised Nursing Services or have voluntarily undertaken nursing duties may be appointed to the First Class (Members) of the Royal Red Cross for exceptional devotion and competency over a long period in carrying out actual nursing duties in Naval or Auxiliary War Hospitals or for very exceptional acts of bravery and devotion while on duty. Such appointments carry with them the right to use the initials R.R.C. after the surname.

Fully trained Nurses, or Assistant Nurses, Probationers or Nursing Members of a Voluntary Aid Detachment who belong to one of the officially recognised Nursing Services, or have voluntarily undertaken nursing duties may be appointed to the Second Class (Associates) of the Royal Red Cross for exceptional devotion and competency over a long period, or for exceptional bravery and devotion while on duty. Such appointments carry with them the right to use the initials A.R.R.C. after the surname.

THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE CROSS

The Distinguished Service Cross may in time of war be awarded to Officers of the Royal Navy of the rank of Commander and below and of equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines for meritorious or distinguished services before the enemy which may not be deemed to warrant the appointment of such officers to the Distinguished Service Order. Officers of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet, and Officers and Warrant Officers of the Army when serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Distinguished Service Cross.

It carries with it the right to use the letters D.S.C. after the surname.

THE ALBERT MEDAL

The Albert Medal for gallantry in saving life at sea.

The Albert Medal for gallantry in saving life on land.

The Albert Medal may be awarded posthumously to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for gallantry in saving life at sea or on land in cases where the rescuer would have been awarded the George Medal had he survived.

The Albert Medal carries the right to have the initials A.M. put after the surname.

(See George Medal, paragraph 11 below.)

THE CONSPICUOUS GALLANTRY MEDAL

The Conspicuous Gallantry Medal may be awarded to Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines for acts of conspicuous gallantry in action against the enemy. Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Army serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Conspicuous Gallantry Medal.

* Applies only to awards in respect of service since 3rd September, 1939. New pension additions payable from 1/10/44.

Digitized by Google

The Conspicuous Gallantry Medal carries with it the right to use the initials C.G.M. after the surname.

* Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines who are awarded this medal may be granted 6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension, or a gratuity of £20 on discharge without pension, transfer to Reserve, or appointment to a Commission.

For each Bar an additional gratuity of £20.

THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE MEDAL

The Distinguished Service Medal may be awarded to Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines for bravery and resource in action against the enemy, which is not of so high an order as to merit the award of the Conspicuous Gallantry Medal. Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet, and Non-Commissioned Officers and men of the Army serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Distinguished Service Medal.

It carries with it the right to use the initials D.S.M. after the surname.

* Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines who have been awarded this medal are eligible for the award of 6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension, or a gratuity of £20 on discharge without pension, transfer to Reserve, or appointment to a Commission.

For each Bar an additional gratuity of £20.

THE GEORGE MEDAL

The George Medal may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for brave conduct on land or at sea or in the air not in the presence of the enemy, or for gallantry in saving life where the services are not so outstanding as to merit the award of the George Cross.

It carries with it the right to the use of the initials G.M. after the surname.

THE BRITISH EMPIRE MEDAL

The British Empire Medal (Military Division) may be awarded to Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines, or to Nursing Members of a Voluntary Aid Detachment who belong to one of the officially recognised Nursing Services, or have voluntarily undertaken Nursing Duties, for gallantry and distinguished conduct not in the face of the enemy, whether on shore or at sea, or for meritorious service over a period either ashore or afloat. The Medal may be awarded exceptionally for services in action against the enemy.

It carries with it the right to the use of the initials B.E.M. after the surname.

MILITARY CROSS – DISTINGUISHED CONDUCT MEDAL – MILITARY MEDAL

Officers of the Royal Marines may be awarded the Military Cross and other ranks the Distinguished Conduct Medal and the Military Medal, on the recommendation of the Army authorities. Similarly, Naval Ratings may be awarded the Distinguished Conduct Medal for distinguished conduct in the field while serving with the Army.

DISTINGUISHED FLYING CROSS – DISTINGUISHED FLYING MEDAL

Naval Officers and Ratings are eligible for the Distinguished Flying Cross and Distinguished Flying Medal, respectively, for operational service, and for the Air Force Cross and the Air Force Medal, respectively, for outstanding services in non-operational flying, with the Royal Air Force. These awards are made only on the recommendation of the Royal Air Force authority.

The monetary grants to those Naval Ratings and Royal Marine other Ranks who may be awarded the Distinguished Conduct Medal, the Military Medal or the Distinguished Flying Medal are the same as for the Distinguished Service Medal.

MENTION-IN-DESPATCHES

A Mention-in-Despatches may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for courage and resource in operations against the enemy, which is not of so high an order as to merit the award of the Distinguished Service Cross for Officers, or the Distinguished Service Medal for Men.

A Mention-in-Despatches may be awarded posthumously.

QUEEN'S COMMENDATION

The Queen's Commendation may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for brave conduct on land or at sea or in the air, not in the presence of the enemy, or for gallantry in saving life, where the services are not so outstanding as to merit the award of the British Empire Medal.

The Queen's Commendation may be awarded posthumously.

MEDALS OF THE ROYAL NATIONAL LIFE-BOAT INSTITUTION FOR THE PRESERVATION OF LIFE FROM SHIPWRECK

The Gold, Silver and Bronze Medals of the Royal National Lifeboat Institution are awarded for courage in saving life from shipwreck on our coasts. They are worn on the right breast.

STANHOPE GOLD MEDAL

The Stanhope Gold Medal is awarded by the Royal Humane Society for the bravest deed of life-saving in the year, either ashore or afloat, but not for bravery in saving life in fires. It is worn on the right breast.

ROYAL HUMANE SOCIETY'S SILVER AND BRONZE MEDALS, TESTIMONIALS AND CERTIFICATES

The Royal Humane Society's Silver and Bronze Medals are awarded for gallantry in saving or attempting to save, life at sea or on land, the Silver Medal being awarded for greater gallantry than the Bronze Medal.

These medals are worn on the right breast.

The Royal Humane Society's Testimonials on Vellum and Parchment are awarded for gallantry in saving or attempting to save, life at sea or on land, the Testimonial on Vellum being awarded for greater gallantry than the Testimonial on Parchment.

The Royal Humane Society's Resuscitation Certificate is awarded for restoring the apparently dead from drowning or asphyxia.

The Royal Humane Society's "In Memoriam" Testimonials on Vellum are presented at the discretion of the Society's Committee to the relatives of those who lose their lives in attempting rescues, and should therefore be reported for consideration.

Recommendations for the above awards must be made within 2 months of the gallant action, but if the rescues or attempted rescues, occur at a distance from the British Isles this time limit may be extended to 18 months.

* Applies only to awards in respect of service since 3rd September, 1939. New pension additions payable from 1/10/44.

Digitized by Google

The present Admiralty practice in recommending awards for various services may be summarised as follows:—

ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES

Services	Awards
A. Gallantry and distinguished conduct:—	
(*a*) in the face of the enemy	V.C., C.B., D.S.O., D.S.C., C.G.M., D.S.M., Mention-in-Despatches.
*(*b*) in mine and bomb disposal at sea *(*c*) in minesweeping .. .. .. *(*d*) in bomb disposal ashore .. .. .. *(*e*) in hazardous non-operational flying	G.C., C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), G.M., B.E.M. (Military), Commendation.
*B. Gallantry and distinguished conduct not in presence of the enemy, e.g., after a ship has been in collision or mined, bombed or torpedoed.	G.C., C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), G.M., B.E.M. (Military), Commendation.
C. Meritorious service over a period either ashore or afloat.	C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), B.E.M. (Military).
D. (*a*) Gallantry and distinguished conduct ashore during enemy action.	V.C., D.S.O., D.S.C., C.G.M., D.S.M., Mention-in-Despatches.
*(*b*) Gallantry and distinguished conduct ashore ..	G.C., G.M., B.E.M. (Military), Commendation.
*E. Gallantry in saving, or trying to save, life on land or at sea.	G.C., G.M., B.E.M., Queen's Commendation, R.H.S. (Silver), A.M. (Posth.), R.H.S. (Bronze).
F. Gallantry in saving life from shipwreck	Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation Medal (Silver or Bronze), R.N.L.I. Medals.

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE

Officers and Ratings of the W.R.N.S. are eligible for the same Decorations as the Royal Navy.

NURSING SERVICES

For skill and devotion to duty over a long period, or for outstanding courage while carrying out nursing duties.	R.R.C. (fully trained Nurses only). A.R.R.C., and as B, C and D (*b*) for the Royal Navy.

CIVILIANS

*A. Gallantry and distinguished conduct during or after enemy action and in bomb disposal.	G.C., G.M., Appointment to the appropriate class of the Order of the British Empire (Civil), B.E.M. (Civil), Commendation.
B. Meritorious service	Appointment to the appropriate class of the Order of the British Empire (Civil), B.E.M. (Civil).

It is customary for the ribbons of these Orders and Medals to be worn immediately on the Appointment or Award being published in the London Gazette or promulgated to the Fleet.

* As from 14th January, 1958, appointments to or promotions in, the Order of the British Empire and awards of the British Empire Medal, when granted for gallantry, are so described in the announcement in the London Gazette and are distinguished by the wearing of a silver oak leaf Emblem on the ribbon. When the ribbon only is worn the Emblem will be in miniature. This arrangement applies both to military and civil awards. Classification of an award as made for gallantry has no effect on seniority or precedence in the various classes of the Order. A person appointed to the Order after 14th January, 1958, for gallantry and subsequently promoted in the Order, retains and wears the Emblem whether promoted for gallantry or otherwise. A holder of the British Empire Medal for gallantry, granted after 14th January, 1958, if subsequently appointed to the Order, will continue to wear the Emblem on the ribbon of the medal; he will wear the Emblem also on the ribbon of the Order only if appointed to the Order for gallantry.

On the riband of the British Empire Medal for Gallantry, the Gallantry Emblem is worn above any Bar which may have been granted, and when ribands are worn alone the Gallantry Emblem is worn further from the left shoulder than any silver rose Emblem denoting the award of a Bar.

INVESTITURE AND PRESENTATION OF AWARDS

The awards listed in paragraphs 1 to 7, 9 to 11, 13 and 14 above, will be presented by the Queen at Investitures.

2. Naval personnel who are domiciled or serving in the United Kingdom will be summoned to an Investiture; for those who are domiciled or serving temporarily overseas, arrangements will be made for them to receive their awards from the appropriate Representative of the Queen.

3. Awards in the Order of the British Empire granted in connection with a specific deed carried out in dangerous circumstances to recipients who have died before the award could be presented to them, and all the decorations and medals named in paragraphs 1 to 14, above, if the recipients have fallen in action before they could receive their awards at the Queen's hands, will be handed by Her Majesty to the recipient's Next-of-Kin, who will be summoned to a Next-of-Kin Ceremony.

4. *British Empire Medals.*—British Empire Medals (Military Division) awarded to members of the Armed Services who are stationed in the United Kingdom, will be presented, on the Queen's behalf, by a Commander-in-Chief or, where that is not practicable, by another suitable senior officer.

5. For awards of the British Empire Medal (Military Division) to members of the Armed Services domiciled or serving temporarily overseas, arrangements will be made for presentation by the appropriate Representative of the Queen.

6. *Dress for attendance at Investitures:*—

Officers should wear No. 5 dress, no sword.

Ratings should wear ordinary service dress (gold or red badges, as convenient).

Members of the Naval Nursing Service should wear outdoor dress.

Orders, decorations and medals should not be worn.

Digitized by Google

7. *Guests.*—It is Her Majesty's pleasure that each officer or rating to be decorated should, if he so desires, bring with him 2 relatives or friends. Applications for tickets of admission for these guests will be invited when the officer or rating is summoned to an Investiture by the Central Chancery of the Orders of Knighthood, St. James's Palace, S.W.1.

8. *Travel Warrants.*—Travel Warrants for Investitures will be issued in accordance with instructions in Naval Pay Regulations, B.R.1950, Chapter XXIV, Article 1429. Particulars of application will be forwarded when the officer or man, or next-of-kin, is summoned to an Investiture.

For presentations of British Empire Medals in the United Kingdom, Travel Warrants may be issued by the appropriate Naval authority for the B.E.M. recipient and 2 guests for journeys within the United Kingdom. D.N.A. Form 800 will be used in all cases.

RULES FOR THE AWARD OF THE ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE DECORATION, THE ROYAL NAVAL AND ROYAL MARINE FORCES VOLUNTEER RESERVE DECORATION, AND THE NAVAL AND MARINE RESERVES LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL

THE ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE DECORATION AND THE ROYAL NAVAL AND MARINE FORCES VOLUNTEER RESERVE DECORATION

1. *Eligibility.*—Officers must have fifteen years' qualifying service over the age of 18; it need not be continuous.

2. *Qualifying Service.*—The following counts as qualifying service:—

(*a*) all officer's service (including time served as a Midshipman) and half the time served as a rating or other rank in the permanent R.N.R., permanent R.N.V.R., R.F.R., R.M.F.V.R., R.N.A.S.B.R., R.N.V.(W).R., Territorial Army, Royal Auxiliary Air Force, R.A.F.V.R., W.R.N.R. after 1st November, 1958, or W.R.N.V.R. Service which has already resulted in the award of another long service or efficiency medal cannot count;

(*b*) all mobilised service as a Temporary Officer;

(*c*) all officer's service, and half the time served as a rating or other rank in the R.N., R.M., Army, R.A.F., W.R.N.S. or similar Commonwealth or Colonial Force on any engagement, including Full Time National Service;

(*d*) all previous service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Efficiency Decoration if it has not already been awarded.

3. *Service in the Reserves.*—Notwithstanding the above, at least seven years must have been served in the R.F.R., R.N.R., R.N.V.R., R.M.F.V.R., W.R.N.R. after 1st November, 1958, or W.R.N.V.R., before being eligible for the award of the R.D. or V.R.D.

4. *Service with Cadet Forces.*—Service in any of the above Forces which was solely for duty with a Cadet Force will not be allowed to count towards the award of the R.D. or the V.R.D.

5. *Officers with other Long Service Decorations.*—An officer who has previously been granted a Reserves Long Service and Good Conduct Medal may be awarded the R.D. or V.R.D. if he completes both periods of qualifying service.

6. *Clasps.*—An officer will be eligible for the award of a Clasp to the R.D. or V.R.D. after ten years' qualifying service on the Active List after the award of the Decoration.

7. *Rosettes.*—Rosettes, which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the Decoration when the ribbon is worn without the Decoration.

8. *Navy List.*—The letters "R.D." or "V.R.D." will be inserted in the Navy List against the names of the officers to whom the Decoration is awarded.

9. *Deprivation.*—An Officer may be deprived of the Decoration, with Her Majesty the Queen's approval, if he or she is convicted of any act derogatory to his or her honour as an officer and gentleman or lady.

10. *Loss of Decoration or Clasp.*—If a Decoration or Clasp is lost as the result of enemy action or other casualty of the Service it will be replaced at public expense. If it is lost in other circumstances it must be replaced at the officer's expense. Applications for replacement are to be made as for applications for the Decoration or Clasp (see below).

11. *Transitional Period after Unification.*—For seven and a half years after the introduction of the new R.N.R. on 1st November, 1958, i.e., until 1st May, 1966, qualifying service will count for the award of either the V.R.D. or the R.D. Awards will be made as follows:—

(*a*) the V.R.D. to officers who have gained most of their qualifying service in the R.N.V.R., R.M.F.V.R. or W.R.N.V.R.;

(*b*) the R.D. to officers who have served seven and a half or more years of their qualifying service in the old R.N.R. or the new R.N.R. or W.R.N.R.

After 1st May, 1966, the R.D. will replace the V.R.D. and the V.R.D. will no longer be issued to R.N. Reservists. The V.R.D. will, however, be retained for R.M.F.V.R. officers. It will be left to the discretion of the Governments concerned to recommend whether the V.R.D. or the R.D. is to be awarded to officers of the Commonwealth Naval Reserves who at present qualify for the V.R.D.

12. *Registrar Class.*—Registrars holding commissions as Commander (S), Lieutenant-Commander (S) or Lieutenant (S) may at the discretion of the Admiralty be granted the R.D. if they have completed twenty years' service on the Active List. Commissions in this class have been discontinued and will eventually cease to exist.

13. *Applications for the Decoration and Clasp.*—

(*a*) *Officers on Lists* 1 *and* 2—to the Admiral Commanding through the Registrar General of Shipping and Seamen;

(*b*) *Officers on Lists* 3 *to* 9—to the Admiral Commanding through their Commanding Officers on Form R.N.R.11;

(*c*) *Officers on Lists* 10 *to* 15—direct to the Admira Commanding. Certificates of service as an officer in Forces other than U.K. Naval, Marine, or Women's Naval Forces or as a rating or other rank are to be forwarded with applications.

THE NAVAL AND MARINE RESERVES LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL

14. *Eligibility.*—The Naval and Marine Reserves Long Service and Good Conduct Medal will be granted to members of the R.F.R., R.N.R., R.M.F.V.R. and W.R.N.R. after fifteen years' qualifying service over the age of eighteen, with character assessment during that service never below "Very Good". If a Reservist's character is assessed as less than "Very Good", qualifying service must start again from the day after the lower assessment.

Digitized by Google

15. *Qualifying Service.*—All service on any engagement in the Royal Navy, W.R.N.S., R.F.R., R.N.R., R.N.V.R., R.N.V.(W).R., R.N.V.(P).R., R.M., R.M.F.V.R., W.R.N.R. after 1st November, 1958, W.R.N.V.R., the Army, the Royal Air Force, or similar Commonwealth or Colonial Forces, counts as qualifying service; it need not be continuous. Service which has already resulted in the award of a long service or efficiency medal cannot count.

16. *Service with Cadet Forces.*—Service in any of the above Forces which was solely for duty with a Cadet Force will not be allowed to count.

17. *Clasps.*—A clasp will be granted to a Reservist who completes ten years' qualifying service after the award of the Medal. It will be granted to officers if they are not eligible for the award of the R.D. or V.R.D.

18. *Rosettes.*—Rosettes, which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the Medal when the ribbon is worn without the Medal.

19. *Deprivation or Forfeiture.*—If the conduct of a Reservist who has been awarded the Medal is considered to disqualify him or her from wearing it, he or she may be deprived of it by the Administrative Authority. The deprivation is to be reported to the Admiralty. While a Reservist is mobilised, the rules for the forfeiture or deprivation of the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, as laid down in Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Article 1969, will apply.

20. *Restoration.*—A medal forfeited or deprived may be restored at the discretion of the Administrative Authority after five years' service with continuous "Very Good" character, or after three years' such service if the Reservist is discharged before he or she has completed the normal five year period.

21. *Loss of Medal or Clasp.*—If a Medal is lost as the result of enemy action or other casualty of the Service it will be replaced at public expense. If it is lost in other circumstances it must be replaced at the officer or rating's expense. Applications for replacement are to be made as for applications for the Medal or Clasp.

22. *Applications for the Medal or Clasp.*—

(*a*) *List 2 ratings* to the Admiral Commanding through the Registrar General of Shipping and Seamen;
(*b*) *Other Unattached ratings* direct to the Admiral Commanding;
(*c*) *Attached ratings* to the Admiral Commanding through Commanding Officers.

Certificates of service as a rating or other rank in Forces other than U.K. Naval, Marine or Women's Naval Forces are to be forwarded with applications.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL FOR THE ROYAL FLEET RESERVE

1. Men of the Royal Fleet Reserve who are not in possession of the R.N. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal are eligible for the award of the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal provided that they:—

(*a*) have completed at least 15 years' service in the Fleet and Royal Fleet Reserve combined; for this purpose efficient service in the R.N.R. (R.M.F.V.R. for Royal Marines) or in the Commonwealth Forces may count as qualifying service;
(*b*) have satisfactorily carried out any prescribed training;
(*c*) have obtained a character not below "V.G." during the 15 years preceding the award;
(*d*) have not been awarded a character below "Good" during any year of their service from the age of 18 (but see Clause 2); and
(*e*) are recommended for the award of the medal by the Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve.

Men holding the medal who complete a further 15 years' service under the above conditions may be awarded a clasp to the medal.

Only service in the Reserve, as mobilized reservist or on engagements in respect of which approval for the service to reckon for reserve benefits may count.

2. Applications for the award of the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal are not to be forwarded on behalf of men whose retention in the Reserve is dependent on the fulfilment of an undertaking to render themselves medically fit unless they had already completed the necessary qualifying service and were otherwise eligible for the award on the date on which their unfitness was discovered.

3. Men whose characters were assessed below "Good" during the first 5 years of their active service from the age of 18 may be specially considered for award of the medal either:—

(*a*) After the completion of 15 years' service with continuous "V.G." character, on the ground of having displayed heroism or gallantry in action, or having rendered some special service in time of emergency, subsequently to the assessment of character below "Good," or
(*b*) On the ground of having 18 years' service with continuous "V.G." character subsequent to that assessment.

The conditions laid down in clause 1 (*a*), (*b*), (*c*) and (*e*) will apply to all men. Desertion at any time will render a man ineligible for the award of the medal, except in special circumstances where a man can show the necessary period of service with continuous "V.G." character commencing from the date of recovery from desertion.

4. Service in the Royal Fleet Reserve for years for which a reservist is not required to perform drill, and is not able, therefore, to earn a "V.G." assessment of character, is to be regarded as equivalent to "V.G." service for the purposes of paragraphs 1 and 3 provided that the other conditions of service are complied with.

5. Men in possession of the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal who subsequently re-enter the Royal Navy or Royal Marines on regular engagements and qualify for the award of the Active Service, Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, will be required to surrender the Reserve Medal on being awarded the Active Service Medal. Similarly, men who possess the Royal Fleet Reserve Medal will be required to surrender it on being subsequently awarded the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal of any Commonwealth Navy.

6. When the conduct of any man after he has been awarded the medal is considered to be such as to disqualify him from wearing it, he may be deprived of it by the Commander-in-Chief or the Commandant General, Royal Marines. The deprivation will be reported to the Admiralty.

When reservists are mobilised or re-entered in the Royal Navy, the regulations for the deprivation of the Active Service, Long Service and Good Conduct Medal (Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Chapter 19) are to apply equally to the deprivation of the Royal Fleet Reserve Medal.

Digitized by Google

7. A man who has been deprived of the medal for misconduct may have it restored at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief or the Commandant General, Royal Marines, on completion of 5 years' service with "Very Good Conduct" before discharge, or on discharge from the Reserve provided that he has completed at least 3 years' service with "Very Good Conduct" since being deprived of the medal.

8. When it is desired to replace a medal which has been accidentally lost, the man to whom the medal belonged must make a declaration before a Magistrate or Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve, stating the circumstances in which the loss occurred, together with his rating, name, class, number in the Reserve, and Royal Naval official number, or Royal Marine register number. This declaration will be sent to the Admiralty through the Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve, and the Medal will be replaced, on payment, if the explanation of its loss is considered satisfactory.

9. Medals are to be worn, in comformity with the Regulations for Naval Uniforms (Ratings), with No. 2 dress (or No. 7 in hot climates) on those occasions when the wearing of No. 1 or No. 6 dress is authorised for Active Service ratings, i.e., at inspections and musters, on ceremonial occasions, and on Sundays in harbour. Medals are not to be worn on any other occasion.

GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL AND GRATUITY

Qualification for Award.—The Long Service and Good Conduct Medal represents, with Good Conduct Badges, the highest standard of conduct in the Service and it is important that recommendations for the award of the medal should not be made as a matter of course on completion of the necessary period of qualifying service.

2. *Gratuities.*—Except where otherwise stated, the award of a Good Conduct Medal will carry with it, irrespective of rating, a gratuity of £20, payment of which will be authorised by the Principal Director of Accounts.

3. *Entitlement.*—(*a*) To be entitled to the award of the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal and Gratuity, a Naval rating or a Royal Marine must:—

(i) have completed 15 years' pensionable service with continuous "Very Good" character, and with previous character not inferior to "Good" in service which is reckonable for pension purposes. Where character during such service has been assessed as "Good" on the 31st December in any year, time reckoning for the medal will not commence until the 1st January following;

(ii) have actually re-engaged to complete time for pension (but see clause (*b*) below regarding ratings on non-continuous service engagements);

(iii) be in possession of the full number of Good Conduct Badges which he could have earned during his service;

(iv) be provisionally recommended by the Captain of the ship or the Commanding Officer of the establishment in which he is serving at the time of the application as in every respect deserving of the award.

(*b*) *Non-Continuous Service.*—Maltese and Hong Kong ratings serving on non-continuous service engagements are eligible for the award of the medal and gratuity under the foregoing conditions, except that clause 3 (*a*) (ii) above is not applicable. Other locally entered ratings may be awarded the medal without gratuity if their records of service and character conform to the requirements for an award under the ordinary rules.

(*c*) Desertion will render a man ineligible for the award of the medal under the ordinary regulations (see Article 8—Special Recommendations).

4. *Long Service and Good Conduct Gratuities.—Additional Allowance.*—Men awarded the gratuity referred to in Article 2 will also be eligible to earn an additional allowance, which will be payable in a lump sum with the first payment of pension on discharge, at the rate of £1 for each year of qualifying service with "Very Good" character rendered subsequent to the award or restoration of the medal.

(*a*) A rating who is promoted to officer after the award of the medal and gratuity will be allowed, on confirmation in rank, to receive payment of any additional allowance that may have been earned up to the date of his promotion.

(*b*) Service during which a "Good" character is awarded will not count as qualifying service for the additional allowance, notwithstanding that the man may not have been deprived of the medal.

(*c*) When a man is deprived of or forfeits his medal he will forfeit the additional allowance already accrued. If the medal is restored before he is pensioned, the amount earned subsequently to the date of restoration only will be awarded.

(*d*) When a man is invalided after having been awarded the medal and gratuity, and before completion of the full time for pension, he will be granted any additional allowance that may have been earned up to the date of his discharge.

(*e*) Any man who voluntarily quits the Service after the award of the medal and gratuity, and before becoming entitled to a pension, will forfeit all claim to any additional allowance that may have been earned.

(*f*) Where a man who has been discharged to pension is permitted to re-engage for a further period of service subject to relinquishment of pension, such further service will be allowed to count for purposes of the additional allowance under the usual regulations, provided that the man is qualified in all respects for this allowance.

5. *Long Service and Good Conduct Gratuities and Additional Allowances of Dead Men.*—If a man should die after the award of his medal any gratuity or additional allowance to which he may be entitled will be paid to his widow, or next-of-kin if dependent upon him.

6. *Breaks in Service.*—A break in service not due to desertion, dismissal, sentence of imprisonment, or other misconduct on the man's part, will not be considered as breaking the continuity of his "Very Good" character, or of recommendations for the medal and gratuity, provided that he rejoins within 5 years or, if invalided, as soon as the state of his health permits, or if approval has been given to bridge the break in service of more than 5 years.

7. *Recommendations to the Admiralty.*—(*a*) The names of men provisionally recommended for medals and gratuities, are to be sent to the Principal Director of Accounts on Form S.218, accompanied by their Service Certificates or certified copies thereof, in sufficient time to allow for verification of entitlement and preparation of the medal (normally one calendar month), and for approval to be received and presentation to be made on the date when the award is due.

(*b*) Recommendations for Royal Marine ranks are to be forwarded through the Director of Pay and Records, Royal Marines, six weeks before the medal is due.

8. *Special Recommendations.*—(*a*) If a man has the essential service qualification of 15 years with continuous "Very Good" character in accordance with

Digitized by Google

the foregoing articles but is ineligible for the award of the medal under the ordinary regulations, the Admiralty will consider any recommendation for a special award of the medal on the grounds that the man has displayed heroism or gallantry in action or has rendered some special service in time of emergency, during service qualifying for the medal and subsequent to the lapse which disqualifies him under the ordinary rules. The recommendation should be made by letter submitted through the Commander-in-Chief or Flag Officer or for a Royal Marine through the Director of Pay and Records, stating fully the circumstances in which the application is made.

(*b*) A recommendation for a man who has a record of 18 years' qualifying service with continuous "Very Good" character will also be considered although he may be disqualified under the ordinary regulations.

9. *Presentation of Medal and Gratuity.*—(*a*) When the approval of the Admiralty has been received, the medal is, if possible, to be presented by the Captain before the ship's company or for Royal Marines by the Commanding Officer on parade. The gratuity is to be paid on the authority which will be issued by the Principal Director of Accounts. In no circumstances is the medal to be presented or the gratuity to be paid before the date on which the award is due.

(*b*) The award of the medal and gratuity is to be noted on the Service Certificate. In order that the possession of the medal may not be overlooked when consideration is being given to deprivation of a Good Conduct Badge, the award of the medal is to be noted at the foot of the Badge column in addition to the Medals section of the Service Certificate.

10. *Misconduct pending presentation.*—The Admiralty is to be informed by signal if the man's conduct falls below the requisite standard in the interval between the recommendation and the date when the award becomes due. The medal is not to be awarded and, if received in the ship, is to be returned to the Admiralty with an explanation and with the authority for paying the gratuity.

(2) If the presentation of the medal is delayed for any reason beyond the date when the award is due, and misconduct (other than a trivial offence not breaking the continuity of the man's "Very Good Conduct" or "V.G." character) occurs in the interval, the medal is to be withheld and a report made to the Commander-in-Chief or Flag Officer or, for Royal Marines on shore, the Commandant General, Royal Marines. Unless the offence, or the punishment awarded, automatically involves loss of the medal, the report is to state whether deprivation would have been proposed if the medal had been in the man's possession at the time of punishment. If deprivation would have been automatic or proposed, the higher authority may direct that the medal should be regarded as awarded on the due date, and deprived. If this course is considered inappropriate, the higher authority is to report the matter to the Admiralty. When deprivation would have been neither automatic nor proposed, the medal should be awarded from the due date and retained (but, if the man has lost a good conduct badge, the medal should not be presented until the badge is restored).

Note.—The rules about restoration of the G.C. Medal are contained in the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Chapter 19.

11. *First Clasp.*—A man holding the medal who completes a further 15 years' service on any kind of Royal Naval engagement, T.124 and variants excepted, with the character qualification required for the original award may be awarded a clasp to the medal. The award of the clasp will not entitle the recipient to any further gratuity or pension addition. Applications for the award are to be made on Form S.218 endorsed "CLASP ONLY," and forwarded as directed in clause 7, accompanied by the Service Certificate or a certified copy thereof.

12. *Second Clasp.*—A man holding the medal and clasp who completes a further 15 years' service under the same conditions required for the award of the first clasp, may be awarded a second clasp to the medal. Applications for the award are to be made on Form S.218 as directed above.

Note.—Pensioners are not debarred from counting the additional service for the award of the clasps.

13. *W.R.N.S. Ratings.*—W.R.N.S. ratings will qualify for the medal and clasp under the same conditions as for men. The gratuity will however, be £17 and the additional allowance 17s. 0d. a year.

MERITORIOUS SERVICE ANNUITIES AND MEDALS (ROYAL MARINES)

A sum not exceeding £400 a year is placed at the disposal of the Admiralty to be distributed in annuities not exceeding £20, as rewards for distinguished and meritorious service. This award was open either before or after discharge to Senior Non-Commissioned Officers of the Royal Marines who had completed 21 years' service, or had been granted a life pension on account of wounds or hurts received in action or otherwise in the execution of duty.

2. As Royal Marines receive the L.S. and G.C. gratuity of £20, they are no longer eligible for this award. The Meritorious Service Medal has been awarded to all ranks who were registered in the Department of the Commandant General Royal Marines on 16th May, 1947, and no further awards will be made. Those to whom the Medal has been awarded remain eligible for the annuity and awards will be made, as and when vacancies occur.

3. The Medal and annuity are liable to forfeiture by recipients on conviction of treason, sedition or mutiny.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE ACCEPTANCE AND WEARING BY CITIZENS OF THE UNITED KINGDOM AND COLONIES OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS NOT CONFERRED BY THE QUEEN BUT BY THE GOVERNMENTS OF MEMBERS OF THE COMMONWEALTH OVERSEAS OR BY RULERS IN THE FEDERATION OF MALAYA

The Queen has approved the following Regulations respecting the acceptance and wearing by citizens of the United Kingdom and Colonies of Orders, Decorations and Medals not conferred by Her Majesty but by the Governments of Members of the Commonwealth overseas or by Rulers of States of the Federation of Malaya.

ORDERS

1. No citizen of the United Kingdom and Colonies may accept or wear the Insignia of any such Orders without having previously obtained Her Majesty's permission to do so.

2. Such permission, if granted, will be either:—

(*a*) unrestricted, allowing the Insignia to be worn on any occasion;

(*b*) restricted, allowing the Insignia to be worn only on the particular occasions specified.

3. Full and unrestricted permission is contemplated in the following cases.

Digitized by Google

For an Order conferred:—

(*a*) for distinguished services in the saving or attempted saving of life;

(*b*) on any officer in the Royal Navy, Army or Royal Air Force, or any United Kingdom official, in recognition of services while lent to the Government of a Member of the Commonwealth overseas or to a Ruler of a State in the Federation of Malaya;

(*c*) on any other citizen of the United Kingdom and Colonies in recognition of services in the salaried employment of the Government of a Member of the Commonwealth or of a Ruler of a State of the Federation of Malaya;

(*d*) in other special circumstances when it is deemed expedient that the Order should be accepted.

4. Restricted permission is contemplated for Orders conferred:—

(*a*) on United Kingdom officials in Member countries of the Commonwealth overseas in connection with a State visit of Her Majesty to the Member of the Commonwealth concerned;

(*b*) on exceptional occasions when in the public interest it is deemed expedient that they should be accepted.

Permission will *not* be given to:—

(*c*) United Kingdom High Commissioners or their staffs in Member countries of the Commonwealth overseas, when leaving, whether on transfer or on final retirement;

(*d*) Officers of Royal Navy, Army or Royal Air Force units visiting Members of the Commonwealth overseas.

5. Both in the case of full and restricted permission, the matter will be submitted to The Queen by Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Commonwealth Relations who shall be under no obligation to consider applications for permission unless the desire of the Government or Ruler concerned to confer upon a citizen of the United Kingdom and Colonies is notified to him before the Order is conferred. Such notification should be made through the United Kingdom High Commissioner in the territory. Services to be recognized must have been rendered within a period of five years immediately preceding the notification to the Secretary of State.

Neither full nor restricted permission will be given when considerations of general policy or public interest must be held to preclude the grant of either.

6. When Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Commonwealth Relations shall have taken The Queen's pleasure on any such application, and shall have obtained Her Majesty's permission for the person in whose favour it has been made to wear the Insignia of an Order with or without restrictions as the case may be, he shall notify this by letter to the person concerned. It will be made clear in relation to the grant of any Order that Her Majesty's licence and permission does not authorise the assumption of any style, appellation, rank, precedence or privilege appertaining to the degree of Knight Bachelor.

DECORATIONS AND MEDALS

7. Decorations and Medals not indicating membership of an Order, are, with the following exceptions, subject to those Regulations in the same manner as Orders. Decorations and Medals not indicating membership of an Order, conferred for saving or attempting to save life may be accepted and worn without Her Majesty's special permission, subject only to the restrictions imposed by the Regulations of the Service concerned. No permission is required to accept a Medal if it is not to be worn.

GENERAL

8. The wives of persons in the Crown Services of the United Kingdom are regarded for the purposes of these Regulations as sharing the disabilities of their husbands concerning the acceptance of awards from the Governments of Members of the Commonwealth overseas or from Rulers in the Federation of Malaya.

9. Persons, whether commissioned or salaried, employed in the Crown Service of the United Kingdom on a temporary basis are subject to these Regulations in the same way as those employed on a permanent and pensionable basis.

10. Members of the various police and constabulary forces maintained in the United Kingdom are uniformly regarded as subject to these Regulations as United Kingdom officials, with the exception however of British Transport Commission Police and Dock and Harbour Police Forces established under private Statutes.

11. Persons who have retired from the Crown Services of the United Kingdom remain subject to these Regulations in so far as concerns the acceptance from the Governments of Members of the Commonwealth overseas or from Rulers in the Federation of Malaya of Orders, Decorations or Medals offered in respect of services rendered before their retirement.

REGULATIONS CONCERNING THE ACCEPTANCE AND WEARING OF FOREIGN ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS BY PERSONS IN THE SERVICE OF THE CROWN

(United Kingdom and Dependent Territories)

ORDERS

1. No person in the service of the Crown may accept and wear the insignia of any Foreign Order without Her Majesty's permission.

2. Such permission, if granted, will be either:—

(*a*) unrestricted, conveyed by Warrant under the Royal Sign-Manual and allowing the insignia to be worn on any occasion; or

(*b*) restricted, conveyed by letter from Her Majesty's Private Secretary and allowing the insignia to be worn only on the particular occasions therein specified.

3. Full and unrestricted permission by Royal Warrant is contemplated in the case of Orders conferred:—

(*a*) for distinguished services in saving or attempting to save life.

(*b*) on any officer in the Royal Navy, Army or Royal Air Force, or any British official in recognition of services while lent to a foreign Government, if not in receipt of any emoluments from British public funds during the period of such loan.

4. Restricted permission is particularly contemplated in the case of Orders conferred in recognition of personal attention to a foreign Sovereign, the Head of a foreign state, or a member of a foreign Royal Family, on the occasion of State or official visits by such personages.

5. Restricted permission will also be given for the wearing of insignia of foreign Orders conferred:—

(*a*) on members of Her Majesty's Missions abroad in connection with a State visit by Her Majesty to the foreign capital concerned.

(*b*) on members of deputations of British regiments to foreign Heads of States.

Digitized by Google

(*c*) on members of Special Missions when the Queen is represented at a foreign Coronation, Wedding, Funeral, or similar occasion; or on any Diplomatic Representative when specially accredited to represent Her Majesty on such occasions (but not on the members of his staff).

Permission will *not* be given to:—

(*d*) the Heads or other members of Her Majesty's Diplomatic or Consular establishments abroad when leaving, whether on transfer or on final retirement.

(*e*) officers of British naval, military or air squadrons or units visiting foreign countries, except as provided at (*b*) above.

6. Application for the Queen's permission, whether full or restricted, will be submitted to Her Majesty by her Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, who however shall be under no obligation to consider them unless, before the bestowal of the Order, the Government of the foreign country concerned has ascertained either through the British Diplomatic Representative there or through its Diplomatic Representative at Her Majesty's Court, that having regard to these Regulations the award would not give rise to any objection.

In no case can applications be considered in respect of Orders conferred more than five years previously or offered in connection with events so long prior to the proposal to award them.

7. When Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs shall have sought and obtained Her permission for a British subject to wear the insignia of a foreign Order without restriction, he shall signify the same to Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Home Department, or to Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Scotland if appropriate in the circumstances of the case, in order that he may cause a Warrant as contemplated in Rule 2, to be prepared for the Royal Sign-Manual.

When such Warrant shall have been signed by Her Majesty, a notification of the grant of permission shall be published in the London Gazette, or in the Edinburgh Gazette as the case may be.

8. The Warrant conveying Her Majesty's permission may, at the request and expense of the recipient, be registered in the College of Arms if it has been submitted to Her Majesty by Her Principal Secretary of State for the Home Department, or in the Court of the Lyon King of Arms if it has been submitted to Her Majesty by Her Principal Secretary of State for Scotland.

Every such Warrant shall contain a clause providing that Her Majesty's licence and permission does not authorise the assumption of any style, appellation, rank, precedence or privilege appertaining to the degree of Knight Bachelor.

9. Permission will not be granted for the wearing of the insignia of foreign Orders conferred otherwise than by the Heads or Governments of foreign States recognised by Her Majesty as such.

MEDALS

10. Medals, with the exceptions specified below, and State decorations not indicating membership of an Order of Chivalry, are subject to the Regulations in the same manner as Orders, but permission, if granted, is given by letter or certificate, and not by Royal Warrant.

11. Medals for saving or attempting to save life at sea or on land, whether conferred on behalf of the Head or Government of a foreign State or by private Life-Saving Societies or Institutions, may be accepted and worn, subject only to the restrictions imposed by the regulations for the Services concerned.

Applications for Her Majesty's permission to wear other Medals conferred by Private Societies or Institutions cannot be entertained.

12. Applications for permission to wear foreign medals gained in warlike operations will not be entertained if the grant of such permission would be at variance with considerations of general policy or public interest.

GENERAL

13. The wives of persons in the service of the Crown are regarded for the purposes of these Regulations as sharing the disabilities of their husbands concerning the acceptance of foreign awards.

14. Persons employed in the commissioned or salaried service of the Crown on a temporary basis are subject to these Regulations in the same way as those employed on a permanent and pensionable basis.

15. Members of the various police and constabulary forces maintained in the United Kingdom and Dependent Territories are uniformly regarded as subject to these Regulations, with the exception however of British Transport Commission Police and Dock and Harbour Police Forces established under private Statutes.

16. Persons who have retired from the service of the Crown remain subject to these Regulations in so far as concerns the acceptance of foreign Orders, decorations or medals offered in respect of services rendered before their retirement.

17. The Regulations shall be regarded as applying in the same way as to British subjects, to British-protected persons who are such by virtue of their connection with a Protectorate or Trust Territory administered under the supervision of Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Colonies or Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Commonwealth Relations; they may also be regarded as applying in the same manner to British-protected persons who are such by virtue of their connection with a Protected State administered under the supervision of either of the said Principal Secretaries of State, but Orders, decorations and medals conferred upon such British-protected persons by their Rulers are not regarded as falling within the scope of these Regulations.

MINISTRY OF TRANSPORT CERTIFICATES OF SERVICE AND CERTIFICATES OF COMPETENCY

1. Seamen Officers on the Active List, Retired List, or Emergency List of the Royal Navy who have attained the substantive rank of Lieutenant or above and have completed 7 years' sea service in sea-going vessels of which not less than 3 years shall have been performed whilst holding a watchkeeping certificate may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport, be awarded Certificates of Service as Master in the Merchant Navy.

2. Engineer Officers on the Active List, Retired List or Emergency List of the Royal Navy, including officers holding Extended Service Commissions, who have attained the substantive rank of Lieutenant or above or Engineer Lieutenant (ME) and who have completed 21 months' qualifying sea service as Watchkeeping Engineer Officer or Senior Engineer Officer or Engineer Officer since attaining that rank (acting rank, if any, to count) may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport, be awarded Certificates of Service as First Class Engineer.

3. Certificates of Service as Second Class Engineer may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport, be awarded to Engineer Officers who have attained the substantive rank of Engineer Sub-Lieutenant

Digitized by Google

(ME), and have completed 21 months' qualifying Watchkeeping Service since attaining that rank (acting rank, if any, to count).

4. Personnel of the R.N. holding the rank of Senior Commissioned Engineer or Senior Commissioned Mechanician and Commissioned Engineer or Commissioned Mechanician who left the Service before 1st January, 1957, are still eligible for the award of Certificates of Service as First and Second Class Engineer respectively providing that they qualify as required by the Ministry of Transport regulations.

5. Temporary and Reserve Officers are ineligible for the award of Certificates of Service; but may count Naval Service as qualifying service for admittance to the Ministry's examination for Certificates of Competency, provided it is performed as required by the Ministry's Examination Regulations.

6. Certificates of Competency as Extra Master, Master, Mate, Extra First Class Engineer, First Class Engineer, Second Class Engineer, Second Hand (Full or Limited) or (Special) of a fishing boat, and A.B., or of qualification as Efficient Deck Hand, can be granted by the Ministry of Transport only after examination.*

7. The following procedure is to be adopted when officers and ratings make application for the award of Certificates of Service or to sit examinations for Certificates of Competency:—

(*a*) *Certificates of Service*

Applications for Certificates of Service should be made on the appropriate Ministry of Transport form, obtainable from any Mercantile Marine Office, (or through the Commander-in-Chief, if abroad) and forwarded through the usual channels to the Secretary of the Admiralty (Naval Branch II). The fee of £2 should *not* be forwarded to the Admiralty with the application; the Ministry of Transport will request payment if the grant of a Certificate is approved. Applications will be forwarded to the Ministry of Transport by the Admiralty with the usual statement of service, etc. All subsequent correspondence will be direct between the Ministry and the candidate.

(*b*) *Certificates of Competency*

Applications to be examined for Certificates of Competency should be made on the appropriate Ministry of Transport form, obtainable from any Mercantile Marine Office (or through the Commander-in-Chief, if abroad) and forwarded as directed on the form. They should be supported:—

(i) in the case of Officers by a statement of service (Form P.D.A. 902) which may be obtained on request from the Admiralty (Naval Branch II) together with Forms S.450 ("Flimsies") in respect of all seagoing appointments and of last appointment, whether seagoing or not; or

(ii) in the case of ratings by a copy of Service Certificate. Candidates should also provide Watchkeeping Certificates. Details of fees for examinations are shown in the booklets mentioned at * below.

* Regulations governing the Examinations of Masters and Mates (Exn. 1), and Engineers (Exn. 1A), and Skippers and Second Hands of Fishing Boats (Exn. 1 (Fishing)) in the Mercantile Marine are published by H.M. Stationery Office, and obtainable on purchase at any Mercantile Marine Office or through any bookseller.

Notice No. M.436 may be obtained at any Mercantile Marine Office and deals with the issue of Certificates of Competency as A.B., and Certificates of Qualification as Efficient Deck Hand.

NAUTICAL ASSESSORS

Appointments as Nautical Assessors will be made under the following rules:—

HOUSE OF LORDS

(Under Section III of the Supreme Court of Judicature Act, 1891)

(1) To be retired Naval Officers of the rank of Admiral or Captain who have had at least 3 years' service in command of one of H.M. Ships at sea.

(2) The number will be limited to 6.

(3) The age limit is 65.

(4) Appointments will be for a limited period of 3 years in the first instance, any extension beyond that period will be specially considered before the term of the appointment expires. No appointment will exceed six years.

COURT OF APPEAL

(Under Section 98 of the Supreme Court of Judicature (Consolidation) Act, 1925)

(1) To be Naval Officers retired from the Commanders', Captains' or Flag Officers' Lists.

(2) The number will be limited to 2.

(3) The appointment will be for 3 years in the first instance. Any extension beyond that period will be specially considered before the term of the appointment expires. No appointment will exceed six years.

CLASS III. ASSESSORS

(Under the Merchant Shipping Act, 1894)

(1) To be retired Officers of the rank of Admiral or Captain who have had 3 years' service in command of one of H.M. Ships at sea. Commanders or Lieutenant-Commanders who are qualified Navigating Officers with more than three years' service since qualifying in the Advanced Navigation Course are also eligible for appointment.

(2) The number will be limited to 2.

(3) The age limit is 70.

(4) The appointments will be for 3 years in the first instance.

Application for appointment as Assessors to the House of Lords or Court of Appeal should be made to the Admiralty.

Application for appointment as Class III Assessor should be addressed to the Home Office.

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEMES

Provision has been made for the award of increases to pensions under the Pensions (Increase) Schemes 1944/47, 1952, 1954, 1956, 1959 and 1962 to the extent and under the conditions shown in the following Schedules. Full details of the rules and conditions of issue of Pensions Increase are contained in Orders-in-Council and the following summary is not to be taken as superseding or over-riding anything contained in Orders-in-Council dated 13th August, 1920, 8th December, 1924, 25th June, 1925, 1st February, 1926, 28th September, 1944, 24th January, 1945, 20th March, 1946, 2nd April 1947, 4th September

Digitized by Google

1952, 3rd June, 1954, 9th October, 1956, 14th September, 1959, and 17th January, 1963.

2. Pensions to which these Schemes relate may be increased provided:—

(*a*) the pensioner has attained the age of 60 years or, where the pension is a widow's pension, 40 years, or

(*b*) the pensioner, if receiving a pension as a child of a deceased officer, rating or other rank, has not attained the age of 16 years or *having attained that age, is receiving full-time instruction in an educational establishment or is undergoing training for a trade, profession or vocation in circumstances that require him to devote the whole of his time to that training for a period of not less than 2 years; or

(*c*) the pensioner was invalided from the naval service; or

(*d*) the pensioner is a woman who has at least one dependant as defined in paragraph 3 below; or

(*e*) the pensioner is permanently incapacitated by physical or mental infirmity from engaging in any regular full time employment.

3. The expression "dependant" for the purpose of paragraph 2 (*d*) shall mean a person wholly or mainly supported by the pensioner and who either:—

(*a*) has not attained the age of 16 years or, having attained that age is in receipt of full time instruction in an educational establishment, or undergoing training for a trade, profession or vocation, in circumstances that require him to devote the whole of his time to that training for a period of not less than 2 years; or

(*b*) immediately before the operative date of the Order qualified the pensioner for an increase of pension under Pension Increase Orders in Council which would otherwise have been inadmissible.

* Applies to 1959 and 1962 Pension Increase Schemes; and to earlier Schemes with effect from 1st January, 1963.

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEME, 1944-47 and 1954

SCHEDULE I

1. This Schedule relates to:—

(*a*) Officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay,

(*b*) The service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service, and Nursing Service Reserve,

(*c*) men's Service pensions, including elements for rank and age,

(*d*) the Service pensions of Teachers in the Girls' and Infants' Schools of the Royal Marine Forces who are pensionable under Order in Council of the 10th February, 1905, and previous Orders,

(*e*) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel,

(*f*) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 3rd July, 1939, and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police,

(*g*) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights,

(*h*) Officers' widows' "ordinary" pensions and children's "ordinary" compassionate allowances,

(*i*) Conspicuous Gallantry Medal annuities awarded in respect of service before 1st April, 1947,

(*j*) Meritorious Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines, where the recipient is also in receipt of another pension increasable under this Schedule,

(*k*) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions,

(*l*) any award increased under Orders in Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or which would have been increasable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby,

(*m*) Pensions payable under Order in Council 1st July, 1937, to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service.

Note.—Additions to pensions in respect of gallantry awards shall, for the purposes of this Schedule, be regarded as service elements of pension forming a part of the pensions to which they are attached.

2. *Amount of Increase*

The maximum increase admissible is as follows:—

Where the pension exceeds	*But does not exceed*	*The amount of the increase shall be*
—	£100	40% of the pension
£100	£133 6s. 8d.	£40
£133 6s. 8d.	£200	30%
£200	—	£60 on all pensions

3. *Provisions regarding the calculation of the increase*

(*a*) Where any part of the pension which is increasable under this Schedule has been commuted on or after the 1st January, 1944 the amount so commuted may be included as if it were still part of the pension.

(*b*) where, in addition to the increasable pension a pensioner is in receipt of other pension or pensions of the following types:—

(i) a pension to which this Schedule applies;

(ii) a pension arising from service in the Forces (but excluding any pension or any part of a pension granted in respect of disablement or death attributable to, or aggravated by such service);

(iii) a pension coming within the first Schedule to the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1944 (but excluding any portion of such pensions representing an addition consequent on the receipt of war bonus during World War II), or a pension coming within paragraph (4) of Clause 2 of the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1947; all such pensions shall be aggregated for the purpose of determining the percentage increase permissible on the pension or pensions to which this Schedule applies.

Digitized by Google

(c) Where a husband and wife are both in receipt of pensions to which this Schedule applies, both pensions may be increased individually.

(d) Where a widow in receipt of a pension on account of widowhood has dependent on her a child or children receiving pension or compassionate allowance in respect of her husband's services, the widow's pension and each child's award shall be separately aggregated for the purpose of determining the percentage increase applicable to them.

(e) Nothing in these Regulations shall prevent such a reduction being made in the amount of any increase payable to a pensioner as may be necessary to secure, where the pensioner is in receipt of a non-Contributory pension under the Old Age Pension Act, 1936, that he shall receive the greatest possible amount in respect of the increase and the non-Contributory pension taken together.

SCHEDULE II

1. This Schedule relates to Officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, awarded or assessed under the provisions of Orders in Council of the 22nd January, 1920, and 11th October, 1923, 4th May, 1935, and in subsequent Orders in Council, authorising scales of service retired pay or service portions of disability retired pay based upon the consolidated rates of retired pay authorised by Order in Council of the 4th May, 1935; including also additional Retired Pay granted to Retired Officers in respect of certain salaried appointments, under the provisions of Orders in Council of 13th December, 1921, 26th May, 1925, and 23rd July, 1931, and subsequent amending Orders in Council, and to Service Retired Pay assessed on any consolidated scale introduced not earlier than 1935 and not later than 18th December, 1945, but shall not apply to retired pay granted to certain Officers retired under the Special Retirement Schemes sanctioned by Orders in Council of the 14th July, 1922, and 16th January, 1924, whose retired pay was specifically exempted from subsequent periodical review.

It also relates to pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel and to pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights, except that it does not relate to any such pensions payable by reason of death or retirement before the 21st February, 1922, nor retired pay awarded or assessed at men's pension rates.

2. Such awards, excluding any increase admissible under the First Schedule hereto, may be increased by 10 per cent.

Where an increase of the award is admissible under the provisions of the First Schedule, the amount of the latter increase shall be limited to the excess, if any, over the increase authorised by this paragraph.

3. Any pension increased or further increased under paragraph 2 of this Schedule shall, as so increased, be regarded for the purposes of the Pensions Increase Scheme, 1952, as if assessed under the regulations in force before the 1st September, 1950.

4. In computing the increases permissible under paragraph 2, any sum commuted from the original retired pay shall be added to the existing rate, and eligibility for increase shall be determined by, and the rate of increase assessed on, the total so obtained.

5. In relation to an award which is, or would but for this paragraph be, increased by virtue of paragraphs 1 and 2 of this Schedule, shall have effect as if the references in paragraph 3 of the General Provisions in Schedule III to such an addition, included any excess of the said emoluments over what they were on the 3rd September, 1939, or what in the opinion of the Admiralty they would have been on that day had the office or employment then existed; so, however, that no pension shall by virtue of this paragraph be less than it would have been if this paragraph had not been introduced.

SCHEDULE III

Special Provisions

1. The retired pay of an Officer who, under regulations in force prior to Order in Council of the 22nd January, 1920, was granted a higher rate of retired pay than that for which he would have been eligible under the provisions of that Order, shall not be increased under the provisions of Schedule II to an amount greater than that for which he would have been eligible had he been granted the appropriate rate under the provisions of the said Order in Council.

General Provisions

1. Where the amount to which a pension may be increased is less than the amount to which the pension might have been increased had it been smaller, the pension may be increased to the latter amount.

2. In calculating, for the purpose of Orders in Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, the amount of any pension, any increase for which provision is made by this Order in Council shall be disregarded, and where the amount of any pension has been increased under the aforesaid Orders of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or by any other corresponding enactment, the increase for which provision is made by this Order in Council shall be calculated upon the amount of the pension as so increased.

3. Where a pension has been increased by virtue of an addition since the 3rd September, 1939, to the emoluments of any office or employment in respect of which, or on retirement from which, the pension is payable, and the said addition was an addition by way of war bonus or other similar allowance, the increase authorised under the First and Second Schedules shall be calculated as if the pension had not been increased by reason of the said addition, and

(a) if the amount of the increase authorised under these Schedules, when so calculated as aforesaid, is equal to or less than the amount by which the pension has been increased by reason of the said addition, the pension shall not be increased under these Schedules; and

(b) in any case, the amount of the increase authorised by these Schedules, after being so calculated as aforesaid, shall be reduced by the amount by which the pension has been increased by reason of the said addition.

3A. (i) Where the amount of a pension is determined by reference to a rate of emoluments received on or after 1st April, 1947, or by reference to an average rate of emoluments received over a period of service beginning on or after 1st April, 1946, no increase of the pension shall be payable under these Schedules.

(ii) Where the amount of a pension is determined by reference to an average rate of emoluments received over a period of service (later referred to as "the relevant service") part of which was served before 1st April, 1946:—

(a) For the purpose of calculating the amount of any increase under these Schedules, the pension shall be deemed to be of the like amount as the pension which could have been granted if it had fallen to be determined by reference to the average rate of emoluments received over so many years of the relevant service as were begun before 1st April, 1946;

(b) The amount of the increase which could be granted apart from this sub-paragraph (b) shall be reduced in the proportion which the relevant service less the years begun as aforesaid, bears to the whole of the relevant service.

Digitized by Google

4. Where part of a pension has been surrendered by the pensioner for the purpose of enabling a grant to be made of a pension to the wife or husband of the pensioner under any arrangement whereby a pension is payable to the wife or husband of the pensioner during the pensioner's lifetime, then for the purpose of determining the percentage by reference to which the authorised increase of each of these pensions is to be calculated under the First and Second Schedules, each of the pensions shall be deemed to be of an amount equal to the aggregate of the two pensions.

5. Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of retired pay or pension under Naval Regulations shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to such retired pay or pension awarded under the provisions of this Order in Council.

6. Except where express provision to the contrary is made, no increase of pension under the First or Second Schedules above shall be admissible in the case of a pension awarded or assessed under any Scheme brought into operation on or after 19th December, 1945, or re-assessed in respect of war service under any such Scheme.

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEME, 1952

SCHEDULE I

This Schedule relates to:—

(*a*) officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,

(*b*) the service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service, and Nursing Service Reserve, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,

(*c*) men's Service pensions, including elements for rank and age, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,

(*d*) the Service pensions of Teachers in the Girls' and Infants' Schools of the Royal Marine Forces who are pensionable under Order-in-Council of the 10th February, 1905, and previous Orders,

(*e*) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel, if beginning before 1st April, 1952,

(*f*) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 3rd July, 1939, and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,

(*g*) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 3rd July, 1939, relating to European and Indian (or otherwise Asiatic) members of the Singapore Dockyard Police if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,

(*h*) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,

(*i*) Officers' widows' "ordinary" pensions and children's "ordinary" compassionate allowances,

(*j*) Conspicuous Gallantry Medal annuities awarded in respect of service before 1st April, 1947.

(*k*) Meritorious Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines, where the recipient is also in receipt of another pension increasable under this Schedule,

(*l*) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions,

(*m*) any award increased under Order-in-Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or which would have been increasable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby,

(*n*) Pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 11th July, 1951, and previous Orders relating to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,

(*o*) the Service retired pay of Officers of the former Royal Indian Navy.

Note.—Additions to pension in respect of gallantry awards shall, for the purposes of this Schedule, be regarded as service elements of pension forming a part of the pensions to which they are attached.

2. *Amount of Increase*

The increase admissible shall be as follows:—

£26 a year, or in the case of pensions assessed at weekly or daily rates 10s. a week, but shall in no case exceed one-third of the rate of pension including any increase granted under former Orders-in-Council.

3. *Provisions regarding the calculation of the increase*

(*a*) Where any part of a pension which is increasable under this Schedule has been commuted on or after 1st October, 1952 the amount so commuted may be included as if it were still part of the pension.

(*b*) The grant of an increase of pension under this Schedule shall not affect entitlement to increase of pension under former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council, and any increase granted under this Schedule shall be disregarded in determining entitlement under those Orders.

(*c*) Where a pensioner is in receipt of more than one pension to which this Schedule applies, the aggregate increase on all such pensions shall be restricted to the increase which would have been given on a single pension equal to their total. The increase on each individual pension shall be calculated by dividing the aggregate increase between the pensions in proportion to the increases which would have been given apart from this restriction.

(*d*) Where a husband and wife are both in receipt of pensions to which the Schedule applies, both pensions may be increased individually.

(*e*) Where a widow in receipt of a widow's pension has dependent on her a child or children receiving pension or compassionate allowance in respect of her husband's service, the widow's pension and children's awards, shall be aggregated for the purpose of determining the amount of the admissible increase, and the amount so determined shall be distributed proportionately between the awards.

SCHEDULE II

In the case of the pensions specified at (*e*), (*f*), (*g*), (*h*) and (*n*) in paragraph 1 of Schedule I, the award may be increased to the extent to which a corresponding award under the Superannuation Acts would have been increasable under the provisions of the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1952.

SCHEDULE III

Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of a pension shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to that pension awarded under Schedules I or II hereof.

Digitized by Google

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEME, 1956

SCHEDULE I

This Schedule relates to:—

(*a*) Officers' service retired pay or the service portions of disability retired pay if assessed under regulations in force before 1st January, 1956.

(*b*) the service retired pay on the service portion of disability retired pay of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service and Nursing Service Reserve if assessed under regulations in force before 1st January, 1956.

(*c*) men's service pensions including elements for rank and age if assessed under regulations in force before 1st January, 1956.

(*d*) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 23rd May, 1952 and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel if beginning before the relevant date.

(*e*) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 3rd July, 1939 and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police if beginning before the relevant date.

(*f*) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 3rd July, 1939 relating to European and Indian (or otherwise Asiatic) members of the Singapore Dockyard Police if beginning before the relevant date.

(*g*) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 23rd May, 1952 and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights if beginning before the relevant date.

(*h*) Officers' and Men's widows, "ordinary" pensions and children's "ordinary" pensions.

(*i*) Pensions for distinguished conduct.

(*j*) Meritorious Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines when the recipient is also in receipt of another pension increasable under this Schedule.

(*k*) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions.

(*l*) any award increased under Orders-in-Council of 13th August, 1920 or the 8th December, 1924 or which would have been increasable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby.

(*m*) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 11th July, 1951 and previous Orders relating to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service if beginning before the relevant date.

(*n*) the service retired pay of Officers of the former Royal Indian Navy.

Note.—Additions to pension in respect of gallantry awards shall for the purposes of this Schedule be regarded as service elements of pension forming a part of the pension to which they are attached.

Amount of Increase

2. Except in the cases specified in Clauses 3 and 4 below, the increase admissible shall be 10 per cent of the basic pension, as defined in Clause 5, but subject to a maximum increase of £100 a year.

3. In the case of Officers' retired pay assessed under regulations having effect from a date after 31st August, 1950, where the award takes into account service in ranks or equivalent ranks above that of Commander, the increase shall be the following percentage of the basic pension:—

(*a*) Where the rate of retired pay takes into account less than 6 years' service as Captain R.N. or service as Lieutenant-Colonel, Royal Marines, 7½ per cent.

(*b*) Where the rate of retired pay takes into account over 6 years' service as Captain, R.N., or service as Colonel, Royal Marines, 5 per cent.

(*c*) Where the rate of retired pay takes into account service in a rank higher than Captain, R.N. or Colonel, Royal Marines, 2½ per cent.

Note.—For Paymasters, Barrackmasters and Quartermasters, Royal Marines, and for all Chaplains except Chaplains of the Fleet, the rate of percentage increase will, however, be determined as follows:—

(i) If the rate of basic pension is £675 per annum or less — 10 per cent

(ii) If the rate of basic pension is above £675 per annum .. — 7½ per cent

4. In the case of family pensions awarded or assessed under regulations having effect from a date after 30th November, 1952, the increase shall be 5 per cent of the basic pension.

Provisions regarding the calculation of the increase

5. For the purpose of assessing the admissible increase, the basic pension shall be the pension currently in payment less any portion of the award which is an increase under any former Pensions Increase Order-in-Council.

Where an Officer's retired pay has been re-assessed in respect of war service, the basic pension shall be the award as so re-assessed and currently in payment, notwithstanding that Pensions Increase may have been imputed in its calculation, but alternatively the Officer may, in place of the re-assessed award, receive the retired pay and increase (including increases under former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council) otherwise admissible.

Where men's service pensions have been re-assessed in respect of 1939–45 War service the basic pension shall be the award as so re-assessed and currently in payment.

6. Where any part of a pension is commuted after 31st March, 1956, the amount so commuted may nevertheless be included, as if it were still part of the pension, in assessing the increase permissible.

7. The grant of an increase of pension under this Schedule shall not affect entitlement to increase of pensions under former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council and any increase granted under this Schedule shall be disregarded in assessing the increase admissible under those Orders-in-Council.

8. Where the terms of any former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council require that, for the purpose of determining the rate of increase payable severally on a pension and on some other pension drawn by the same individual, the awards shall be aggregated, the rules for such aggregation, and for the allocation of the total permissible increase between the pensions, shall be as provided in the Pensions Increase Act corresponding to that Order-in-Council (as amended by the Pension Increase Act 1956).

SCHEDULE II

Special Provisions

The retired pay and additional retired pay granted to Officers in respect of service in certain salaried appointments made under the provisions of Orders-in-Council dated 13th December, 1921, 26th May, 1925 and 23rd July, 1931, and subsequent amending Orders-in-Council, may be increased as follows:—

(*a*) the retired pay earned by service on the active list shall be increased by the amount of pensions increase appropriate at the date of the Officer's final retirement; the additional retired pay earned by service in the salaried appointment after being placed on the retired list shall then be added to the original retired pay, increased as above, and the whole amount treated as a civil pension dating from final retirement: but

Digitized by Google

(*b*) where the total under (*a*) above is wholly or partially excluded from further increase by reason of the date of final retirement or the amount of retiring salary, the minimum increase will be the amount of increase which could be given on the rate of retired pay awarded for service on the active list.

2. In the case of the pensions specified at (*d*), (*e*), (*f*), (*g*) and (*m*) of Schedule I the award may be increased only to the extent to which a corresponding award under the Superannuation Acts would have been increasable under the provisions of the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1956.

SCHEDULE III

General Provisions

Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of a pension shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to that pension.

2. The expression "the relevant date" in Schedule I means 1st January, 1950 when the pension is calculated on average pay and emoluments of £1,500 a year or more and 1st April, 1954 in all other cases.

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEME, 1959

SCHEDULE I

This Schedule relates to:—

(*a*) Officers' service retired pay and the service portion of disability retired pay if assessed under regulations in force before 4th November, 1958.

(*b*) Service retired pay and the service portion of disability retired pay of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service and Nursing Service Reserve if assessed under regulations in force before 4th November, 1958.

(*c*) Men's service pensions, including elements for rank and age and additions for war service, if assessed under regulations in force before 4th November, 1958.

(*d*) Pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel if beginning before the relevant date.

(*e*) Pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 3rd July, 1939, and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police if beginning before the relevant date.

(*f*) Pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 3rd July, 1939, relating to European and Indian (or otherwise Asian) members of the Singapore Dockyard Police if beginning before the relevant date.

(*g*) Pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights if beginning before the relevant date.

(*h*) Officers' and Men's widows "ordinary" pensions and children's "ordinary" pensions if assessed under regulations in force before 4th November, 1958.

(*i*) Pensions for distinguished conduct.

(*j*) Meritorious Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines when the recipient is also receiving another pension increasable under this Schedule.

(*k*) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions.

(*l*) Any award increased under Orders-in-Council of 13th August, 1920, or 8th December, 1924, or which would have been increasable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby.

(*m*) Pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 11th July, 1951, and previous Orders relating to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service if beginning before the relevant date.

(*n*) Pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 30th August, 1954, relating to certain ratings of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service if beginning before the relevant date.

(*o*) Service retired pay of Officers of the former Royal Indian Navy.

Note.—Additions to pension in respect of gallantry awards shall for the purposes of this Schedule be regarded as forming a part of the pension to which they are attached.

2. The amount of the increase shall be the appropriate percentage, as set out in Clause 3, of the pension currently in payment to the pensioner, including any pensions increase awarded or admissible under former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council. For the purpose of the calculation only, a fraction of a pound in an annual rate of pension will be treated as a whole pound, and a fraction of sixpence in a weekly rate of pension will be treated as a whole sixpence. The pension increase, however, will be added to the actual pension in payment.

Any part of the pension which has been commuted before the 1st August, 1959, shall be disregarded in assessing the increase permissible and where commutation is effected on or after 1st August, 1959, the amount so commuted may nevertheless be included as if it were still part of the pension in assessing the increase permissible.

3. The appropriate percentage increase shall be as follows:—

(*a*) for pensions (other than family pensions) assessed in accordance with regulations which were in force before 1st April, 1956, 12 per cent;

(*b*) for pensions (other than family pensions) assessed in accordance with regulations introduced after 31st March, 1956, but excluding any awards made under regulations introduced on or after 4th November, 1958, 4 per cent;

(*c*) for family pensions assessed in accordance with regulations which were in force before 4th November, 1958, 10 per cent.

4. Where the service retired pay award to an officer retiring after 3rd November, 1958, is assessed under regulations in force prior to 4th November, 1958, but with an addition to that retired pay provided under regulations introduced on or after 4th November, 1958, pensions increase under this Order-in-Council shall not be admissible. The officer, however, may be granted instead his service retired pay award with, in lieu of the said addition, the appropriate pensions increase thereon.

SCHEDULE II

Special Provisions

The retired pay and additional retired pay granted to officers in respect of service in certain salaried appointments made under the provisions of Orders-in-Council dated 13th December, 1921, 26th May, 1925, and 23rd July, 1931, and subsequent amending Orders-in-Council may be increased as follows:—

(*a*) The retired pay earned by service on the active list shall be increased by the amount of pensions increases appropriate at the date of the officer's final retirement: the additional retired pay earned by service in the salaried appointment after being placed on the retired list shall then be added to the original retired pay, increased as above, and the whole amount treated as a civil pension dating from final retirement; but

(*b*) where the total under (*a*) above is wholly or partially excluded from further increase by

Digitized by Google

reason of the date of final retirement or the amount of retiring salary, the minimum increase will be the amount of increase which could be given on the rate of retired pay awarded for service on the active list.

2. In the case of the pensions specified at (*d*), (*e*), (*f*), (*g*), (*m*) and (*n*) of Schedule I, the award may be increased only to the extent to which a corresponding award under the Superannuation Acts would have been increasable under the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1959.

SCHEDULE III

General Provisions

Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of a pension shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to that pension.

The expression "pension" in the Schedules to this Order-in-Council includes any award increasable under its provisions, or under the provisions of former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council.

The expression "the relevant date" in Schedule I means 2nd April, 1957.

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEME, 1962

SCHEDULE I

1. This Schedule relates to:—

(*a*) Officers' service retired pay, compassionate allowances and the service portion of disability retired pay.
(*b*) Service retired pay and the service portion of disability retired pay of officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service and of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service and Nursing Service Reserve and of the Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section.
(*c*) Men's and women's service pensions, including elements for rank and age and additions for war service.
(*d*) Pensions payable under Order in Council of 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel if beginning before the relevant date.
(*e*) Pensions payable under Order in Council of 20th November, 1959, and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police if beginning before the relevant date.
(*f*) Pensions payable under Order in Council of 20th November, 1959, and previous Orders relating to European and Indian (or otherwise Asian) members of the Singapore Dockyard Police if beginning before the relevant date.
(*g*) Pensions payable under Order in Council of 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights if beginning before the relevant date.
(*h*) Family pensions.
(*i*) Pensions for distinguished conduct. (Additions to pensions in respect of gallantry awards shall for the purposes of this Schedule be regarded as forming a part of the pension to which they are attached.)
(*j*) Meritorious service annuities payable to Royal Marines when the recipient is also receiving another pension increasable under this Schedule.
(*k*) Retired Officers' naval pensions and good service pensions.
(*l*) Any award increased or increasable under Orders in Council of 13th August, 1920, or 8th December, 1924.
(*m*) Pensions payable under Order in Council of 27th February, 1961, and previous Orders relating to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service if beginning before the relevant date.
(*n*) Pensions payable under Order in Council of 27th February, 1961, and previous Orders relating to certain ratings of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service if beginning before the relevant date.
(*o*) Service retired pay of Officers of the former Royal Indian Navy.

2. Subject to the provisions of Clause 3, the increase comprises:—

(*a*) the appropriate percentage, as set out in Clause 4, of the retired pay or pension being paid to the pensioner at the time when the increase becomes payable, including any pension increase awarded or admissible under former Pensions Increase Orders in Council; and
(*b*) the additional increase as set out in Clause 5 to all pensioners who receive the percentage increase in (*a*) and who either have already reached or subsequently attain the age of 70; provided that, in the latter case, the additional increase is to take effect and become payable only when the pensioner attains the age of 70.

3. (*a*) In implementing the provisions of sub-Clause 2 (*a*), and in applying the provision of sub-Clause 5 (*b*) of this Schedule to sub-Clause 2 (*b*), a fraction of a pound in an annual rate of pension will be treated as a whole pound and a fraction of sixpence in a weekly rate of pension will be treated as a whole sixpence, for the purpose of the calculation only. The increase is to be added to the actual pension in payment.

(*b*) Where commutation is effected on or after 1st January, 1963, the amount commuted is to be included as if it were still part of the pension, in assessing the increase permissible.

4. The amounts of the percentage increases under sub-Clause 2 (*a*) are to be as follows:—

(*a*) Twelve per cent. for—
  (i) the service retired pay or pension of officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service, Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service and Nursing Service Reserve and the Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section, and for men's and women's service pensions, and for family pensions, assessed in accordance with regulations which were effective before 1st April, 1959;
  (ii) the service retired pay or pension of officers (other than women officers and permanent and temporary officers on the Special Duties List in receipt of awards designated in sub-paragraph 4 (*b*) (i) following) assessed in accordance with regulations which were effective before 1st April, 1960;
  (iii) the family pensions of widows and children of naval ratings and Royal Marine other ranks awarded at minimum rates effective from 1st April, 1959.
(*b*) Six per cent. for—
  (i) the service retired pay or pension of women officers and permanent and temporary officers on the Special Duties List, if increased in accordance with regulations introduced with effect from 1st April, 1959 and in force before 1st April, 1960. Officers on the Special Duties List to whom this sub-Clause relates may however be granted instead service retired pay under regulations in force before 1st April, 1959, with the appropriate pensions increase thereon;
  (ii) men's and women's service pensions and the pensions named in sub-Clauses 1 (*i*) and (*j*) if assessed in accordance with regulations introduced with effect from 1st

Digitized by Google

April, 1959, and in force before 1st April, 1962.

(*c*) four per cent. for officers' service retired pay in the categories named in sub-Clauses 1 (*a*) and (*b*) assessed in accordance with regulations introduced with effect from 1st April, 1960, and in force before 1st April, 1962, whether or not the awards were made before the latter date.

(*d*) in the case of family pensions assessed under regulations introduced with effect from 1st April, 1959, the same percentage as would have been awarded to the officer, rating or other rank from whose service the family pension derives, had he been alive on 1st January, 1963, and the relevant conditions were satisfied; provided, however, that where it is more favourable a family pension may be increased instead by an amount equal to the amount by which the pension falls short of the minimum rate of family pension effective from 1st January, 1963, which may be awarded in respect of an officer, rating or other rank of the same rank or rate. No increase to be awarded under this Schedule in respect of death on or after 1st January, 1963.

5. (*a*) Subject to sub-Clause 5 (*b*) hereunder, the additional increase under sub-Clause 2 (*b*) is to be as follows:—

(i) for pensions defined in sub-Clause 4 (*a*): £20 a year or, in the case of pensions assessed at weekly rates, 7s. 8d. a week.

(ii) for pensions defined in sub-Clause 4 (*b*): £10 a year or, in the case of pensions assessed at weekly rates, 3s. 10d. a week.

(iii) for pensions defined in sub-Clause 4 (*c*): £7 a year or, in the case of pensions assessed at weekly rates, 2s. 8d. a week.

(iv) for pensions defined in sub-Clause 4 (*d*): the increase which would have been awarded to the officer, rating or other rank from whose service the pension derives, had he been alive on 1st January, 1963, and of the same age as the pensioner; provided that, where an increase is granted to give a pension equivalent to a pension increased under sub-Clause 4 (*a*), the additional increase shall be as for a pension defined under sub-Clause 5 (*a*) (i); and provided that, where it is more favourable to the pensioner, additional increase may be granted instead of an amount equal to the amount by which the pension falls short of the minimum rate of family pension applicable to pensioners aged 70 years or more, effective from 1st January, 1963, which may be awarded in respect of an officer, rating or other rank of the same rank or rate.

(*b*) No additional increase under this Clause is to exceed one quarter of the pension payable to the pensioner before receiving any increase payable under Clause 2.

6. Where a pensioner receives more than one pension to which this Schedule applies, the aggregate increase under sub-Clause 2 (*b*) on all such pensions is to be restricted to the increase which would have been given on a single pension equal to their total and beginning at the time when the earliest of them began. The increase on each individual pension is to be calculated by dividing the aggregate increase between the pensions in proportion to the increases which would have been given apart from this restriction.

SCHEDULE II

Special Provisions

The retired pay and additional retired pay granted to officers in respect of service in certain salaried appointments for which provision is made in Orders in Council dated 13th December, 1921. (No. 207*/C.E.), 26th May, 1925, (No. 114 A/C.E.), and 23rd July, 1931, (No. 96/C.E.), and subsequent amending Orders in Council may be increased as follows:—

(*a*) the retired pay earned by service on the active list to be increased by the amount of pensions increases appropriate at the date of the officer's final retirement: the additional retired pay earned by service in the salaried appointment after being placed on the retired list shall then be added to the original retired pay, increased as above, and the whole amount treated as a civil pension dating from final retirement; but

(*b*) where the total under (*a*) above is wholly or partially excluded from further increase by reason of the date of final retirement or the amount of retiring salary, the minimum increase to be the amount of increase which could be given on the rate of retired pay awarded for service on the active list.

2. The pensions specified at sub-Clause 1 (*d*) (*e*) (*f*) (*g*) (*m*) and (*n*) of Schedule I may be increased only by the extent to which a corresponding award under the Superannuation Acts would have been increasable under the Pensions (Increase) Act 1962.

SCHEDULE III

General Provisions

Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of a pension to apply also to the grant or continuance of any increase to that pension.

2. The expression 'pension' in the Schedules to this Order in Council to include any award increasable under its provisions, or under the provisions of former Pensions Increase Orders in Council.

3. The expression 'the relevant date' in Schedule I. means 2nd April, 1961.

Digitized by Google

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS

On the 31st August, 1953 the Ministry of Pensions and the Ministry of National Insurance were amalgamated, with the title of "Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance." At the same time certain functions relating to the provision of medical treatment for pensioners were transferred to the Ministry of Health and Department of Health for Scotland. (The Transfer of Functions (Ministry of Pensions) Order, 1953, S.I. 1953 No. 1198.)

The various naval pensions formerly administered by the Ministry of Pensions are now the responsibility of the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance.

Regulations framed by the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance concerning Retired Pay, Pensions and other grants for members of the Naval Forces and the Nursing and Auxiliary Services thereof disabled, and the Widows, Children, Parents and other Dependants of such Members deceased, in consequence of service after 2nd September, 1939.

(*Order-in-Council, dated 29th September, 1949, as amended by the Orders dated 28th October, 1949, 31st May, 1951, 29th April, 1952, 18th July, 1952, 28th May, 1953, 5th January, 1955, 29th June, 1956, 24th January, 1957, 27th November, 1957, 13th May, 1959, 8th April, 1960, 21st December, 1960, 25th September, 1961, 27th June, 1962 and 20th February, 1963.*)

Part I. Definitions and Interpretation

1. *Definitions.*—In this Order the following expressions have, unless the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them:—

(1) "adult dependant", in relation to a member of the naval forces, for the purposes of Articles 17 and 20, means—

(*a*) a person residing in the member's home who is related to the member in any of the following ways and fulfils the following conditions, namely—

(i) a grandfather or a father (including a stepfather) who is incapable of self-support;

(ii) a grandmother or a mother (including a stepmother) who is either a widow or is married to a husband who is incapable of self-support or has never been married;

(iii) a daughter (including a stepdaughter) who has attained the child's age limit or a sister (including a half-sister or stepsister) who has attained the age of 16 years and has never been married or is married to a husband who is incapable of self-support or is a widow;

(iv) a brother (including a half-brother or stepbrother) who has attained the age of 16 years and is incapable of self-support; or

(*b*) an adult female person who, in the member's home, looks after any child of the member in respect of whom an allowance is being paid under Article 13, 17 or 20;

being in each case a person who is in receipt of regular and substantial support or benefit from the member:

(2) "apprentice" means a person undergoing full-time training for any trade, business, profession, office, employment or vocation, and not in receipt of earnings which provide him, wholly or substantially, with a livelihood:

(3) "approved institutional treatment" means approved treatment in a hospital or similar institution:

(4) "approved treatment" means a course of medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment which it is certified that a member of the naval forces should receive in consequence of any disablement in respect of which an award may be or has been made under this Order, but does not include any treatment which involves no or only occasional interruptions of the member's normal employment:

(5) "child", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means—

(*a*) a legitimate child of the member;

(*b*) a legitimated child of the member;

(*c*) an illegitimate child of the member, who did not become legitimated upon the marriage of the member to the child's mother or father;

(*d*) an illegitimate child of a male member, whose mother is, or was at the date of her death, an unmarried dependant living as a wife of the member;

(*e*) an illegitimate child of the member, to whom sub-paragraph (*c*), (*d*) or (*h*) of this paragraph does not apply, who was born not later than 9 months after the material date and who—

(i) where the member is disabled, has been regularly maintained in whole or in part by the member up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of his disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review;

(ii) where the member is dead and the child was born before his death, was regularly maintained in whole or in part by the member up to the date of his death or, where the deceased was a male member, was the subject of an affiliation order which was in force at the date of his death;

(*f*) a stepchild of the member, who, where the member is disabled, is being regularly maintained in whole or in part by him, or who, where the member is dead, was regularly so maintained by the member up to the date of his death;

(*g*) a legally adopted child of the member;

(*h*) a foster-child, that is to say, a child who—

(i) was on the material date being brought up and wholly or mainly maintained by the member as his child; and

(ii) was so brought up and maintained for not less than 6 months (or such lesser period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case) prior to the date on which the member's service terminated; and

(iii) has continued to be so maintained, where the member is disabled, up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of his disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review or, where the member is dead, up to the date of his death:

(6) "child's age limit", in relation to a child or juvenile dependant of a member of the naval forces, means—

(*a*) where the member was an officer or sergeant-major of the Royal Marines, the age of 18 years; or

Digitized by Google

(*b*) in any other case, the age of 16 years:

(7) "dependent", in relation to the dependency of a person upon a deceased member of the naval forces before his death, means dependent by reason of the receipt of regular and substantial support or benefit from the member—

(*a*) where his death occurred during his service, throughout the period of 6 months ending with his death; or

(*b*) in any other case, throughout the period beginning 6 months prior to the termination of his service and ending with his death;

or throughout such other period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case:

(8) "disablement" means physical or mental injury or damage, or loss of physical or mental capacity, and "disabled" shall be construed accordingly:

(9) "eligible dependant", in relation to a course of approved treatment, means a person who is an eligible member of the family or who would be an eligible member of the family if, for any date mentioned in paragraphs (5) and (11) of this Article, and for the date specified in paragraph (29) of this Article as the terminating date of the period therein mentioned, there were substituted the date of the commencement of that course of treatment:

(10) "eligible member of the family", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means the wife, husband, unmarried dependant living as a wife, or a child, of the member:

(11) "husband" in relation to a member of the naval forces, means a husband whose marriage to the member took place not later than the material date, and "widower" shall be construed accordingly:

(12) "incapable of self-support", in relation to any person, means incapable of supporting himself solely by reason of—

(*a*) physical or mental infirmity of a permanent or prolonged nature; or

(*b*) old age; or

(*c*) being a juvenile dependant:

(13) "injury" includes wound or disease:

(14) "juvenile dependant", in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means a brother, sister, half-brother, half-sister, stepbrother, stepsister or grandchild of the member, who has not attained the child's age limit:

(15) "material date", in relation to any child of a member of the naval forces to whom sub-paragraph (*e*) or (*h*) of paragraph (5) of this Article applies, or in relation to a husband of a member of the naval forces, means the date on which the member sustained the wound or injury, or was first removed from duty on account of the disease, on which the claim under this Order in respect of his disablement or death is based, or, if there was no such occurrence, the date of the termination of his service:

Provided that, where the member suffered aggravation of the injury (being aggravation which, in the case of death, persisted until death) as a result of service—

(*a*) in the case of a child to whom sub-paragraph (*c*) of paragraph (5) of this Article applies, after or within 9 months before the birth of the child; or

(*b*) in the case of a foster-child, after the date on which the member began to bring up and maintain the child as his child; or

(*c*) in the case of a husband, after the date of his marriage to the member;

the expression "material date" in relation to that child or husband shall mean the date on which the member's service terminated:

(16) "member of the naval forces" means an officer or rating of the Royal Navy or the Royal Marines, within the meaning of the principal Regulations, but does not include—

(*a*) an Officer or rating serving under conditions other than those prescribed by the principal Regulations;

(*b*) a person entered abroad on a non-continuous service engagement for local service only;

(*c*) a non-European Native rating (whether a British subject or not);

(*d*) a person who is by the terms of his service excluded from the benefits of this Order or whose conditions of service include other provisions of a like nature;

(*e*) a person serving in one of Her Majesty's ships or in a Fleet Auxiliary or in any other vessel in a service of the Admiralty under Agreement T.124 or a variant of that Agreement or under any other mercantile or special agreement;

(*f*) a person who is a member of a category or class specifically excluded from the benefits of this Order:

and, except where the context otherwise requires, any provision of this Order relating to a member of the naval forces shall be construed as relating also to a woman member of the naval forces and as relating to a person whose service as such a member or woman member has terminated:

(17) "member of the Naval Reserve Forces" means a member of the naval forces who is a member of—

(*a*) the Royal Fleet Reserve;

(*b*) the Royal Naval Reserve;

(*c*) the Royal Marine Forces Volunteer Reserve;

(*d*) the Royal Naval Special Reserve;

(*e*) the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve, including the Royal Naval Volunteer Supplementary Reserve, the Royal Naval Volunteer (Wireless) Reserve and the Royal Naval Volunteer (Postal) Reserve;

(*f*) the Women's Royal Naval Reserve, including the Women's Royal Naval Supplementary Reserve;

(*g*) the Women's Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve;

(*h*) Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service Reserve;

(*i*) the Voluntary Aid Detachment Reserve;

but does not include such a member of the Naval Reserve Forces during any period when he is mobilised:

(18) "the Minister" means the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance:

(19) "Officer" means a member of the naval forces who is a commissioned officer (which term shall, unless the context otherwise requires, include a woman member of the naval forces with commissioned officer status), a subordinate officer, or a commissioned officer (Branch List) (which term shall not include a sergeant-major of the Royal Marines, but shall, unless the context otherwise requires, include a woman member of the naval forces with commissioned officer (Branch List) status):

(20) "old age", in relation to any person, means the attainment of the age of 65 years by a male person or of the age of 60 years by a female person:

(21) "other dependant", in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means a grandparent, step-parent, brother, sister, half-brother, half-sister, stepbrother, stepsister or grandchild of the member:

(22) "parent" in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means—

Digitized by Google

(*a*) a person of whom the member was a legitimate, legitimated or illegitimate child; or

(*b*) a person who had legally adopted the member; or

(*c*) a person who, for a period of 5 years (or such lesser period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case) during the minority of the member, acted in the place of a parent to, and wholly or mainly maintained, the member; or

(*d*) a person who, for such period as is mentioned in sub-paragraph (*c*) of this paragraph, was the spouse (not being a separated spouse) of a person fulfilling the conditions set out in that sub-paragraph:

(23) "principal Regulations" means the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions for the government of Her Majesty's Naval Service, as amended from time to time, the Regulations governing the various Reserve Forces as so amended, the provisions summarised in the Appendix to the Navy List as so amended, and any other regulations, instructions or provisions issued or made from time to time in relation to Her Majesty's Naval Service:

(24) "public funds" means moneys provided by Parliament or the Parliament of Northern Ireland, moneys the payment whereof is a charge on the Consolidated Fund of the United Kingdom or of Northern Ireland, moneys provided by any general or local rate or by a fund established under or by virtue of any public, general or local Act, and moneys payable under any enactment, ordinance, regulation or other instrument forming part of the law of any place outside the United Kingdom:

(25) "rating" means a member of the naval forces who is not an officer:

(26) "service", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means service as such a member for any period after the 2nd September, 1939:

(27) "student" means a person who is receiving full-time instruction at a university, college, secondary school or technical school, or at any other establishment which, in the opinion of the Minister, is a comparable educational establishment:

(28) "termination", in relation to service as a member of the naval forces, means termination of service as such a member by reason of retirement, discharge, demobilisation, transfer to the Emergency List or Reserve or in any other manner:

Provided that—

(*a*) where the member renders service during more than one period, it means the date, having regard to the foregoing provisions of this paragraph, of the end of the period which is relevant in the circumstances of his case;

(*b*) in relation to service as a member of the Naval Reserve Forces, for the purposes of Article 9 (1) only, it means the date of his retirement, discharge from his engagement or the date, if earlier, of his death;

and "terminated" shall be construed accordingly:

(29) "unmarried dependant living as a wife", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means a person wholly or substantially maintained by the member on a permanent bona fide domestic basis throughout the period beginning 6 months prior to the commencement of his service and continuing, where the member is disabled, up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of his disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review or, where the member is dead, up to the date of his death:

(30) "woman member of the naval forces" means a woman who is—

(*a*) a medical or dental practitioner employed with the Medical or Dental Branch of the Roya Navy with naval status for general service;

(*b*) enrolled in Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service or in the Auxiliary Section thereof or in the Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service Reserve;

(*c*) enrolled in the Women's Royal Naval Service or a reserve thereof;

(*d*) a member of a Voluntary Aid Detachment enrolled for employment under the Admiralty.

2. *Interpretation.*—(1) The Interpretation Act, 1889(a), shall apply to the interpretation of this Order as it applies to the interpretation of an Act of Parliament.

(2) References in this Order to any enactment shall, unless the context otherwise requires, be construed as references to that enactment, as amended by or under any other enactment or order, and to any other enactment substituted therefor.

(3) Where any matter is required by this Order to be certified, that matter shall be determined—

(*a*) where a Tribunal constituted under the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949(b), has given a decision under those Acts upon that matter, in accordance with that decision, or, if an appeal from that decision is brought under that Act, in accordance with the decision on that appeal;

(*b*) where no such decision has been given and the matter involves a medical question, in accordance with a certificate on that question of a medical officer or board of medical officers appointed or recognised by the Minister for the purpose:

Provided that, where that question appears to the Minister to raise a serious doubt or difficulty, he may obtain the opinion thereon of one or more of a panel of independent medical experts nominated by the President of the Royal College of Physicians, the Royal College of Surgeons or the Royal College of Obstetricians and Gynaecologists, and in that case the matter involving that question shall be determined in accordance with that opinion.

(4) For the purposes of this Order, a person shall be treated as having attained the age of 16 years at the commencement of the sixteenth anniversary of the day of his birth and similarly with respect to any other age.

(5) For the purposes of this Order—

(*a*) a person may be treated as being in receipt of any retired pay, pension, allowance or other continuing benefit awarded to him under this Order notwithstanding that the retired pay, pension, allowance or other benefit, or any part thereof, is, by virtue of any provision of this Order, being administered or otherwise applied for any purpose or paid to some other person;

(*b*) where an allowance awarded in respect of a child under this Order is withheld or reduced under Article 55, a widow or an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a deceased member of the naval forces who has the child under her control or in her charge may be treated as being in receipt of the allowance notwithstanding that it is so withheld or reduced.

(6) For the purposes of this Order, any question as to whether a person—

(*a*) is the legally adopted child of a member of the naval forces, or a person who has legally adopted a member of the naval forces, shall be determined as if any legal adoption effected by the spouse (not being a separated spouse) of the member or person had been effected by the member or person; or

(a) 52 & 53 Vict. c. 63. (b) 6 & 7 Geo. 6. c. 39 and 12 & 13 Geo. 6. c. 12.

Digitized by Google

(*b*) is the grandparent, step-parent, brother, sister, half-brother, half-sister, stepbrother, step-sister, daughter or grandchild of a member of the naval forces, shall be determined as if—

(i) any child legally adopted by two spouses jointly, or by one of two spouses (not being separated spouses), were the legitimate child of those spouses;

(ii) any child legally adopted by a person having no spouse, or separated from his spouse, were the legitimate child of that person;

(iii) any illegitimate child had been born the legitimate child of his father and mother.

(7) Any condition or requirement laid down in this Order for an award, or the continuance of an award, or relating to the rate or amount of an award, shall, except where the context otherwise requires, be construed as a continuing condition or requirement, and accordingly the award, rate or amount shall cease to have effect if and when the condition or requirement ceases to be fulfilled and shall be subject to variation from time to time in accordance with the condition or requirement.

Part II.—General Principles of Awards.

3. *Basic condition of awards.*—Under this Order awards may be made where the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces is due to service.

4. *Entitlement where a disablement is claimed or death takes place not later than 7 years after the termination of service.*—(1) Where, not later than 7 years after the termination of the service of a member of the naval forces, a claim is made in respect of a disablement of that member, or the death occurs of that member and a claim is made (at any time) in respect of that death, such disablement or death, as the case may be, shall be accepted as due to service for the purposes of this Order provided it is certified that—

(*a*) the disablement is due to an injury which—

(i) is attributable to service; or

(ii) existed before or arose during service and has been and remains aggravated thereby; or

(*b*) the death was due to or hastened by—

(i) an injury which was attributable to service; or

(ii) the aggravation by service of an injury which existed before or arose during service.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, in no case shall there be an onus on any claimant under this Article to prove the fulfilment of the conditions set out in paragraph (1) of this Article and the benefit of any reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(3) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, where an injury which has led to a member's discharge or death during service was not noted in a medical report made on that member on the commencement of his service, a certificate under paragraph (1) of this Article shall be given unless the evidence shows that the conditions set out in that paragraph are not fulfilled.

(4) In the case of a member of the Naval Reserve Forces, the provisions of paragraphs (2) and (3) of this Article shall not apply to any claim made in connection with his service as such a member but—

(*a*) a disablement or death shall be certified in accordance with paragraph (1) of this Article if it is shown that the conditions set out in this Article and applicable thereto are fulfilled;

(*b*) where, upon reliable evidence, a reasonable doubt exists whether the conditions set out in paragraph (1) of this Article are fulfilled, the benefit of that reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(5) Where there is no note in contemporary official records of a material fact on which the claim is based, other reliable corroborative evidence of that fact may be accepted.

5. *Entitlement where a disablement is claimed or death takes place more than 7 years after the termination of service.*—(1) Where, after the expiration of the period of 7 years beginning with the termination of the service of a member of the naval forces, a claim is made in respect of a disablement of that member, or in respect of the death of that member (being a death occurring after the expiration of the said period) and the member was at the time of his death, or at any time previously thereto had been, in receipt of a pension awarded by the Minister in respect of an injury which was a cause of his death, such disablement or death, as the case may be, shall be accepted as due to service for the purposes of this Order provided it is certified that—

(*a*) the disablement is due to an injury which—

(i) is attributable to service; or

(ii) existed before or arose during service and has been and remains aggravated thereby; or

(*b*) the death was due to or substantially hastened by—

(i) an injury which was attributable to service; or

(ii) the aggravation by service of an injury which existed before or arose during service.

(2) A disablement or death shall be certified in accordance with paragraph (1) of this Article if it is shown that the conditions set out in this Article and applicable thereto are fulfilled.

(3) The conditions set out in sub-paragraph (*a*) (ii) of paragraph (1) of this Article, namely, that the injury on which the claim is based remains aggravated by service, shall not be deemed to be fulfilled unless the injury remains so aggravated at the time when the claim is made, but this paragraph shall be without prejudice, in a case where an award is made, to the subsequent operation of paragraph (7) of Article 2 of this Order in relation to that condition.

(4) Where, upon reliable evidence, a reasonable doubt exists whether the conditions set out in paragraph (1) of this Article are fulfilled, the benefit of that reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(5) Where there is no note in contemporary official records of a material fact on which the claim is based, other reliable corroborative evidence of that fact may be accepted.

(6) For the purposes of this Article the expression "pension" shall include retired pay, disablement addition, weekly allowance or gratuity, or an allowance in respect of a period of approved treatment.

6. *Serious negligence or misconduct.*—The Minister may withhold, cancel or reduce any award which may be or has been made under this Order in respect of the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces in any case in which the injury on which the claim to the award is based was caused or contributed to by the serious negligence or misconduct of the member, or in any case in which the death of the member was so caused or contributed to.

7. *Rank or status.*—(1) Where, for the purposes of any award under Part III, IV or V of this Order (including any award under any Article in those Parts made by virtue of Part VI) in respect of the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces, the member's rank has to be determined, it shall be determined by reference to the relevant rank of the member.

Digitized by Google

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, the relevant rank of a member shall be whichever is the highest of the following ranks, namely—

(*a*) the substantive rank held by him on the date on which he was last on full pay prior to the termination of his service;

(*b*) where on that date he held war substantive rank, or paid temporary or paid acting rank which would then have been allowed to reckon for the purpose of calculating service retired pay or the rank element of a service pension if he were eligible for such retired pay or pension, that war substantive rank, or paid temporary or paid acting rank, as the case may be;

(*c*) the substantive, war substantive, paid temporary or paid acting rank held by the member on any of the following dates, namely—

(i) the date on which he sustained the wound or injury, or was first removed from duty on account of the disease, on which the claim to the award is based;

(ii) where the member suffered aggravation of the injury on which the claim to the award is based (being aggravation which, in the case of death, persisted until death) as a result of service after the date mentioned in sub-paragraph (*c*) (i) of this paragraph, the date of the removal from duty on account of the aggravation, or, if there was no such removal from duty, the date of the termination of his service;

(3) In the case of a member of the Naval Reserve Forces, the relevant rank shall be—

(*a*) the paid rank held by him, or, where pay was not in issue, the rank for which pay would have been in issue if the member had been entitled to receive pay, on the date on which he sustained the wound or injury, or on which he was first removed from duty on account of the disease, on which the claim to the award is based; or

(*b*) if there was no such occurrence, the highest rank (ascertained in accordance with the provisions of sub-paragraph (*a*) of this paragraph) held by him during the relevant period of service; or

(*c*) where the member suffered aggravation of the injury on which the claim to the award is based (being aggravation which, in the case of death, persisted until death) as a result of service after the date or period mentioned in sub-paragraphs (*a*) and (*b*) of this paragraph, the date of the removal from duty on account of the aggravation, or, if there was no such removal from duty, the highest rank (ascertained in accordance with the provisions of sub-paragraph (*a*) of this paragraph) held by him during such service.

(4) Where an award is payable in respect of the disablement or death of a member by reason of more than one injury, and different ranks would, under the foregoing provisions of this Article, be relevant to the different causes leading to the disablement or death—

(*a*) an award under Part III or IV of this Order shall be at a composite rate having regard to the disabling effect of each such cause and the relevant rank appropriate thereto; and

(*b*) an award under Part V of this Order shall be based upon the highest of those different relevant ranks.

(5) For the purposes of an award in respect of the death of a retired officer who has been recalled to service or otherwise taken into employment as a commissioned officer, the relevant rank shall be the rank in which he was employed, or the rank appropriate to the appointment in which he was employed, at the date on which he was last on full pay prior to the termination of his service, or at any of the dates mentioned in paragraph (2) (*c*) of this Article, whichever is most favourable.

(6) The provisions contained in the principal Regulations as to equivalent ranks of officers and ratings, for the purposes of retired pay, pension or like grant thereunder, and as to the classification of different categories of ratings, shall have effect for the purposes of this Order.

(7) For the purposes of any award under this Order, a Chaplain shall be treated as holding such rank as is, in the opinion of the Minister, appropriate in his case having regard to his denomination and the length of his service and the provisions made in the principal Regulations as to the grant of retired pay, pensions, allowances or gratuities to or in respect of Chaplains of that denomination with that length of service.

(8) The foregoing provisions of this Article shall, where appropriate, apply in relation to women members of the naval forces, any reference to a rank being treated as a reference to a status equivalent to that rank.

Part III.—Awards in respect of Disablement.

8. *Application of Part III.*—(1) Under this Part of this Order awards may be made in respect of the disablement of a member of the naval forces which is due to service.

(2) This Part of this Order shall have effect subject, in the case of any award which may be made under Part VI, to the provisions of that Part.

9. *General conditions of awards in respect of disablement.*—(1) An award in respect of the disablement of a member of the naval forces shall not be made to take effect before the termination of his service or, in the case of an officer on the active list, while he is in receipt of unemployed pay or half-pay.

(2) The Minister may withhold or reduce an award in respect of the disablement of an officer whose service is terminated voluntarily or on account of misconduct.

(3) For the purposes of an award in respect of disablement (which may be made provisionally or upon any other basis), the degree of that disablement shall be assessed on an interim basis, unless the member's condition permits a final settlement of the extent, if any, of that disablement.

10. *Determination of degree of disablement.*—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Order, the degree of the disablement due to service of a member of the naval forces shall be assessed by making a comparison between the condition of the member as so disabled and the condition of a normal healthy person of the same age and sex, without taking into account the earning capacity of the member in his disabled condition in his own or any other specific trade or occupation, and without taking into account the effect of any individual factors or extraneous circumstances:

Provided that, where such disablement is due to more than one injury, a composite assessment of the degree of disablement shall be made by reference to the combined effect of all such injuries.

(2) The degree of disablement assessed as aforesaid shall be certified by way of a percentage, total disablement being represented by 100 per cent. (which shall be the maximum assessment) and a lesser degree being represented by such percentage as bears to 100 per cent. the same proportion as the lesser degree of disablement bears to total disablement, so, however, that a degree of disablement of 20 per cent. or more shall be certified at a percentage which is a multiple of 10, and a degree of disablement which is less than 20 per cent. shall, except in a case to which

Digitized by Google

Table 1 in the Third Schedule applies, be certified in the manner required by Table 2, 3 or 4 in that Schedule.

(3) Where a disablement is due to an injury specified in the First Schedule or is a disablement so specified, and, in either case, has reached a settled condition, the degree of that disablement shall, in the absence of any special features, be certified for the purposes of this Article at the percentage specified in that Schedule as appropriate to that injury or to that disablement.

(4) Where a member of the naval forces has sustained a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule as well as some other disablement due to service, the degree of which is less than 100 per cent, and a composite assessment of the degree of the disablement from both causes is no higher than the assessment for the other disablement alone, this Article shall have effect so as to authorise an award under Article 12 in respect of the minor injury as well as an award under Article 11 or 12 in respect of the other disablement.

(5) The degree of disablement certified under this Article shall be the degree of disablement for the purpose of any award in respect thereof under this Order.

11. *Pensions for disablement.*—A member of the naval forces the degree of whose disablement is not less than 20 per cent. may be awarded retired pay or a pension at whichever of the rates set out in the Tables in the Second Schedule is appropriate to his rank or status and the degree of his disablement.

12. *Gratuities and weekly allowances for minor disablement.*—A member of the naval forces the degree of whose disablement is less than 20 per cent may be awarded a gratuity, or a weekly allowance with or without a terminal gratuity, in accordance with the appropriate Table in the Third Schedule.

13. *Allowances for eligible members of the family.*—(1) Where a member of the naval forces is awarded retired pay or a pension under Article 11, allowances in respect of the eligible members of the family may be awarded in accordance with the following provisions of this Article.

(2) An allowance under this Article in respect of an eligible member of the family shall be at such proportion of the rates set out in the following Table as corresponds to the degree of the disablement which may give title to that allowance:—

Table

Eligible member of the family	Rate for 100 per cent. disablement	
	Officers (yearly rate)	Other ranks (weekly rate)
	£	s. d.
(*a*) wife, husband, or unmarried dependant living as a wife..	36	10 0
(*b*) Children:—		
(i) if an allowance under (*a*) is in issue—		
each child	30	7 6
(ii) if no allowance under (*a*) is in issue—		
first child	36	10 0
each other child ..	30	7 6

(3) The award, continuance and amount of any allowance in respect of a wife, husband or child who is living apart from the member shall be at the discretion of the Minister.

(4) No allowance shall be awarded in respect of a husband unless—

(*a*) he has been in receipt of regular and substantial support or benefit from the member throughout the period beginning (unless the Minister otherwise determines in the exceptional circumstances of any case) not less than 6 months prior to the termination of her service, and continuing up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of her disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review; and

(*b*) he is incapable of self-support and in need.

(5) No allowance shall be granted in respect of an unmarried dependant living as a wife unless she has in her charge a child of the member in respect of whom an allowance may be awarded under this Article.

(6) Where a woman member has a husband (whether married to her before or after the material date), no allowance shall be awarded to her in respect of any child of whom the husband is the father, or who has been legally adopted by the husband, unless the conditions set out in paragraph (4) of this Article for the award of an allowance in respect of the husband are fulfilled.

(7) Subject to the provisions of paragraph (8) of this Article, an award of an allowance under this Article shall not be made or continued in respect of a child who has attained the child's age limit.

(8) An award of an allowance under this Article may be made or continued in respect of a child who has attained the child's age limit where that child—

(*a*) is a student or an apprentice; or

(*b*) is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained the child's age limit;

and the circumstances of the case are, in the opinion of the Minister, such as to justify the award or its continuance.

14. *Educational allowances.*—(1) A member of the naval forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 may be awarded an allowance in respect of a child (including a child to whom Article 17 (3) (*e*) (ii) applies) for the purpose of his education if—

(*a*) the child has attained the age of 5 years; and

(*b*) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it; and

(*c*) the Minister is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving, or is to receive, is suitable for the child.

(2) The amount of an allowance under this Article shall be determined by the Minister, but the total payments made in respect of any period of 12 months shall not exceed £120 in respect of any one child.

15. *Allowances for constant attendance.*—Where a member of the naval forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of disablement the degree of which is not less than 80 per cent., and it is shown to the satisfaction of the Minister that constant attendance on the member is necessary on account of the disablement, he may be awarded an allowance at a rate not exceeding £130 a year in the case of an officer or 50s. a week in any other case:

Provided that in an exceptional case of very severe disablement the allowance may, subject to such conditions as the Minister may determine, be increased to a rate not exceeding £260 a year in the case of an officer or 100s. a week in any other case.

15A. *Severe disablement occupational allowance.*—Where a member of the naval forces is in receipt of an allowance for constant attendance at a rate increased under the proviso to Article 15, or would be in receipt of such an allowance if he were not in a

Digitized by Google

hospital or other institution, he may for any period during which he is, in the opinion of the Minister, ordinarily employed in a gainful occupation, be awarded an allowance at the rate of £52 a year in the case of an officer, or 20s. a week in any other case:

Provided that no allowance shall be payable under this Article to a member for any period in respect of which he—

(*a*) is eligible for an award under Article 17 (2); or

(*b*) is in receipt of any such benefit as is mentioned in paragraph (6) of Article 20 or a treatment allowance increased under paragraph (3) of that Article.

16. *Allowances for wear and tear of clothing.*—(1) Where a member of the naval forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of an amputation regularly wears an artificial limb, he may be awarded an allowance in respect of wear and tear of clothing at whichever of the following rates is applicable, namely:—

(*a*) where he wears a single artificial limb (other than a tilting-table limb), £7 10s. a year; or

(*b*) where he wears a tilting-table limb or more than one artificial limb, £12 10s. a year.

(2) In any other case in which the Minister is satisfied that as a result of the pensioned disablement there is exceptional wear and tear of the member's clothing, an allowance not exceeding £12 10s. a year may be awarded.

17. *Allowances for unemployable pensioners.*—(1) *Eligibility.* Where a member of the naval forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of disablement so serious as to make him unemployable, he may be awarded allowances in accordance with such of the provisions of this Article as may be appropriate in his case:

Provided that—

(*a*) such a member may be deemed to be unemployable although in receipt of earnings which are, in the opinion of the Minister, unlikely to exceed £104 a year;

(*b*) such a member shall not be eligible for any award under this Article if he is in receipt of a retirement pension (not being contributory old age pension) under the National Insurance Act, 1946(a), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that Act.

(2) *Supplementation of retired pay or pension.* A member of the naval forces coming within paragraph (1) of this Article may be awarded an allowance, by way of supplement to his retired pay or pension, at the rate of £193 a year in the case of an officer or 74s. a week in any other case:

Provided that, in computing the said rates, account shall be taken, to such extent as the Minister may think fit, of any of the following benefits for which the member may be eligible—

(*a*) sickness or disablement benefit under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which, in the opinion of the Minister, is analogous to benefits under the National Insurance Act, 1946(a), or under any corresponding legislation in Northern Ireland;

(*b*) a contributory old age pension or a widow's basic pension under the National Insurance Act, 1946(a), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that Act or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which, in the opinion of the Minister, is analogous to that Act.

(3) *Additional allowances for dependants.* Where a member of the naval forces is awarded an allowance in accordance with paragraph (2) of this Article, there may also be awarded to that member additional allowances in accordance with the following provisions of this paragraph—

(*a*) Where an allowance has been awarded under Article 13 in respect of a wife, husband or unmarried dependant living as a wife, and the degree of the disablement of the member is less than 100 per cent., that allowance may be increased to the rate which would be appropriate under that Article if the degree of the disablement of the member were 100 per cent.

(*b*) In the case of a woman member of the naval forces, an allowance may be awarded in respect of a husband to whom she was married after the material date, at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Article 13 if the husband were an eligible member of the family and the degree of disablement of the woman member were 100 per cent., and any such allowance shall be treated as an allowance under (*a*) of the Table in Article 13 (2) for the purpose of determining the rate of any allowance for a child under Article 13 or under sub-paragraph (*e*) of this paragraph.

(*c*) Where an allowance has been awarded under Article 13 in respect of a wife, husband or unmarried dependant living as a wife, and the degree of the disablement of the member is 100 per cent., or where an allowance for such a person has been increased or awarded under sub-paragraph (*a*) or (*b*) of this paragraph, the rate of the allowance may be increased, or further increased, as the case may be, by £72 a year in the case of an officer, or 31s. 6d. a week in any other case, if the Minister thinks fit having regard to the financial circumstances of the person in respect of whom the allowance has been granted.

(*d*) Where the member is not in receipt of an allowance under Article 13 or under sub-paragraph (*b*) of this paragraph in respect of a wife or husband (whether married to the member before or after the material date) or unmarried dependant living as a wife, an allowance may be awarded in respect of an adult dependant at the rate of £108 a year in the case of an officer, or 41s. 6d. a week in any other case, if the Minister thinks fit having regard to the financial circumstances of the person in respect of whom the allowance is claimed:

Provided that—

(i) the member of the naval forces shall not be awarded an allowance in respect of more than one adult dependant;

(*e*) (i) Where an allowance has been awarded under Article 13 in respect of a child and the degree of disablement of the member is less than 100 per cent., that allowance may be increased to the rate which would be appropriate under that Article if the degree of the disablement of the member were 100 per cent.;

(ii) An allowance may be awarded in respect of any child, not being an eligible member of the family, who should, in the opinion of the Minister, be treated as such having regard to the child's relationship to or connection with the member and the other circumstances of the case:

Provided that any such allowance shall be at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Article 13 if the child were an eligible member of the family and the degree of disablement of the member were 100 per cent.

(*f*) Where an allowance has been awarded under

(a) 9 & 10 Geo. 6. c. 67.

Digitized by Google

Article 13 or subparagraph (*c*) of this paragraph in respect of the child or children of an officer, the rate thereof in respect of that child or the elder or eldest of those children may be increased to £52 a year and in respect of each other of those children to £31 6s. a year, and where an allowance has been so awarded in respect of the child or children of a rating the rate thereof, in respect of that child or the elder or eldest of those children may be increased to 20s. a week and in respect of each other of those children to 12s. a week.

(4) *Adjustment of allowances in respect of benefit payable out of public funds abroad.*—Where a person to or in respect of whom an allowance or increase may be or has been awarded under the foregoing provisions of this Article is eligible for benefit payable out of public funds under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom being benefit which, in the opinion of the Minister, is analogous to a benefit under the National Insurance Act 1946(c) the Minister may take the benefit into account against the allowance or increase in such manner and to such extent as he may think appropriate having regard to any adjustment which would be made if the person were eligible for the analogous benefit under the said Act.

17A. *Allowances for comforts.*—(1) A member of the naval forces in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 may be awarded an allowance for the provision of comforts—

(*a*) at the rate of £52 a year in the case of an officer or 20s. a week in the case of a rating where the member is in receipt of an allowance under Article 15 and is—

(i) in receipt of an allowance under Article 17; or

(ii) in receipt of retired pay or pension in respect of disablement the degree of which is 100 per cent. and which has been awarded in respect of multiple injuries, which, in the opinion of the Minister, render his disablement so severe as to justify the award of an allowance at the aforementioned rate;

(*b*) at the rate of £26 a year in the case of an officer or 10s. a week in the case of a rating if he does not qualify for an award under sub-paragraph (*a*) of this paragraph but is in receipt of an allowance under Article 15 or under Article 17.

(2) For the purposes of this Article, a member who would be in receipt of an allowance under Article 15 if he were not in a hospital or other institution shall be deemed to be in receipt of an allowance under that Article.

18. *Allowances for lowered standard of occupation.*—(1) Where a member of the naval forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of disablement the degree of which is less than 100 per cent. or has been granted an award under Article 12 in respect of a minor disablement and in either case the disablement is such as to render him incapable, and likely to remain permanently incapable, of following the occupation which was his regular occupation before his service and incapable of following any other occupation which is of an equivalent standard and is suitable in his case, he may be awarded an allowance at a rate not exceeding 46s. a week, so, however, that the aggregate rate of his retired pay or pension under Article 11 together with the allowance under this Article shall not exceed the rate of award which would have been appropriate in his case under Article 11 if the degree of his disablement had been 100 per cent.

(2) This Article shall not apply to a member of the naval forces who is eligible for an allowance under Article 17 (2).

18A. *Age Allowances.*—(1) Where a member of the naval forces who is in receipt of retired pay or pension under Article 11 in respect of disablement the degree of which is 40 per cent. or over, has attained the age of 65 years, he may be awarded an allowance in accordance with the following Table.

Table

Degree of pensioned disablement	Rate of allowance	
	Officers (yearly rate)	Ratings (weekly rate)
	£ s.	s. d.
40 or 50 per cent. ..	13 0	5 0
60 or 70 per cent. ..	19 10	7 6
80 or 90 per cent. ..	26 0	10 0
100 per cent.	39 0	15 0

(2) Where a member of the naval forces who is in receipt of retired pay or pension under Article 11 is also in receipt of retired pay or pension payable out of moneys provided by Parliament under any Order-in-Council, other than this Order, or any Royal Warrant, Order by Her Majesty or Scheme administered by the Minister, or of any payment analogous thereto made by him with the consent of the Treasury, an allowance under this Article may, if it is to the member's advantage, be awarded at the rate appropriate to the degree of disablement which, in the opinion of the Minister, represents the combined effect of his pensioned disablements:

Provided that an allowance awarded by virtue of this paragraph and an age allowance awarded under any other Order in Council, Royal Warrant, Order by Her Majesty or Scheme shall not be payable for the same period.

Part IV.—Treatment and Rehabilitation

19. *Application and interpretation of Part IV.*—Under this Part of this Order awards may be made where the disablement of a member of the naval forces is due to service and any condition applicable to an award under Part III shall, where appropriate, be applicable to an award under this Part.

20. *Treatment allowances.*—(1) A member of the naval forces may be awarded in respect of any period during which he receives approved treatment, a treatment allowance consisting of a personal allowance in respect of himself and any additional allowance which may be appropriate in his case in accordance with the following provisions of this Article:

Provided that—

(*a*) a treatment allowance shall be subject to such deductions or adjustments as the Minister may think appropriate having regard to all the circumstances of the case;

(*b*) where a member is in receipt of a treatment allowance under this Article in respect of any period, no payment shall be made in respect of that period of any award under Part III or VI except an award under Article 14, 16, 17 (2) or 17A, or, in the case of treatment other than approved institutional treatment, under Article 15 or, subject to the provisions of paragraph (*b*) of the proviso to Article 15A, under that Article.

(2) The personal allowance in respect of the member shall be awarded at the rate of retired pay or pension which would be appropriate under this Order if the degree of that member's disablement were 100 per cent.

Digitized by Google

(2A) Where the member has attained the age of 65 years. he may be awarded an increase of the allowance under paragraph (2) of this Article—

(*a*) at a rate equal to that of the allowance which he would be receiving under Article 18A but for proviso (*b*) to paragraph (1) of this Article or at such higher rate as the Minister may determine having regard to the circumstances of the case; or

(*b*) at such rate as the Minister may determine if in his opinion an award should be made to a person who is not eligible for an award under the preceding sub-paragraph:

Provided that the rate of any increase under this paragraph shall not exceed £39 a year in the case of an officer or 15s. 0d. a week in the case of a rating.

(3) The allowance under paragraph (2) of this Article may be increased by whichever of the following amounts is appropriate, namely—

(*a*) if he is not eligible for any such benefit as is mentioned in paragraph (6) of this Article, 67s. 6d. a week;

(*b*) if he is eligible for such benefit at a lower rate than 67s. 6d. a week, the amount of the difference between that lower rate and 67s. 6d. a week:

Provided that this paragraph shall not apply to—

(i) a member who is in receipt of an allowance under Article 17 (2); or

(ii) a member who is receiving approved institutional treatment and is not entitled to an allowance under the following provisions of this article.

(4) An additional allowance may be awarded in respect of an eligible dependant at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Article 13 if that dependant were an eligible member of the family and the degree of the member's disablement were 100 per cent.:

Provided that—

(*a*) where that eligible dependant is a wife or a husband (whether married to the member before or after the material date) or an unmarried dependant living as a wife, the rate of the additional allowance in respect of that person may be increased to the rate of £108 a year in the case of an officer, or the rate of 41s. 6d. a week in any other case, as the Minister may think fit having regard to the financial circumstances of that person;

(*b*) the rate of the allowance awarded under the foregoing provisions of this paragraph in respect of the child or chidren of an officer may, in respect of that child or the elder or eldest of those children, be increased to £52 a year and in respect of each other of those children to £31 6s. a year, and where an allowance has been so awarded in respect of the child or children of a rating, the rate thereof in respect of that child or the elder or eldest of those children may be increased to 20s. a week and in respect of each other of those children to 12s. a week;

(5) Where a member of the naval forces is not in receipt of an allowance under paragraph (4) of this Article in respect of a wife or a husband (whether married to the member before or after the material date) or an unmarried dependant living as a wife, an additional allowance may be awarded in respect of an adult dependant at the rate of £108 a year in the case of an officer, or the rate of 41s. 6d. a week in any other case, as the Minister may think fit having regard to the financial circumstances of that adult dependant:

Provided that the member of the naval forces shall not be awarded an additional allowance in respect of more than one adult dependant;

(6) The benefit referred to in paragraph (3) of this Article is personal benefit by way of injury benefit under the National Insurance (Industrial Injuries) Act, 1946(a), sickness benefit, retirement pension or contributory old age pension under the National Insurance Act, 1946(b), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that legislation, or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which in the opinion of the Minister is analogous to that legislation.

21. *Allowances where prolonged abstention from work is necessary following approved institutional treatment.*—(1) Where it is certified that a member of the naval forces should on completion of a course of approved institutional treatment abstain from work for a prolonged period in consequence of the condition which necessitated that treatment, he may be treated as if he were eligible throughout that period for a treatment allowance under Article 20.

(2) This Article shall not apply to a member of the naval forces who is in receipt of an allowance under Article 17 (2).

22. *Allowances for part-time treatment.*—Where a member of the naval forces receives treatment which would be approved treatment but for the fact that it involves only occasional interruptions of the member's normal employment, a treatment allowance may be awarded to the member at such rate, not exceeding 50s. in respect of any one day as the Minister may think appropriate having regard to any loss of remunerative time by the member as the result of those interruptions:

Provided that the rate of a treatment allowance awarded to a member under this Article in respect of any period of a week or less shall not exceed the amount by which the weekly value of the member's existing award under Part III or Part VI (excluding any award under Article 14, 15, 15A, 16, 17 (2), 17A or 18A) falls short of the weekly value of the award which would have been appropriate in the case of that member under Article 20 (excluding any award under paragraph (2A) of that Article) if he had been eligible for an award under that Article.

23. *Medical expenses.*—Any necessary expenses in respect of the medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment of a member of the naval forces not otherwise provided for may be defrayed by the Minister under such conditions and up to such amount as he may determine.

Part V.—Awards in respect of Death

24. *Application of Part V.*—(1) Under this Part of this Order awards may be made in respect of the death of a member of the naval forces which is due to service.

(2) This Part and the Schedules referred to in this Part shall have effect as if any reference to a commissioned officer included a reference to an acting sub-lieutenant and any reference to a commissioned Officer (Branch List) included a reference to a midshipman or cadet where in the case of these ranks service terminated before 1st January, 1957.

25. *General conditions of awards in respect of death.*—Where, after the death of a member of the naval forces, any allowance, grant or other payment out of public funds is paid for any period to or in respect of any person in continuation of any payment made during the member's lifetime in respect of his service as a member, no pension, allowance or other grant under this Part shall be paid for that period to or in respect of that person:

Provided that, where the aggregate amount of any pension, allowance or other grant which might, but for this paragraph, have been paid under this Part is in excess of the aggregate amount of the payments so made out of public funds, an amount equal to that excess may be paid.

(a) 9 & 10 Geo. 6. c. 62.
(b) 9 & 10 Geo. 6. c. 67.

Digitized by Google

26. *Pensions to widows.*—(1) The widow of an officer above the rank of Lieutenant-Commander or an officer of equivalent rank in the Royal Marines may be awarded a pension at whichever of the rates set out in column (3) in Table 1 in the Fourth Schedule is appropriate in her case.

(2) The widow of an officer of, or below the rank of Lieutenant-Commander, or an officer of equivalent rank in the Royal Marines or the widow of a rating may be awarded a pension—

(*a*) at whichever of the rates specified in column (2) in Table 1 or column (2) in Table 2 in the Fourth Schedule is appropriate in her case—

(i) where she has attained the age of 40 years; or

(ii) where she is in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of a child of the officer or rating under Article 32, 34 or 36; or

(iii) where she was in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of a child of the officer or rating under Article 32 of whom she is the mother—or was being treated under Article 2 (5) (*b*) as if she were in receipt of such an allowance for such a child—until the date, in either case, upon which the child attained the age of 16 years, or where, in the opinion of the Minister in any other case, she should be so treated; or

(iv) where the child in respect of whom she was awarded an allowance under Article 32 or 36 dies before attaining the age of 16 years, for a period of 13 weeks beginning with the date of the child's death; or

(v) where she is incapable of self-support;

(*b*) in any other case, at whichever of the rates specified in column (3) in Table 1 or column (3) in Table 2 in the Fourth Schedule is appropriate in her case.

(3) A widow of a member of the naval forces shall only be eligible for a pension under this Article if she was not separated from the member at the date of his death or if, being then separated from him, the separation was, in the opinion of the Minister, caused by his mental instability arising from disablement due to service.

27. *Killed in action gratuities.*—Where an officer has been killed in action or while on flying duty or while being carried on duty in aircraft under proper authority, or has in such circumstances sustained wounds or injuries from which he died within 7 years of sustaining them, his widow may, if she is a widow eligible for a pension under Article 26, be awarded a gratuity in accordance with the Table in the Fifth Schedule.

28. *Pensions to widows who were separated.*—(1) The widow of a member of the naval forces, not being a widow eligible for a pension under Article 26, may be awarded a pension if—

(*a*) she was entitled to periodical payments from her husband under a maintenance or separation order and was, throughout the period of 6 months expiring on the date of his death or such other period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case, either receiving those payments or taking reasonable steps to obtain them; or

(*b*) her husband was, throughout any such period as is mentioned in sub-paragraph (*a*) of this paragraph, contributing to a reasonable extent to her support.

(2) The rate of a pension awarded to a widow under this Article shall be at the discretion of the Minister, but shall not exceed—

(*a*) where the conditions specified in paragraph (1) (*a*) of this Article are fulfilled, the rate of the payments which she was entitled to receive from her husband; or

(*b*) where the conditions specified in paragraph (1) (*b*) of this Article are fulfilled, the average amount that her husband was contributing to her support throughout any such period as is mentioned in paragraph (1) (*a*) of this Article;

and shall not in either case exceed the rate of the pension under Article 26 of which she would be in receipt if she were a widow eligible for a pension under that article.

29. *Pensions to unmarried dependants living as wives.*—(1) An unmarried dependant living as a wife of a member of the naval forces may be awarded a pension in accordance with the following provisions of this Article, if the widow of the member is not in receipt of a pension under Article 26.

(2) Where an unmarried dependant of a member has in her charge a child of the member and is in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of that child under the following provisions of this Part, a pension may be paid to her until she ceases to have that child in her charge or to be in receipt of such allowance.

(3) The rate of a pension to the unmarried dependant of a member shall be at the discretion of the Minister but shall not exceed £240 a year where the member was an officer or 82s. 6d a week where the member was a rating.

(4) For the purposes of this Article, an unmarried dependant of a member who has in her charge a child of the member and is in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of that child under the following provisions of this Part shall, where the child dies before attaining the child's age limit, be treated for the period of 13 weeks from the date of the child's death as though she still had that child in her charge and were still in receipt of that allowance.

30. *Rent Allowances to widows, and unmarried dependants living as wives, who have children.*—(1) Where the widow of a member of the naval forces is in receipt of a pension under Article 26 or 28, or an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a member of the naval forces is in receipt of a pension under Article 29 and the household of the widow or unmarried dependant includes a child, the widow or unmarried dependant may be awarded an allowance in accordance with the following provisions of this Article at such weekly rate, not exceeding 34s., as the Minister may consider appropriate having regard to the amount by which her weekly rent and rates exceed 6s.

(2) An allowance under this Article to a widow in receipt of a pension under Article 28 shall not exceed the amount by which the pension, together with any allowances awarded to her under the following provisions of this Part in respect of children, falls short of the amount which her husband was, throughout any such period as is mentioned in Article 28 (1) (*a*), contributing, or required by a maintenance or separation order to contribute, to her support and that of her children.

(3) Where an allowance under this Article would cease by reason of the death of a child before attaining the child's age limit, the allowance shall be continued for the period of 13 weeks from the date of the child's death.

(4) In this Article—

(*a*) "child" means a child of the member of the naval forces who has not attained the child's age limit, or who, having attained that age limit, is a student or an apprentice or is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained that age

Digitized by Google

limit, and includes any person fulfilling those conditions who should, in the opinion of the Minister, having regard to his relationship to or connection with the member of the naval forces and the other circumstances of the case, be treated as covered by the provisions of this Article;

(*b*) "weekly rent and rates" means such sum as the Minister may, after taking into account all relevant factors and making all necessary apportionments, consider to be the weekly amount which the widow or unmarried dependant is paying or providing either directly or indirectly in respect of rent, or the equivalent thereof, and rates for accommodation for the benefit of herself and the child;

(*c*) "accommodation" means living accommodation without any service or benefit not ordinarily provided by the landlord to the tenant of an unfurnished dwelling house, but may include accommodation reasonably required for the storage of furniture.

30A. *Grants to elderly widows and unmarried dependants living as wives.*—Where the widow of a member of the naval forces is in receipt of a pension awarded under Article 26 or 28, or an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a member of the naval forces is in receipt of a pension by virtue of the provisions of Article 67 (2), and the widow or unmarried dependant has attained the age of 70 years, she may be awarded a grant at the rate of £26 a year where the member was an officer or at the rate of 10s. a week in any other case.

31. *Pensions to widowers.*—(1) The widower of a woman member of the naval forces may, unless he was separated from her at the date of her death, be awarded a pension if he was dependent on her and is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support.

(2) The rate of a pension under this Article shall be at the discretion of the Minister, but shall not exceed £240 a year where the member was an officer or 90s. a week in any other case.

32. *Allowances in respect of children under the age limit.*—(1) Where a child of a member of the naval forces has not attained the child's age limit, an allowance under this Article may be awarded in respect of that child unless a pension is awarded to that child under Article 33.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, an allowance under this Article in respect of a child shall be at the rate of £96 10s. a year where the member was a commissioned officer or £90 10s. a year where the member was a commissioned officer (Branch List) or warrant officer, or 34s. a week in any other case.

(3) Where a child of a male member is a child to whom Article 1 (5) (*e*) applies, an allowance under this Article in respect of that child shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not exceed £96 10s. a year where the member was a commissioned officer, £90 10s. a year where the member was a commissioned officer (Branch List) or warrant officer, or 34s. a week in any other case.

(4) Where the widower of a woman member is alive, no allowance shall be awarded under this Article in respect of any child of whom the widower is the father or who has been legally adopted by the widower unless the conditions for the award under Article 31 or 36 of a pension to the widower in respect of the death of the member are fulfilled. In this paragraph the word "widower" includes a person married to the member after the material date.

(5) Where—

(*a*) a child of a male member, including a child to whom Article 1 (5) (*e*) applies, is not under the control of the child's mother or of a person who is or has been in receipt of a pension under Article 26, 28 or 29, in respect of the death of the member; or

(*b*) a child of a woman member is not under the control of the child's father or of a widower of the member, being a father or widower in receipt of a pension under Article 31 or 36 in respect of her death;

an allowance under this Article in respect of the child may be awarded at, or, if already awarded, increased to, a rate not exceeding—

(i) where the member was a commissioned officer, £149 10s. a year;

(ii) where the member was a commissioned officer (Branch List) or a warrant officer, £116 a year if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or £141 10s. a year if the child has attained that age; or

(iii) in any other case, 40s. 6d. a week if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or 54s. a week if the child has attained that age.

33. *Pensions to motherless or fatherless children under the age limit.*—Where a child of a male member of the naval forces is or becomes motherless, or where a woman member who has a child dies without leaving a widower (whether married to her before or after the material date) or the pensioned widower of such a woman member dies, and in either case the child has not attained the child's age limit, a pension may be awarded to the child at whichever of the following rates is applicable:—

(*a*) where the member was a commissioned officer, £149 10s. a year;

(*b*) where the member was a commissioned officer (Branch List) or warrant officer, £116 a year if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or £141 10s. a year if the child has attained that age;

(*c*) in any other case, 40s. 6d. a week if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or 54s. a week if the child has attained that age:

Provided that, in the case of a male member, a pension under this Article to a child to whom Article 1 (5) (*e*) applies shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not exceed the rate which would be appropriate under the foregoing provisions of this Article.

34. *Awards to or in respect of children over the age limit.*—(1) An allowance in respect of, or a pension to, a child of a member of the naval forces may be awarded, or an award of such an allowance or pension may be continued, subject to the following provisions of this Article, after the child has attained the child's age limit where the child—

(*a*) is a student or an apprentice; or

(*b*) is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained the child's age limit;

and the circumstances are such, in the opinion of the Minister, as to justify the award or its continuance.

(2) Subject to paragraph (3) of this Article, an allowance or pension so awarded or continued shall be at the rate and subject to the conditions laid down in the foregoing provisions of this Part.

(3) Where a child in whose case the conditions of Article 32 (5) or 33 are fulfilled has attained the age of 18 years and is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained the child's age limit, the allowance or pension may be awarded at, or if already awarded increased to, a rate not exceeding £175 10s. a year in the case of an officer's child or 67s. 6d. a week in any other case.

35. *Education allowances.*—(1) An allowance in respect of a child of a member of the naval forces may be awarded for the purpose of that child's education if—

(*a*) the child has attained the age of 5 years; and

Digitized by Google

(*b*) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it; and

(*c*) the Minister is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving or is to receive is suitable for the child.

(2) The amount of an education allowance shall be determined by the Minister, but the total payments made in respect of any period of 12 months shall not exceed £120 in respect of any one child.

36. *Awards for ineligible members of the family of unemployable pensioners.*—Where a member of the naval forces was at the date of his death in receipt of an allowance in respect of a child under Article 17 (3) (*e*) (ii) or in respect of a husband under Article 17 (3) (*b*), a pension to or an allowance in respect of the child and a pension to the husband may be awarded at the rate and subject to the conditions which would have been appropriate under the foregoing provisions of this Part if the child or husband had been an eligible member of the family.

37. *Pensions to parents.*—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, the parent of a member of the naval forces may be awarded a pension if he is in pecuniary need by reason of old age, or infirmity or other adverse condition which is not merely of a temporary character:

Provided that, where the widow, unmarried dependant living as a wife, or widower of a member is in receipt of a pension under this Part, a pension shall not be awarded under this Article unless the parent was dependent on the member.

(2) In determining whether and to what extent a parent is in pecuniary need, the Minister shall take into account the extent to which the member before and during his service supported the parent, and the extent to which the member, if he had not died, would have been likely, in the opinion of the Minister, to support the parent thereafter.

(3) The rate of a pension under this Article shall be not less than £15 a year where the member was an officer, or 5s. a week in any other case, and shall not exceed—

(*a*) where the member was a male commissioned officer, whichever is the greater of the following rates, namely—

(i) £75 a year where there is only one eligible parent or £100 a year where there is more than one eligible parent; or

(ii) the appropriate ordinary rate of a widow's pension under the principal Regulations;

(*b*) where the member was a woman with commissioned officer status, £75 a year where there is only one eligible parent or £100 a year where there is more than one eligible parent;

(*c*) where the member was a commissioned officer (Branch List), £60 a year where there is only one eligible parent or £85 a year where there is more than one eligible parent;

(*d*) in any other case, 20s. a week where there is only one eligible parent or 27s. 6d. a week where there is more than one eligible parent:

Provided that, in exceptional cases, the rate of the pension may be increased in excess of the foregoing rates by a sum not exceeding:—

(i) where the member was an officer, £20 a year;

(ii) in any other case, 7s. 6d. a week where there is only one eligible parent or 12s. 6d. a week where there is more than one eligible parent.

(4) Where an award to a parent may be made under this Article in respect of the death of two or more members of the naval forces—

(*a*) one pension only may be awarded under this Article in respect of the death of those members; and

(*b*) paragraph (2) of this Article shall have effect as if it referred to the support given to the parent by all those members.

(5) Where the conditions for the award of a pension under this Article are fulfilled in the case of more than one parent of a member, a pension may be awarded to whichever parent the Minister may select and, so long as the award to that parent is in force, a pension shall not be awarded to any other parent of the member:

Provided that, where the parents of the member are not living together, a pension may, if the Minister thinks fit, be awarded to each of them, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed the maximum rate at which a pension under this Article may be awarded.

38. *Pensions to other dependants.*—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, any other dependant of a member of the naval forces may be awarded a pension if he was dependent on the member and is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support:

Provided that—

(*a*) Not more than one dependant shall be awarded a pension under this Article in respect of the death of the member except in the case of juvenile dependants, and where an award under this Article to any dependant ceases for any reason to have effect, no award shall be made under this Article to any other person unless that person is the wife or husband of that dependant; and

(*b*) The decision of the Minister shall be final on any question as to which of two or more dependants who may be eligible should receive a pension under this Article.

(2) A pension awarded under this Article to another dependant who is not a juvenile dependant shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not exceed £54 a year where the member was an officer or 20s. a week in any other case, and shall not, in a case where a pension under Article 37 is in payment to one eligible parent of the member, exceed the maximum which, by virtue of paragraph (4) of this Article, is appropriate in such a case.

(3) A pension awarded under this Article to a juvenile dependant of a member shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not exceed—

(*a*) where the member was a male commissioned officer, £26 a year for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed whichever is the greater of the following rates, namely—

(i) £75 a year; or

(ii) the appropriate ordinary rate of a widow's pension under the principal Regulations;

(*b*) where the member was a woman with commissioned officer status, £26 a year for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed £75 a year;

(*c*) where the member was a commissioned officer (Branch List) £20 a year for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed £65 a year;

(*d*) in any other case, 6s. a week for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed 20s. a week;

and shall not, in a case where a pension under Article 37 is in payment to one eligible parent of the member, exceed the maximum which, by virtue of paragraph (4) of this Article, is appropriate in such a case.

(4) Where a pension under Article 37 is in payment to one eligible parent of the member, the rate of a pension under this Article to another dependant of the member or as the case may be, the aggregate

Digitized by Google

rate of the pensions to the other dependants of the member, shall not exceed the difference between the rate of the pension of which the parent is in receipt and the maximum rate which would be appropriate in that case under paragraph (3) of Article 37 if there were two eligible parents and the case were treated as an exceptional case under the proviso to that paragraph.

39. *Re-marriage of female pensioners, etc.*—(1) Any pension to or allowance in respect of a female person awarded under this Part other than Article 37 in respect of the death of a member of the naval forces shall cease if that person marries or cohabits with some other person as his wife: Provided that a pension or allowance awarded to or in respect of a person under Article 32, 33 or 34 shall not cease on the marriage of that person after the 30th September, 1961, if, having regard to the special circumstances of the case, the Minister so directs.

(2) Where a pension awarded under Article 26 to the widow of an officer or of a sergeant-major of the Royal Marines, ceases under paragraph (1) of this Article on her marriage, the Minister may, on the death of the husband of that marriage, restore the pension in whole or in part if the circumstances of the widow are, in his opinion, such as to justify its restoration.

(3) Where a pension awarded under Article 26 or 28 to the widow of a rating (not being the widow of a sergeant-major of the Royal Marines) ceases on her marriage, a gratuity equal to one year's pension may be awarded to her.

(4) An allowance under this Part in respect of the child of a member of the naval forces shall not be affected by the cessation under this Article of a pension awarded to any other person in respect of the death of that member.

(5) Where a person would have been in receipt of a pension under Article 26 or 28 immediately before her marriage after the 30th September, 1961, had not that pension ceased in consequence of her cohabiting with a man as his wife, that pension shall, for the purpose of paragraphs (2) and (3) of this Article, be deemed to have ceased on her marriage.

(6) A pension to, or an allowance in respect of, a person which has ceased under paragraph (1) of this Article in consequence of her cohabiting with a man as his wife may be restored by the Minister, either in whole or in part, upon such terms and from such date (not being a date before the 1st October, 1961, or that on which she ceases so to cohabit, whichever is the later) as he thinks fit.

Part VI.—Provisions for Special Classes of Disabled Members

40. *Application and Interpretation of Part VI.*—(1) Under this Part of this Order awards may be made where a member of the naval forces suffers disablement which is due to service.

(2) Any condition applicable to an award under Part III shall, where appropriate, be applicable to an award under this Part.

(3) In this Part the following expressions have, unless the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them:—

(*a*) "disablement addition on a pension basis", in relation to disablement assessed at not less than 20 per cent., means an addition by way of disablement element at the rate of £336 a year for total disablement in the case of a male officer or £311 a year for total disablement in the case of a woman officer or, in either case, at a proportionately lower rate for a lesser degree of disablement.

(*b*) "disablement addition on a gratuity basis", in relation to disablement assessed at less than 20 per cent., means the gratuity, or weekly allowance with or without a terminal gratuity, which would be appropriate under Article 12.

(*c*) "regular officer" means an officer on one of the permanent lists of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, or a Chaplain or Instructor Officer entered under normal conditions;

(*d*) "regular rating" means a person who, in respect of service (otherwise than as an officer) in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, is eligible on discharge for an award under the principal Regulations of disablement pension comprising an element in respect of service or rank or both.

41. *Regular officers with permanent commissions.*—A regular officer with a permanent commission (not being an officer to whom Article 42, 43, 44 or 45 applies) may be granted—

(*a*) the award, other than an award at the half-pay rate, for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations in respect of service, together with a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or

(*b*) for so long as it is to his advantage and in lieu of an award under sub-paragraph (*a*) of this paragraph, the appropriate award under Article 11; or

(*c*) where he is invalided before he had qualified for an award of retired pay under the principal Regulations, the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12 in addition to any service gratuity for which he is eligible; or

(*d*) the award for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations.

42. *Regular officers with short service Commissions.*—A regular officer serving on a short service commission (not being an officer to whom Article 45 applies) may be granted the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12, in addition to any service gratuity for which he is eligible.

43. *Re-employed officers.*—(1) In this Article "re-employed officer" means an officer with previous commissioned service who has been recalled to service or otherwise taken into employment as a commissioned officer.

(2) Where a re-employed officer is in receipt of retired pay which contains no element in respect of disablement, he may be awarded—

(*a*) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or

(*b*) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, and in lieu of any such retired pay and disablement addition, the appropriate award under Article 11.

(3) Where a re-employed officer was awarded a gratuity in respect of his previous service or was not eligible for any award in respect of his previous service, he may be granted the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12.

(4) Subject to the provisions of this Article, where a re-employed officer is in receipt of retired pay or pension (or both) partly in respect of his previous service and partly in respect of previous disablement, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, either—

(*a*) a pension consisting of the service element of his existing retired pay or pension (or both) and of a disablement addition on a pension basis, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service; or,

(*b*) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed as in sub-paragraph (*a*) of this paragraph.

(5) Subject to the provisions of this Article, where a re-employed officer is in receipt of an award in

Digitized by Google

respect of previous disablement and the award contains no element in respect of his previous service, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, an award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service:

Provided that where the existing award is in respect of disablement due to service in the 1914 World War, or is in respect of disablement due to service before the 1914 World War but is at a rate laid down for disablement due to service in the 1914 World War, he may be granted, in addition to the existing award, an award under Article 11 in respect of the additional disablement which is represented by the difference between the degree of disablement assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, and the degree of disablement on which the existing award is based.

(6) Where, in the case of an officer to whom paragraph (4) or (5) of this Article applies, the disablement due to service is a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule, and the existing award is not increased by the re-assessment of the degree of the disablement by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, the officer may be granted, in addition to the existing award, the appropriate gratuity under Article 12.

44. *Officers with previous commissioned service in Commonwealth forces, etc.*—An officer to whom Article 43 would apply if his previous commissioned service in the forces of any part of the Commonwealth (other than the United Kingdom or the Isle of Man), or in the forces of Burma before the 4th January, 1948, where previous commissioned service for the purposes of that Article may, if and for so long as it is to his advantage, be granted—

(*a*) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or

(*b*) an award equal to the difference between his existing award in respect of his previous service in those forces and the award for which he would have been eligible under Article 43 if that Article had applied to him.

45. *Officers promoted from rating.*—(1) In this Article "officer promoted from rating" means an officer who was, on the 3rd September, 1939, a rating serving on a continuous service engagement or on an engagement to complete time for pension, and who was so serving immediately before being promoted to temporary rank as an officer.

(2) An officer promoted from rating may be granted—

(*a*) the award for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations in respect of service, together with a disablement addition on a pension basis; or

(*b*) the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12, if and for so long as it is to his advantage.

(3) An officer to whom the provisions of paragraph (1) of this Article apply, being an officer who, if he had not been disabled on the termination of his service, would have been eligible under the principal Regulations for a gratuity in respect of service, shall, if he ceases to be eligible for a disablement addition on a pension basis, have an option—

(*a*) to continue to receive retired pay in respect of service; or

(*b*) to receive, in lieu of such further retired pay and in final settlement, the service gratuity which might otherwise have been granted on the termination of his service, less the difference between the amount of such retired pay which has been issued and the amount of the payment which would, over the period of such issue, have been made if a life annuity had been purchased, corresponding in value to the service gratuity and determined actuarially according to the officer's age on the date his service terminated:

Provided that—

(i) if the officer is eligible for a gratuity under Article 12, he may receive that gratuity in addition to an award under this paragraph;

(ii) where an award was made under paragraph (2) (*b*) of this Article as an alternative to an award under paragraph (2) (*a*) of this Article, the provisions of this paragraph shall apply, the amount of retired pay in respect of service which has been issued being treated as the amount which would have been issued under the said paragraph (2) (*a*).

(4) Where an officer promoted from rating has received a service gratuity and subsequently a claim in respect of his disablement due to service is accepted, he shall have an option—

(*a*) to refund the service gratuity in one sum and receive the appropriate award under paragraph (2) (*a*) or (*b*) of this Article; or

(*b*) to retain the service gratuity and receive either—

(i) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or

(ii) the appropriate award under paragraph (2) (*a*) or (*b*) of this Article less the annual value of the service gratuity as a life annuity determined actuarially according to his age at the time when he exercises the option:

Provided that the option shall be exercised when acceptance of the claim in respect of disablement is notified and the exercise thereof shall be final.

46. *Temporary officers with previous pension.*—(1) In this Article "officer with a previous pension" means an officer who, during his service, was in receipt of a pension or similar grant in respect of service in the ranks of the Navy, Army or Air Force, and includes an officer who has, since the termination of his service, been awarded a pension or similar grant in respect of service before the 3rd September, 1939, in the Navy, Army or Air Force.

(2) Where the existing award of an officer with a previous pension contains no element in respect of disablement, he may be awarded—

(*a*) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or,

(*b*) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, and in lieu of any such previous pension and disablement addition, the appropriate award under Article 11.

(3) Subject to the provisions of this Article, where the existing award of an officer with a previous pension contains elements in respect both of service and of disablement, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, either—

(*a*) a pension consisting of the service element of the existing award and of a disablement addition on a pension basis, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service; or,

(*b*) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed as in sub-paragraph (*a*) of this paragraph.

(4) Subject to the provisions of this Article, where the existing award of an officer with a previous

Digitized by Google

pension is in respect of disablement and contains no element in respect of service, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service.

(5) Where, in the case of an officer to whom paragraph (3) or (4) of this Article applies, the disablement due to service is a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule, and the existing award is not increased by the re-assessment of the degree of disablement by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, the officer may be granted in addition to the existing award the appropriate gratuity under Article 12.

47. *Regular ratings.*—A regular rating (not being a rating to whom Article 48 applies) may be granted the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12, in addition to any award in respect of service or rank (or both) for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations.

48. *Ratings with previous pension.*—(1) In this Article "rating with a previous pension" means a rating who, during his service, was in receipt of a pension or similar grant in respect of service in the Navy, Army or Air Force, and includes a rating who has, since the termination of his service, been awarded a pension or similar grant in respect of service before 3rd September, 1939, in the Navy, Army or Air Force.

(2) Where the existing award of a rating with a previous pension contains no element in respect of disablement, he may be granted, in addition to the existing award, the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12.

(3) Where the existing award of a rating with a previous pension is wholly or partly in respect of disablement, he may be granted, in addition to any service element (including any rank element) of the existing award, but in lieu of the element thereof in respect of disablement, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service.

(4) Where the disablement due to service of a rating with a previous pension is a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule, and the existing award is not increased by the re-assessment of the degree of disablement by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, the rating may be granted in addition to the existing award the appropriate gratuity under Article 12.

49. *Commuted awards.*—Where a member of the naval forces has commuted any part of his previous award or of any element thereof, the amount commuted shall be deducted from any award made under this Order in lieu of the previous award or element.

50. *General provision relating to awards under Part VI.*—Any retired pay, pension, gratuity, disablement addition on a pension basis or disablement addition on a gratuity basis awarded under this Part shall be treated as retired pay or pension awarded under Article 11 or, as the case may be, as a gratuity awarded under Article 12, for the purpose of any reference in any other provision of this Order to retired pay, pension or gratuity awarded under those Articles, and shall be treated as retired pay or pension for the purpose of Part IV:

Provided that—

(*a*) any award under Article 13 in respect of an eligible member of the family shall be based upon the degree of the disablement which is due to service, so, however, that, where an allowance in respect of that eligible member is being paid as part of the existing award, the aggregate rate of the allowances in respect of that member shall not exceed the rate at which an allowance in respect of that member would be paid if all the injuries had been due to service;

(*b*) except for the purposes of an award under Article 15, the reference in this Article to retired pay awarded under this Part shall be treated as excluding retired pay awarded under this Part at the half-pay rate.

Part VII.—General Provisions

51. *Interpretation of Part VII.*—In this Part of this Order, except where the context otherwise requires, the expression "pension" means any retired pay, pension, allowance or other continuing benefit under this Order, and the expression "gratuity" means any gratuity under this Order.

52. *Adjustment of awards in respect of other compensation.*—(1) Where the Minister is satisfied that compensation has been or will be paid to or in respect of a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity is being or may be paid or that any compensation which has been or will be paid will benefit such a person, the Minister may take the compensation into account against the pension or gratuity in such manner and to such extent as he may think fit and may withhold or reduce the pension or gratuity accordingly.

(2) Where the Minister in any case considers that it is by reason of some act or omission by or on behalf of a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity is being or may be paid that—

(*a*) there is no compensation to be taken into account against that pension or gratuity under paragraph (1) of this Article; or

(*b*) the amount of compensation so to be taken into account against that pension or gratuity is less than it would otherwise have been;

and the Minister is of the opinion that such act or omission was unreasonable, the Minister may assess the amount of the compensation which, in his opinion, would have fallen to be taken into account as aforesaid but for such act or omission, and may, for the purpose of paragraph (1) of this Article, treat the amount so assessed as if it were compensation which could be taken into account under that paragraph against that pension or gratuity.

(3) In this Article "compensation" means—

(*a*) any periodical or lump sum payment in respect of the disablement or death of any person, or in respect of any injury, disease or incapacity sustained or suffered by any person, being a payment—

(i) for which provision is made by or under any enactment, Order in Council (including this Order), Warrant, Order, scheme, ordinance, regulation, or other instrument; or

(ii) which is recoverable as damages at common law; or

(*b*) any periodical or lump sum payment which, in the opinion of the Minister, is recoverable or payable—

(i) under any enactment, scheme, ordinance, regulation or other instrument whatsoever promulgated or made in any place outside the United Kingdom; or

(ii) under the law of any such place;

and is analogous to any payment falling within sub-paragraph (*a*) of this paragraph; or

(*c*) any periodical or lump sum payment made in settlement or composition of, or to avoid the making of, any claim to any payment falling within sub-paragraph (*a*) or (*b*) of this paragraph, whether liability on any such claim is or is not admitted.

Digitized by Google

53. *Pensioners admitted to institutions.*—Where any person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded is being maintained in an institution which is supported wholly or partly out of public funds, otherwise than for the purpose of receiving medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment for a disablement in respect of which a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded, the Minister may deduct from the pension or gratuity such amount in respect of the maintenance of the person in the institution as he may think fit having regard to all the circumstances of the case, and may pay the amount so deducted to that authority.

54. *Chelsea pensioners.*—Where a member of the naval forces is, by virtue of previous service in the military forces admitted to Chelsea Hospital as an in-pensioner, his pension shall cease but may be restored in the event of his leaving that Hospital.

55. *Children whose maintenance is otherwise provided for.*—(1) A pension which may be or has been awarded to or in respect of a child may be withheld, or reduced to such an extent as the Minister may think fit, where periodical payments out of public funds are being made to or in respect of the child or the child is being maintained in the Navy, Army or Air Force or in any institution wholly or mainly supported out of public funds.

(2) A pension which may be or has been awarded to or in respect of a child of a woman member of the naval forces, or to or in respect of an illegitimate child of the wife or widow of a male member, or to or in respect of a foster-child who is illegitimate, may be reduced by the amount of any contributions to the support of the child which are being made by, or which it would be reasonably practicable to obtain from, the father of the child, or, as the case may be, the widower of a woman member.

(3) In this Article "child" includes any person who is for the purposes of any provision of this Order to be treated as a child to or in respect of whom a pension may be or has been awarded.

56. *Payment of public claims out of pensions.*—Where the Minister is satisfied that a sum is due to the Crown, a Secretary of State, a Minister or a Government Department from a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded, or that an overpayment has been made to or in respect of any such person by the Crown, a Secretary of State, a Minister or a Government Department, the Minister may deduct from the pension or gratuity in respect of that sum or overpayment such amounts and at such times as he may think fit and may apply the amounts so deducted in or towards paying or repaying that sum or overpayment.

57. *Administration of pensions, etc.*—(1) A pension or gratuity awarded to or in respect of any person may be administered by the Minister if that person—

(*a*) has not attained the age of 21 years; or

(*b*) is, in the opinion of the Minister, incapable of managing his own affairs by reason of mental infirmity; or

(*c*) is being maintained in an institution to which Article 53 applies; or

(*d*) is a person in whose case the award can be forfeited or has been restored under Article 58;

or if, in any other case, the Minister considers that it is in the interests of that person that it should be so administered.

(2) A pension or gratuity which is being administered under this Article may, as to the whole or such part thereof as the Minister thinks fit and at such times as he thinks fit, be applied for the benefit of the person to or in respect of whom it has been awarded or be paid to any person whom the Minister considers a fit and proper person so to apply the same.

58. *Forfeiture of pensions, etc.*—(1) Where a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded—

(*a*) is, in pursuance of a sentence or order of a Court upon his being found guilty of an offence, serving a term of imprisonment, detention, preventive detention or corrective training, or detained in a Borstal institution, approved school or remand home; or

(*b*) is under any enactment deported from, required to leave, or prohibited from entering the United Kingdom or the Isle of Man, or is a person whose certificate of naturalisation has been revoked;

the Minister may withhold the award of the pension or gratuity or, if it has been awarded, may direct that it shall be forfeited as from such date (including any past date) as he may think fit.

(2) The Minister may, upon such terms and as from such date (including any past date) as he thinks fit, restore, either in whole or in part, a pension or gratuity forfeited under this Article.

59. *Refusal of treatment.*—(1) Where it is certified that a member of the naval forces should in his own interests receive medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment for a disablement in respect of which a pension may be or has been awarded to him, and the member refuses or neglects to receive the treatment, the Minister may, if he considers that such refusal or neglect is unreasonable, reduce any pension in respect of the member's disablement by such an amount, not exceeding one-half of any such pension, as he may think fit.

(2) For the purpose of this Article, any misconduct on the part of the member which, in the opinion of the Minister, renders it necessary for any treatment that he is receiving to be discontinued, may be treated as a refusal of the member to receive the treatment.

60. *Failure to draw pension.*—Where a person fails for a continuous period of not less than 12 months to draw his pension, the award may be cancelled and payment of any arrears may be withheld:
Provided that the Minister may, in any particular case, restore the award and pay the arrears either in whole or in part.

61. *Arrears.*—Except in so far as the Minister may otherwise direct with respect to any particular case or class of case, payment of a pension shall not be made in respect of any period preceding the date of the application or appeal as a result of which the claim to the award of the pension, or as the case may be, to the continuance or resumption of the payment of the pension, is accepted.

62. *Payment of pensions.*—Payment of a pension under this Order may be made provisionally or upon any other basis and for such period as the Minister may think fit and, except as the Minister may direct either generally or in any particular case or class of case, a pension awarded in terms of a weekly amount may be paid weekly in advance and a pension not awarded in such terms may be paid quarterly or monthly in arrear.

63. *Review of awards, etc.*—(1) Where the Minister makes a final assessment of the degree or nature of the disablement of a member of the naval forces, or a final decision that there is no disablement or that the disablement has come to an end, any award under Article 11 or 12 made on the basis of that assessment, or any such final decision, shall not, subject to any decision given by a Tribunal under the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949(*a*).

(*a*) 6 & 7 Geo. 6. c. 39 and 12 & 13 Geo. 6. c. 12.

Digitized by Google

and to the provisions of this Part, be reviewed unless—

(*a*) in the case of a final assessment, there is a substantial increase in the degree of disablement which is due to service; or

(*b*) in the case of a final decision, there is a substantial degree of disablement which is due to service; or

(*c*) the rate of the pension or other grant has by error been fixed at a figure which is not appropriate under this Order to the assessment of the degree or nature of the disablement; or

(*d*) the award of the pension or other grant has been made by error; or

(*e*) the Minister has reason to believe that the award has been obtained by improper means.

(2) Any award under this Order (other than an award made on the basis of such a final assessment as aforesaid) may, subject to any decision given by a Tribunal under the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949(*a*), be reviewed at any time on any of the grounds specified in paragraph (1) of this Article, or on any other ground which, in the opinion of the Minister, having regard to the provisions of this Order, necessitates its review.

(3) On any review under this Article the Minister may continue or vary the award, or make a fresh award in place of it, or cancel it, or in the case of such a final decision as is mentioned in paragraph (1) of this Article may make an award as may be appropriate having regard to the provisions of this Order.

64. *Power to dispense with probate.*—(1) Where a person to whom any payment could have been made under this Order before his death dies before the payment is made, and the amount unpaid does not exceed £100, the amount so unpaid may be paid to the personal representative of the deceased person without probate or other proof of title, or may be paid or distributed to or among the persons appearing to the Minister to be the persons beneficially entitled to the personal estate of the deceased person, or to or among any one or more of those persons, and, in determining the persons to whom and the proportions in which the amount so unpaid shall be paid or distributed, the Minister may have regard to any payments made or expenses incurred by any such person for or on account of the funeral of the deceased person.

(2) Where a deceased person has died intestate and he was, or any child of his was or is, illegitimate, the deceased person and any such child shall, for the purposes of this Article, be treated as legitimate.

65. *Administration of this Order.*—This Order shall be administered by the Minister or, as to any particular provision thereof which he may select, by such other person or body acting under his directions as he may direct, and, except as otherwise provided by statute, the Minister shall be the sole interpreter of this Order and shall be empowered to issue such instructions with reference thereto as he may from time to time deem necessary.

66. *Transferred powers.*—Nothing contained in this Order shall prejudice or affect any power transferred to the Minister under Section 1 of the Pensions (Navy, Army, Air Force and Mercantile Marine) Act, 1939(*b*).

67. *Commencement of this Order and revocation of previous Orders.*—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, this Order shall be deemed to have come into operation on the 1st June, 1949, in place of the Order of the 4th June, 1946(*c*) and the two Orders of the 21st May, 1947, which shall cease to have effect from the 1st June, 1949, in respect of any period after that date.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article—

(*a*) where, on the 31st May, 1949, an allowance granted under Article 12 (4) of the Order of the 4th June, 1946, in respect of an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a member of the naval forces was being paid, that allowance may be continued until the conditions for the grant of an allowance under the said Article cease to be fulfilled;

(*b*) where an allowance has been continued by virtue of sub-paragraph (*a*) of this paragraph until the death of the member of the naval forces, an award may be made under Article 28 of the Order of the 4th June, 1946, if and for so long as the conditions for an award under that Article are fulfilled;

(*c*) an award may be continued under Article 28 (4) of the Order of the 4th June, 1946, to an unmarried dependant living as a wife if, on the 31st May, 1949, she was in receipt of a pension under Article 28 (2) or 28 (3) of the said Order and, on the expiration of the period of 12 months beginning with the date of the member's death, or at the date when she ceases to have in her charge a child of the member and to receive an allowance in respect of that child under the provisions of Part V of this Order, as the case may be, she is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support.

(3) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, each of the provisions specified in the first column of the following Table shall be deemed to have come into operation on the commencing date specified in the second column of that Table in relation to that provision, so, however, that no payment shall be made by virtue of any of the said provisions in respect of any period before the commencing date as specified in relation to that provision.

Table

Article	Commencing Date
1 (5) (*c*)	18th September, 1946
1 (5) (*f*) and (*g*), 16 ..	1st February, 1948
5	3rd September, 1946
14, 20 (1), 35	1st April, 1948
15	1st September, 1948
17 (2)	18th August, 1948
17 (3) (*c*) and (*d*), 20 (4) and (5)	1st December, 1948
18	1st May, 1948
21	1st December, 1947
First Schedule, Table 1 to Third Schedule	1st April, 1947

(4) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, Article 20 (3) shall be deemed to have come into operation on the 1st March, 1949:

Provided that—

(*a*) in relation to a rating, the said Article shall, with the figure of 20s. substituted for the figure of 26s. wherever the latter appears, be deemed to have come into operation on the 18th August, 1948, and to have ceased to have effect on the 1st March, 1949;

(*b*) for the purposes of Article 21 and with the figure of 20s. substituted for the figure of 26s. wherever the latter appears, the said Article 20 (3) shall be deemed to have come into operation on the 1st December, 1947, and to have ceased to have effect on the 1st March, 1949.

(5) In relation to any award payable weekly the foregoing references to 1st December, 1947, the 1st

(*a*) 6 & 7 Geo. 6. c. 39 and 12 & 13 Geo. 6. c. 12.
(*b*) 2 & 3 Geo. 6. c. 83. (*c*) S.R. & O. 1946 No. 812.

Digitized by Google

February, 1948, and the 1st April, 1948, where this is not the normal weekly pay day for that award, shall be construed as a reference to the first normal weekly pay day for that award, following the 1st December, 1947, the 1st February, 1948, or the 1st April, 1948, as the case may be.

(6) Any relevant provision of this Order shall apply to any case where the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces was due to service before the commencing date specified in this Article in relation to that provision, whether an award has been made under any previous Order or not.

First Schedule

Assessment of Disablement caused by Specified Injuries and of certain other Disablements

Description of Injury	Assessment
Amputation Cases—Upper Limbs	*per cent.*
Loss of both hands or amputation at higher sites	100
Amputation through shoulder joint	90
Amputation below shoulder with stump less than 8 inches from tip of acromion	80
Amputation from 8 inches from tip of acromion to less than 4½ inches below tip of olecranon	70
From 4½ inches below tip of olecranon	60
Loss of thumb	30
Loss of thumb and its metacarpal bone	40
Loss of 4 fingers	50
Loss of 3 fingers	30
Loss of 2 fingers	20
Loss of terminal phalanx of thumb	20
Amputation Cases—Lower Limbs	*per cent.*
Double amputation through thigh, or through thigh on one side and loss of other foot, or double amputation below thigh to 5 inches below knee	100
Double amputation through leg lower than 5 inches below knee	100
Amputation of one leg lower than 5 inches below knee and loss of other foot	100
Amputation of both feet resulting in end-bearing stumps	90
Amputation through both feet proximal to the metatarso-phalangeal joint	80
Loss of all toes of both feet through the metatarso-phalangeal joint	40
Loss of all toes of both feet proximal to the proximal interphalangeal joint	30
Loss of all toes of both feet distal to the proximal interphalangeal joint	20
Amputation through hip joint	90
Amputation below hip with stump not exceeding 5 inches in length measured from tip of great trochanter	80
Amputation below hip with stump exceeding 5 inches in length measured from tip of great trochanter, but not beyond middle thigh	70
Below middle thigh to 8½ inches below knee	60
Below knee with stump exceeding 8½ inches but not exceeding 5 inches	50
Below knee with stump exceeding 5 inches	40
Amputation of one foot resulting in end-bearing stump	30
Amputation through one foot proximal to the metatarso-phalangeal joint	30
Loss of all toes of one foot proximal to the proximal interphalangeal joint, including amputations through the metatarso-phalangeal joint	20
Other Specific Injuries	*per cent.*
Loss of a hand and a foot	100
Loss of one eye, without complications, the other being normal	40
Loss of vision of one eye, without complications or disfigurement of the eyeball, the other being normal	30
Loss of sight	100
Other Disablements	*per cent.*
Very severe facial disfigurement	100
Absolute deafness	100

Note.—Where the scheduled assessment for a specified injury involving multiple losses differs from the sum of the assessments for the separate injuries, the former is the appropriate assessment.

Digitized by Google

Second Schedule

Table 1

YEARLY RATES OF RETIRED PAY FOR DISABLED OFFICERS

A.—Male Officers, and Women Officers under Article 1 (30) (*a*)

Degree of disablement	Rank*							
	Rear Admiral *Major-General*	Commodore 1st or 2nd class *Colonel-Commandant*	Captain *Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel*	Commander *Major*	Lieutenant-Commander *Captain*	Lieutenant *Lieutenant with 4 years commissioned service or over*	Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman (A) and, where service terminated on or after the 1st January, 1957 Midshipman or Cadet *Lieutenant with under 4 years commissioned service, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)*	Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman, Cadet after completion of shore training where, in the case of any of these ranks, service terminated before the 1st Jan., 1957 *Commissioned Officer (Branch List)*
Per cent.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.
100	606 0	561 0	516 0	486 0	456 0	426 0	396 0	366 0
90	545 8	504 18	464 8	437 8	410 8	383 8	356 8	329 8
80	484 16	448 16	412 16	388 16	364 16	340 16	316 16	292 16
70	424 4	392 14	361 4	340 4	319 4	298 4	277 4	256 4
60	363 12	336 12	309 12	291 12	273 12	255 12	237 12	219 12
50	303 0	280 10	258 0	243 0	228 0	213 0	198 0	183 0
40	242 8	224 8	206 8	194 8	182 8	170 8	158 8	146 8
30	181 16	168 6	154 16	145 16	136 16	127 16	118 16	109 16
20	121 4	112 4	103 4	97 4	91 4	85 4	79 4	73 4

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

B.—Women Officers (other than those under Article 1 (30) (*a*)) *and Women Members of Officer Status*

Degree of disablement	Rank			
	Superintendent. Member with status above that of Commander, R.N.	Chief Officer. Member with status of Commander, R.N.	First Officer. Member with status equivalent to that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.	Second Officer, Third Officer. Member with status below that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.
Per cent.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.
100	456 0	421 0	391 0	361 0
90	410 8	378 18	351 18	324 18
80	364 16	336 16	312 16	288 16
70	319 4	294 14	273 14	252 14
60	273 12	252 12	234 12	216 12
50	228 0	210 10	195 10	180 10
40	182 8	168 8	156 8	144 8
30	136 16	126 6	117 6	108 6
20	91 4	84 4	78 4	72 4

Digitized by Google

Second Schedule

Table 2

WEEKLY RATES OF PENSIONS

*A.—Disabled Ratings—Men**

Degree of disablement	*Regimental-Sergeant-Major*	*Quarter-master Sergeant*	Chief Petty Officer *Colour Sergeant*	Petty Officer *Sergeant*	Leading Rating *Corporal*	A.B. Rating, Ordinary Rating, Boy *Marine*
Per cent.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
100	131 8	128 4	125 0	121 8	118 4	115 0
90	118 6	115 6	112 6	109 6	106 6	103 6
80	105 4	102 8	100 0	97 4	94 8	92 0
70	92 2	89 10	87 6	85 2	82 10	80 6
60	79 0	77 0	75 0	73 0	71 0	69 0
50	65 10	64 2	62 6	60 10	59 2	57 6
40	52 8	51 4	50 0	48 8	47 4	46 0
30	39 6	38 6	37 6	36 6	35 6	34 6
20	26 4	25 8	25 0	24 4	23 8	23 0

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

B.—Disabled Ratings—Women

Degree of disablement	Member of a Voluntary Aid Detachment serving as an uncertificated Nurse, Grade I	Chief Wren	Petty Officer Wren	Leading Wren	Wren
Per cent.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
100	126 8	120 0	118 4	116 8	115 0
90	114 0	108 0	106 6	105 0	103 6
80	101 4	96 0	94 8	93 4	92 0
70	88 8	84 0	82 10	81 8	80 6
60	76 0	72 0	71 0	70 0	69 0
50	63 4	60 0	59 2	58 4	57 6
40	50 8	48 0	47 4	46 8	46 0
30	38 0	36 0	35 6	35 0	34 6
20	25 4	24 0	23 8	23 4	23 0

Digitized by Google

Third Schedule

Table 1

GRATUITIES PAYABLE FOR SPECIFIED MINOR INJURIES

Description of Injury	Officers	Other Members
	£	£
For the loss of:—		
A.—FINGERS		
Index finger—		
Whole	335	305
2 phalanges	267	242
1 phalanx	223	203
Guillotine amputation of tip without loss of bone	138	128
Middle finger—		
Whole	292	267
2 phalanges	223	203
1 phalanx	180	165
Guillotine amputation of tip without loss of bone	112	102
Ring or little finger—		
Whole	180	165
2 phalanges	156	141
1 phalanx	138	128
Guillotine amputation of tip without loss of bone	69	64
B.—TOES		
Great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	335	305
part, with some loss of bone	95	90
1 other toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	95	90
part, with some loss of bone	44	39
2 toes, excluding great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	138	128
part, with some loss of bone	69	64
3 toes, excluding great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	156	141
part, with some loss of bone	95	90
4 toes, excluding great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	223	203
part, with some loss of bone	95	90

Digitized by Google

Third Schedule

Table 2

GRATUITIES PAYABLE TO OFFICERS FOR DISABLEMENT ASSESSED AT LESS THAN 20 PER CENT., NOT BEING MINOR INJURY SPECIFIED IN TABLE 1

A.—Male Officers, and Women Officers under Article 1 (30)(a)

Rank*	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to								
	Temporary less than a year			Temporary more than a year			Indeterminate		
	Per cent.			Per cent.			Per cent.		
	1–5	6–14	15–19	1–5	6–14	15–19	1–5	6–14	15–19
	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.
Rear-Admiral, *Major-General* ..	39 10	76 10	116 0	76 10	152 0	231 0	196 10	392 0	628 0
Commodore 1st and 2nd Class, *Colonel-Commandant*	37 10	72 10	108 0	72 10	144 0	215 0	186 10	372 0	588 0
Captain, *Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel* ..	35 10	68 10	100 0	68 10	136 0	199 0	176 10	352 0	548 0
Commander, *Major*	32 10	62 10	92 0	62 10	124 0	183 0	161 10	322 0	508 0
Lieutenant-Commander, *Captain* ..	29 10	56 10	84 0	56 10	112 0	167 0	146 10	292 0	468 0
Lieutenant, Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman (A), and, where service terminated on or after the 1st January, 1957, Midshipman or Cadet. *Lieutenant, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)*	28 10	50 10	76 0	50 10	100 0	151 0	141 10	282 0	428 0
Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman, Cadet after completion of shore training, where, in the case of any of these ranks, service terminated before the 1st January, 1957. *Commissioned Officer* (Branch *List*)	27 10	46 10	69 0	46 10	92 0	137 0	121 10	242 0	393 0

Rank*	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to					
	6–14 per cent.	15–19 per cent.	6–14 per cent.	15–19 per cent.	15–19 per cent. Temporary less than a year	15–19 per cent. Temporary more than a year
	Temporary less than a year followed by 1–5 per cent. indeterminate		Temporary more than a year followed by 1–5 per cent. indeterminate		followed by 6–14 per cent. indeterminate	
	£ s.	£	£ s.	£	£	£ s.
Rear-Admiral, *Major-General*	234 10	274	272 10	352	432	471 10
Commodore 1st or 2nd Class, *Colonel-Commandant*	222 10	258	258 10	330	408	443 10
Captain, Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel	210 10	242	244 10	308	384	415 10
Commander, *Major*	192 10	222	223 10	283	352	381 10
Lieutenant-Commander, *Captain* ..	174 10	202	202 10	258	320	347 10
Lieutenant, Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman (A), and, where service terminated on or after the 1st January, 1957, Midshipman or Cadet. *Lieutenant, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)*	164 10	190	191 10	243	308	333 10
Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman, Cadet after completion of shore training, where, in the case of any of these ranks, service terminated before the 1st January, 1957. *Commissioned Officer (Branch List)*	141 10	164	167 10	213	265	287 10

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

Digitized by Google

B.—Women Officers (other than those under Article 1 (30) (a)) and Women Members of Officer status

Rank	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to								
	Temporary less than a year			Temporary more than a year			Indeterminate		
	Per cent.			Per cent.			Per cent.		
	1–5	6–14	15–19	1–5	6–14	15–19	1–5	6–14	15–19
	£ s.	£ s.	£	£ s.	£	£	£ s.	£	£
Superintendent. Member with status above that of Commander, R.N. ..	31 10	60 10	90	60 10	120	179	151 10	302	478
Chief Officer. Member with status of Commander, R.N.	29 10	54 10	81	54 10	108	161	146 10	292	448
First Officer. Member with status equivalent to that of Lieutenant Commander, R.N.	26 10	48 10	72	48 10	96	143	126 10	252	408
Second Officer, Third Officer. Member with status below that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.	25 10	46 10	69	46 10	92	137	121 10	242	393

Rank	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to					
	6–14 per cent.	15–19 per cent.	6–14 per cent.	15–19 per cent.	15–19 per cent. Temporary less than a year	15–19 per cent. Temporary more than a year
	Temporary less than a year followed by 1–5 per cent. indeterminate		Temporary more than a year followed by 1–5 per cent. indeterminate		followed by 6–14 per cent. indeterminate	
	£ s.	£	£ s.	£	£	£ s.
Superintendent. Member with status above that of Commander, R.N. ..	181 10	211	211 10	271	332	361 10
Chief Officer. Member with status of Commander, R.N.	172 10	199	200 10	254	319	345 10
First Officer. Member with status equivalent to that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.	149 10	173	174 10	222	276	299 10
Second Officer, Third Officer. Member with status below that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.	143 10	166	167 10	213	265	287 10

Digitized by Google

Third Schedule

Table 3

RATES AND PERIODS OF WEEKLY ALLOWANCES WITH TERMINAL GRATUITIES (WHERE APPROPRIATE) PAYABLE TO RATINGS FOR DISABLEMENT ASSESSED AT LESS THAN 20 PER CENT., NOT BEING A MINOR INJURY SPECIFIED IN TABLE 1

A.—The weekly rates of allowances shall be as follows:—

Ratings*	s.	d.
Regimental Sergeant-Major	24	6
Quartermaster Sergeant	24	0
Chief Petty Officer, *Colour Sergeant*	23	6
Petty Officer, *Sergeant*	23	0
Leading Rating, *Corporal*	22	6
A.B. Rating, Ordinary Rating, Boy, *Marine*	22	0

Women Ratings	s.	d.
Member of a Voluntary Aid Detachment serving as an uncertificated Nurse, Grade I	24	2
Chief Wren	23	0
Petty Officer Wren	22	8
Leading Wren	22	4
Wren	22	0

With an addition, subject to the same conditions as those laid down with respect to allowances granted under Article 13, as follows:—

	s.	d.
for a wife or unmarried dependant living as a wife	1	0
for a husband	1	0
for each child	1	0

B.—The periods of weekly allowances and amounts of terminal gratuities (where appropriate) shall be as follows:—

Degree of disablement	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to					
	Temporary less than a year		Temporary more than a year		Indeterminate	
	Number of weeks' allowance	Terminal gratuity	Number of weeks' allowance	Terminal gratuity	Number of weeks' allowance	Terminal gratuity
Per cent.		£ s.		£ s.		£ s.
1–5	18	—	35	—	52	50 10
6–14	35	—	70	—	104	101 0
15–19	52	—	104	—	156	202 0
6–14 (followed by 1–5 indeterminate)	69	50 10	87	50 10	—	—
15–19 (followed by 1–5 indeterminate)	86	50 10	121	50 10	—	—
15–19 (followed by 6–14 indeterminate)	121	101 0	138	101 0	—	—

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

Digitized by Google

Third Schedule

Table 4

Part 1

GRATUITIES PAYABLE TO RATINGS FOR DISABLEMENT ASSESSED FINALLY AT LESS THAN 20 PER CENT., NOT BEING A MINOR INJURY SPECIFIED IN TABLE 1

A.—Men

Ratings*	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to								
	Temporary less than a year			Temporary more than a year			Indeterminate		
	Per cent.			Per cent.			Per cent.		
	1–5	6–14	15–19	1–5	6–14	15–19	1–5	6–14	15–19
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Regimental Sergeant-Major	22 1 0	42 17 6	63 14 0	42 17 6	85 15 0	127 8 0	114 4 0	228 8 0	393 2 0
Quartermaster Sergeant	21 12 0	42 0 0	62 8 0	42 0 0	84 0 0	124 16 0	112 18 0	225 16 0	389 4 0
Chief Petty Officer, *Colour Sergeant* ..	21 3 0	41 2 6	61 2 0	41 2 6	82 5 0	122 4 0	111 12 0	223 4 0	385 6 0
Petty Officer, *Sergeant*	20 14 0	40 5 0	59 16 0	40 5 0	80 10 0	119 12 0	110 6 0	220 12 0	381 8 0
Leading Rating, *Corporal*	20 5 0	39 7 6	58 10 0	39 7 6	78 15 0	117 0 0	109 0 0	218 0 0	377 10 0
A.B. Rating, Ordinary Rating, Boy, *Marine*	19 16 0	38 10 0	57 4 0	38 10 0	77 0 0	114 8 0	107 14 0	215 8 0	373 12 0

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

Ratings*	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to					
	6–14 per cent.	15–19 per cent.	6–14 per cent.	15–19 per cent.	15–19 per cent. Temporary less than a year	15–19 per cent. Temporary more than a year
	Temporary less than a year followed by 1–5 per cent. indeterminate		Temporary more than a year followed by 1–5 per cent. indeterminate		followed by 6–14 per cent. indeterminate	
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Regimental Sergeant-Major	135 0 6	155 17 0	157 1 6	198 14 6	249 4 6	270 1 0
Quartermaster Sergeant	133 6 0	153 14 0	154 18 0	195 14 0	246 4 0	266 12 0
Chief Petty Officer, *Colour Sergeant*	131 11 6	151 11 0	152 14 6	192 13 6	243 3 6	263 3 0
Petty Officer, *Sergeant*	129 17 0	149 8 0	150 11 0	189 13 0	240 3 0	259 14 0
Leading Rating, *Corporal*	128 2 6	147 5 0	148 7 6	186 12 6	237 2 6	256 5 0
A.B. Rating, Ordinary Rating, Boy, *Marine*	126 8 0	145 2 0	146 4 0	183 12 0	234 2 0	252 16 0

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

Digitized by Google

B.—Women

Ratings	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to								
	Temporary less than a year			Temporary more than a year			Indeterminate		
	Per cent.			Per cent.			Per cent.		
	1–5	6–14	15–19	1–5	6–14	15–19	1–5	6–14	15–19
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Member of a Voluntary Aid Detachment serving as an uncertificated Nurse, Grade 1	21 15 0	42 5 10	62 16 8	42 5 10	84 11 8	125 13 4	113 6 8	226 13 4	390 10 0
Chief Wren	20 14 0	40 5 0	59 16 0	40 5 0	80 10 0	119 12 0	110 6 0	220 12 0	381 8 0
Petty Officer Wren	20 8 0	39 13 4	58 18 8	39 13 4	79 6 8	117 17 4	109 8 8	218 17 4	378 16 0
Leading Wren	20 2 0	39 1 8	58 1 4	39 1 8	78 3 4	116 2 8	108 11 4	217 2 8	376 4 0
Wren	19 16 0	38 10 0	57 4 0	38 10 0	77 0 0	114 8 0	107 14 0	215 8 0	373 12 0

Ratings	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to					
	6–14 per cent.	15–19 per cent.	6–14 per cent.	15–19 per cent.	15–19 per cent. Temporary less than a year followed by 6–14 per cent. indeterminate	15–19 per cent. Temporary more than a year followed by 6–14 per cent. indeterminate
	Temporary less than a year followed by 1–5 per cent. indeterminate		Temporary more than a year followed by 1–5 per cent. indeterminate			
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Member of Voluntary Aid Detachment serving as an uncertificated Nurse, Grade 1	133 17 6	154 8 4	155 12 6	196 14 2	247 4 2	267 15 0
Chief Wren	129 17 0	149 8 0	150 11 0	189 13 0	240 3 0	259 14 0
Petty Officer Wren	128 14 0	147 19 4	149 2 0	187 12 8	238 2 8	257 8 0
Leading Wren	127 11 0	146 10 8	147 13 0	185 12 4	236 2 4	255 2 0
Wren	126 8 0	145 2 0	146 4 0	183 12 0	234 2 0	252 16 0

Digitized by Google

Fourth Schedule

Table 1

YEARLY RATES OF PENSIONS FOR WIDOWS OF OFFICERS

Rank* (1)	Yearly rate of pension (2)	Yearly rate of pension (3)
	£	
Admiral of the Fleet	—	845
Admiral, *General*	—	685
Vice-Admiral, *Lieutenant-General*	—	585
Rear-Admiral, *Major-General*	—	495
Commodore 1st or 2nd Class, *Colonel-Commandant*	—	435
Captain, *Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel*	—	375
Commander, *Major*	—	355
Lieutenant-Commander, *Captain*	325	170
Lieutenant, *Lieutenant with 4 years' Commissioned Service or over*	310	150
Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman (A) and, where service terminated on or after the 1st January, 1957, Midshipman or Cadet, *Lieutenant with less than 4 years' Commissioned Service, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)*	295	130
Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman, Cadet, where in the case of any of these ranks, service terminated before the 1st January, 1957, *Commissioned Officer (Branch List)*	270	105

Table 2

WEEKLY RATES OF PENSIONS FOR WIDOWS OF RATINGS

Rating* (or equivalent rating) (1)	Weekly rate of pension (2)	Weekly rate of pension (3)
	s. d.	s. d.
Regimental Sergeant-Major	95 0	28 4
Quartermaster Sergeant	94 0	26 8
Chief Petty Officer, *Colour Sergeant*	93 0	25 0
Petty Officer, *Sergeant*	92 0	23 4
Leading Rating, *Corporal*	91 0	21 8
A.B. Rating, Ordinary Rating, *Marine*	90 0	20 0

Fifth Schedule

WIDOWS' GRATUITIES UNDER ARTICLE 27

Rank*	Amount of gratuity
	£
Admiral of the Fleet	2,000
Admiral, *General*	1,500
Vice-Admiral, *Lieutenant-General*	1,250
Rear-Admiral, *Major-General*	1,000
Commodore 1st or 2nd Class, *Colonel-Commandant*	800
Captain, *Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel*	600
Commander, *Major*	450
Lieutenant-Commander, *Captain*	300
Lieutenant, *Lieutenant with 4 years' commissioned service or over*	200
Sub-Lieutenant, *Lieutenant with less than 4 years 'commissioned service, 2nd Lieutenant promoted under the Order in Council of 21st December*, 1920	150
Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank, *2nd Lieutenant other than an officer promoted under the Order in Council of 21st December*, 1920, *Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank*	100
Warrant Officer, *Warrant Officer*	80

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

Digitized by Google

NAVAL AUXILIARY PERSONNEL SCHEME, 1949

Scheme S.I. 1949, No. 1853 made by the Minister of Pensions on 29th September, 1949, under Sections 5 (1) and 7 of the Pensions (Navy, Army, Air Force and Mercantile Marine) Act, 1939 (a) as amended by the Pensions (Mercantile Marine) Act, 1942 (b), governing the grant of Compensation for War injuries, War risk injuries and Detention to, or in respect of, Personnel serving under agreement T.124 and Variants in Commissioned Auxiliary War Vessels, and other Naval Auxiliary Members Serving Afloat in H.M. Ships.

1. *Definitions.*—In this Scheme the following expressions have, unless the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them:—

(1) "the Act" means the Pensions (Navy, Army, Air Force and Mercantile Marine) Act, 1939 (*a*), as amended by the Pensions (Mercantile Marine) Act, 1942 (*b*):

(2) "detention", in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means detention which—

(*a*) is consequent on the capture, seizure, arrest or other restraint of the naval auxiliary member or of his ship effected by reason of the existence of a state of war; and

(*b*) is suffered by reason of his service:

(3) "equivalent naval rank", in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means the rank which the naval auxiliary member is, by virtue of Article 4 of this Scheme, to be treated as holding for the purposes of this Scheme:

(4) "material date", in relation to any claim to an award under this Scheme, means the date of the qualifying injury, or of the commencement of the detention, on which the claim to the award is based:

(5) "the Minister" means the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance:

(6) "naval auxiliary member" means a person who—

(*a*) is subject to the Naval Discipline Act by virtue of section 90 of that Act; and

(*b*) is, in pursuance of a naval engagement—

(i) employed or engaged in sea-going service in a ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy; or

(ii) temporarily employed or engaged in a Depot Ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy either pending his being employed or engaged in sea-going service in pursuance of that engagement or pending termination of that engagement after he has been employed or engaged in sea-going service in pursuance thereof:

(7) "naval engagement", in relation to any person, means an engagement with the Admiralty to serve Her Majesty—

(*a*) in a particular ship; or

(*b*) in a particular ship or such ships as the Admiralty may from time to time determine:

Provided that, where a person enters into two or more successive naval engagements which succeed each other without an interval, those engagements shall be deemed for the purposes of this Scheme to constitute a single naval engagement:

(8) "the Naval Order" means the Order in Council dated 29th September, 1949 (*d*), concerning retired pay, pensions and other grants for members of the naval forces and of the nursing and auxiliary services thereof disabled, and for the widows, children, parents and other dependants of such members deceased, in consequence of service after the 2nd September, 1939:

(9) "public funds" means moneys provided by Parliament or the Parliament of Northern Ireland, moneys the payment whereof is a charge on the Consolidated Fund of the United Kingdom or of Northern Ireland, moneys provided by any general or local rate or by a fund established under or by virtue of any public, general or local Act, and moneys payable under any enactment, ordinance, regulation or other instrument forming part of the law of any place outside the United Kingdom:

(10) "qualifying injury", in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means a war injury or a war risk injury, being in either case an injury sustained by the naval auxiliary member by reason of his service:

(11) "rank" includes rating:

(12) "service", in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means service after the 2nd September, 1939, in pursuance of a naval engagement:

(13) "ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy" means a ship of the Royal Navy in commission:

(14) "war injury" and "war risk injury" have the meanings respectively assigned thereto in the First Schedule to this Scheme.

2. *Interpretation.*—(1) The Interpretation Act, 1889 (*c*), applies to the interpretation of this Scheme as it applies to the interpretation of an Act of Parliament.

(2) References in this Scheme to any enactment or Order shall, unless the context otherwise requires, be construed as references to that enactment or Order as amended by or under any other enactment or Order, and to any other enactment or Order substituted therefor.

(3) Subject to the provisions of the next following paragraph, in no case shall there be an onus on any claimant under this Scheme to prove that disablement or death is directly attributable to the relevant qualifying injury or detention and the benefit of any reasonable doubt on those questions shall be given to the claimant.

(4) Where a claim under this Scheme—

(*a*) in respect of disablement is made more than 7 years after the date of the relevant qualifying injury or end of detention; or

(*b*) is made in respect of the death of a person, such death having occurred more than 7 years after the date of the relevant qualifying injury or end of detention;

and, upon reliable evidence, a reasonable doubt exists whether the disablement is or the death was, directly attributable to the relevant qualifying injury or detention, the benefit of that reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(5) For the purposes of this Scheme, the detention of a naval auxiliary member may be treated as

(*a*) 2 & 3 Geo. 6, c. 83.
(*b*) 5 & 6 Geo. 6, c. 26.
(*c*) 52 & 53 Vict. c. 63.
(*d*) as amended by Naval Orders dated 28th October, 1949, 31st May, 1951, 29th April, 1952, 18th July, 1952, 28th May, 1953, 5th January, 1955, 29th June, 1956, 24th January, 1957, 27th November, 1957, 13th May, 1959 8th, April, 1960, 21st December, 1960 and 25th September, 1961.

Digitized by Google

continuing until whichever is the earliest of the following dates, that is to say—

(*a*) the date of his death; or

(*b*) the date on which it is first practicable for him to go to the place to which he ought to go for the purpose of resuming the performance of his duties under the naval engagement in pursuance of which he was serving at the commencement of the detention; or

(*c*) the date on which it is first practicable for him, without committing a breach of the naval engagement in pursuance of which he was serving at the commencement of the detention, to return to the country to which he belongs;

or until such other date as the Minister may direct in relation to that naval auxiliary member or to any class of naval auxiliary members.

3. *Persons to whom the Scheme applies.*—(1) Subject to the provisions of paragraph (3) of this Article, this Scheme applies to any naval auxiliary member whose disablement or death is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention.

(2) This Scheme applies also, subject to the provisions of paragraph (3) of this Article, to any person employed or engaged in a ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy as an enlisted man of the Royal Navy in whose case it was provided on his enlistment that, in the event of his disablement or death being directly attributable to a war injury, war risk injury or detention, compensation would be payable in accordance with the provisions of the Scheme for the time being in force applying the provisions of the Naval Order to naval auxiliary personnel, and, accordingly, any such person shall be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as if he were a naval auxiliary member, the rank in which he is serving in the Royal Navy being treated as his equivalent naval rank and his service after the 2nd September, 1939, as a man of the Royal Navy being treated as service as a naval auxiliary member.

(3) This Scheme does not apply to any person to whom any Scheme made under subsection (2) of section 5 of the Act applies.

4. *Equivalent naval ranks.*—(1) For the purposes of this Scheme, a naval auxiliary member shall be treated as holding on the material date the equivalent naval rank which is specified in the Second Schedule to this Scheme in relation to the capacity, or the capacity and circumstances, in which he was rendering service, and the qualifications which he held, on that date:

Provided that where, in the case of a naval auxiliary member holding a commission granted by Her Majesty for the purpose of his service, his commissioned rank was on the material date higher than the rank specified in the Second Schedule to this Scheme in relation to the capacity, or the capacity and circumstances, in which he was rendering service, or the qualifications which he held, on that date, the equivalent naval rank which the naval auxiliary member shall for the purposes of this Scheme be treated as holding on that date shall be his commissioned rank.

(2) Where, on the material date, a naval auxiliary member—

(*a*) falls to be treated by virtue of the foregoing provisions of this Article as holding an equivalent naval rank which is, in the opinion of the Minister, too low or too high having regard to any circumstances which the Minister may consider relevant to the determination of the equivalent naval rank of that naval auxiliary member; or

(*b*) was rendering service in a capacity, or in a capacity and circumstances, not specified in the second Schedule to this Scheme;

that naval auxiliary member shall be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding on that date such equivalent naval rank as is, in the opinion of the Minister, appropriate.

(3) Where the disablement or death of a naval auxiliary member is directly attributable, not to a single qualifying injury or period of detention but to two or more such causes, and different ranks would, by virtue of the foregoing provisions of this Article, be applicable to the different causes of the disablement or death—

(*a*) any award under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme in respect of disablement shall be at such composite rate as the Minister may consider appropriate having regard to the disabling effect of each such cause and the rank applicable thereto; and

(*b*) any award under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme in respect of death shall be based upon the highest of those different ranks.

5. *Awards for disablement.*—Where the disablement of a naval auxiliary member is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention, the provisions of the Naval Order, modified in the respects indicated in the Third Schedule to this Scheme, shall apply to him so as to secure that, subject to the provisions of this Scheme, there may be made on the termination of the naval engagement in the course of which he sustained the qualifying injury or suffered the detention an award or awards in respect of that disablement of the like nature and amount as would, having regard to his equivalent naval rank, have been made in respect thereof under the Naval Order if he had been a member of the naval forces for the purposes of that Order and his disablement had been due to service as a member of those forces.

6. *Persons previously disabled.*—(1) Where a naval auxiliary member who has suffered disablement which is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention (in this Article referred to as the "relevant disablement") has been awarded a pension or other grant payable out of public funds (otherwise than under this Scheme) in respect of some other disablement however caused, the degree of the relevant disablement shall not exceed the difference between—

(*a*) the degree of the other disablement determined by reference to the assessment on which payment of the said pension or other grant is being made or, where that payment is not based on any specific assessment, the assessment which, in the opinion of the Minister, having regard to the regulations under which that payment is made, is appropriate to that other disablement; and

(*b*) the degree at which the relevant disablement and the other disablement, determined as aforesaid, would together have been assessed on a composite assessment if both disablements had fallen to be assessed under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme.

(2) The Minister may, notwithstanding anything in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or in this Scheme, make such award in respect of the relevant disablement as will secure that the aggregate value of the award in respect of that disablement and of the pension or other grant in respect of the other disablement is not less than the value of the award which, if both disablements had come within the scope of this Scheme, would have been made by virtue of Article 4 (3) of this Scheme having regard to the equivalent naval rank of the member in relation to the relevant disablement and the rank which is, or should, in the opinion of the Minister, be assumed to be, the basis of the pension or other grant in respect of the other disablement.

(3) The provisions of this Article shall not apply where a naval auxiliary member to whom an award in respect of the relevant disablement may be made has been awarded a pension or other grant payable, in respect of some other disablement however caused, under the National Insurance (Industrial Injuries)

Digitized by Google

Act, 1946(*d*), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that Act, or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which in the opinion of the Minister is analogous to that Act.

(4) Where an award may be made under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme in respect of a member of the disabled person's family in respect of whom an award is not comprised in the pension or other grant in respect of the other disablement, the provisions of this Article shall not apply in relation to that award.

7. *Awards on death.*—(1) Where the death of a naval auxiliary member is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention, the provisions of the Naval Order, modified in the respects indicated in the Third Schedule to this Scheme, shall apply so as to secure that, subject to the provisions of this Scheme, there may be made an award or awards of the like nature and amount as would, having regard to his equivalent naval rank, have been made under the Naval Order if he had been a member of the naval forces for the purposes of that Order and his death had been due to service as a member of those forces:

Provided that an award under this Article shall not be made where the death of the naval auxiliary member takes place more than 7 years after the date of the relevant qualifying injury or end of detention unless at the date of his death he then was, or at any time previously thereto had been, in receipt of a pension awarded by the Minister in respect of a disablement to which his death was directly attributable.

(2) In this Article, the expression "pension" includes a weekly allowance, a gratuity or an allowance in respect of a period of approved treatment, and the expression "approved treatment" has the same meaning as in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme.

8. *Prevention of double payments.*—Where the Minister is satisfied that a payment (not being a payment in respect of the cost of a funeral) has been or will be made in respect of an injury (whether resulting in disablement or death)—

(*a*) under section 1 of the Superannuation Act, 1887 (*e*), as amended by section 11 of the Superannuation Act, 1935 (*f*), or by section 9 of the Superanuuation Act (Northern Ireland), 1935 (*g*); or

(*b*) under or by virtue of section 41 or 56 of the Superannuation Act, 1949 (*h*); or

(*c*) under any Order-in-Council relating to pensions for officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliaries;

no award of a pension, allowance or gratuity on account of any disablement or death which is directly attributable to that injury shall be made under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme and any such award which has been made shall be cancelled:

Provided that, where the Minister is satisfied that, in respect of any period, the aggregate annual value of the payments which are being or will be made under or by virtue of the said section 1, section 41 or section 56 falls short of the aggregate annual value of the payments which, but for the foregoing provisions of this Article, would have been made in respect of that period under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme, the Minister may make such awards under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme as he may consider appropriate in order to make good the deficiency.

9. *Modification of awards in certain cases.*—(1) The rate or amount of any pension, allowance, gratuity or other grant which may be awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme to or in respect of a person to whom this Article applies may be reduced to such extent as the Minister may consider appropriate, and (unless the Minister, having regard to any circumstances which seem to him relevant, otherwise directs in relation to a person coming within paragraph (2) (*c*) or (*d*) of this Article) shall not exceed two-thirds of the rate or amount which, but for this Article, would have been applicable.

(2) This Article applies to—

(*a*) any person ordinarily resident outside the United Kingdom who, for the performance of his duties under the naval engagement by virtue of which his case comes within this Scheme, was receiving or due to receive remuneration which is shown to the satisfaction of the Minister to be substantially lower than the remuneration customary in the case of a person ordinarily resident in the United Kingdom who undertakes in the United Kingdom to perform similar duties;

(*b*) any member of the family of a person coming within sub-paragraph (*a*) of this paragraph;

(*c*) any person whose country of origin is one where the standards of remuneration applicable for his employment are shown to the satisfaction of the Minister to be substantially lower than the standards of remuneration applicable in the United Kingdom for similar employment, and who is resident in that country or in some other country where the standards of remuneration applicable for his employment are shown to the satisfaction of the Minister to be substantially lower than the standards of remuneration applicable in the United Kingdom for similar employment;

(*d*) any member of the family of a person whose country of origin is as aforesaid, being a member of the family who is resident in the said country or in some other country such as aforesaid.

10. *Power to make lump sum payments.*—Where, in the case of any person to whom a pension or allowance may be or has been awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme, the Minister is satisfied that the payment of a lump sum in lieu of that pension or allowance is justified by the circumstances of the case, the Minister may pay to that person such a lump sum, and any reference in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or in this Scheme to a gratuity shall be construed as including a reference to a lump sum under this Article.

11. *Invalidity of assignments.*—Any assignment or charge, and any agreement to assign or charge, any pension, allowance, gratuity or other grant which may be or has been awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme shall, for the purposes of this Scheme, be void.

12. *Determination of medical questions.*—The provisions of the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme shall apply in relation to any medical question which arises under this Scheme in like manner as they apply in relation to any matter which is required by the Naval Order to be certified and which involves a medical question.

13. *Declaration and certificates.*—(1) Any person to whom a pension, allowance or gratuity has been awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme, and any person to whom payment of that pension, allowance or gratuity is to be made, shall, if and when required by the

(*d*) 9 & 10 Geo. 6, c. 62.
(*e*) 50 & 51 Vict. c. 67.
(*f*) 25 & 26 Geo. 5, c. 23.
(*g*) 1. Edw. 8, c. 2.
(*h*) 12 & 13 Geo. 6, c. 44.

Digitized by Google

Minister so to do, subscribe such declaration as the Minister may from time to time direct.

(2) Where a declaration is subscribed under paragraph (1) of this Article by a person who is not the person to whom the pension, allowance or gratuity has been awarded, there shall be furnished, if and when required by the Minister, such certificate as the Minister may from time to time direct.

(3) If such a declaration or certificate as may have been required by the Minister under this Article to be subscribed or furnished is not subscribed or furnished, payment of the pension, allowance or gratuity, shall be withheld until the requirements of the Minister under this Article have been satisfied.

14. *Administration of Scheme.*—(1) The Minister shall be the sole administrator of this Scheme and, subject to the provisions of the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949 (*i*), all questions with respect to the effect or operation of this Scheme shall be determined by the Minister and his decision thereon shall be final and conclusive.

(2) The Minister may make regulations for giving effect to the purposes of this scheme.

15. *Commencement of Scheme and repeal of previous Schemes.*—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, this Scheme shall be deemed to have come into operation on the 1st June, 1949, so, however, that no payment shall be made under this Scheme in respect of any period before that date.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1946 (*j*), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948 (*k*), shall be deemed to have ceased to have effect as from the 1st June, 1949, without prejudice, however, to their operation in respect of any period before that date.

(3) Subject to the following provisions of this Article—

(*a*) where, on the 31st May, 1949, an allowance granted under Article 12 (4) of the Naval Order of the 4th June, 1946 (*l*), as applied by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme 1946(*j*), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948(*k*), in respect of an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a naval auxiliary member was being paid, that allowance may be continued until the conditions for the grant of an allowance under the said Article cease to be fulfilled;

(*b*) where an allowance has been continued by virtue of subparagraph (*a*) of this paragraph until the death of the naval auxiliary member, an award may be made under Article 28 of the Naval Order of the 4th June, 1946(*l*), as applied by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1946(*j*), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948(*k*), if and for so long as the conditions for an award under that Article are fulfilled;

(*c*) an award may be continued under Article 28 (4) of the Naval Order of the 4th June, 1946(*l*), as applied by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1946(*j*), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948(*k*), to an unmarried dependant living as a wife if, on the 31st May, 1949, she was in receipt of a pension under Article 28 (2) or 28 (3) of the said Naval Order as so applied and, on the expiration of the period of 12 months beginning with the date of the member's death, or at the date when she ceases to have in her charge a child of the member and to receive an allowance in respect of that child under the provisions of the said Naval Order as so applied, as the case may be, she is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support.

(4) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, each of those provisions of the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme which are specified in the first column of the following Table shall be deemed to have come into operation on the commencing date specified in the second column of that Table in relation to that provision, so, however, that no payment shall be made by virtue of any of the said provisions in respect of any period before the commencing date as specified in relation to that provision.

Table

Article	Commencing Date
1 (5) (*c*)	18th September, 1946
1 (5) (*f*) and (*g*), 16 ..	1st February, 1948
14, 20 (1), 35	1st April, 1948
15	1st September, 1948
17 (2)	18th August, 1948
17 (3) (*c*) and (*d*), 20 (4) and (5)	1st December, 1948
18	1st May, 1948
21	1st December, 1947
First Schedule, Table 1 to Third Schedule ..	1st April, 1947

(5) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, Article 20 (3) of the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme shall be deemed to have come into operation on the 1st March, 1949:

Provided that—

(*a*) in relation to a rating, the said Article shall, with the figure of 20s. substituted for the figure of 26s. wherever the latter appears, be deemed to have come into operation on the 18th August, 1948, and to have ceased to have effect on the 1st March, 1949;

(*b*) for the purposes of Article 21 of the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme and with the figure of 20s. substituted for the figure of 26s. wherever the latter appears, the said Article 20 (3) shall be deemed to have come into operation on the 1st December, 1947, and to have ceased to have effect on the 1st March, 1949.

(6) In relation to any award payable weekly the foregoing references to the 1st December, 1947, the 1st February, 1948, and the 1st April, 1948, shall be construed as references to the first normal weekly pay day for that award following the 1st December, 1947, the 1st February, 1948, or the 1st April, 1948, as the case may be.

(7) Any relevant provision of this Scheme or of the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme shall, as from the commencing date appropriate for that provision, apply to any case where the disablement or death of a naval auxiliary member was directly attributable to a qualifying injury sustained or detention suffered on or after 3rd September, 1939, but before that commencing date, whether an award has been made under any previous Scheme or not.

(8) In this Article, the expressions "unmarried dependant living as a wife" and "rating" have the same meaning as in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme.

16. *Citation.*—This Scheme may be cited as the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1949.

(*i*) 6 & 7 Geo. 6, c. 39 and 12 & 13 Geo. 6. c. 12.
(*j*) S.R. & O. 1946 (No. 1640) I, p. 1298.
(*k*) S.I. 1948 (No. 204) I, p. 3356.
(*l*) S.R. & O. 1946 (No. 812) I, p. 1100.

Digitized by Google

First Schedule

WAR INJURIES AND WAR RISK INJURIES

1. A war injury is a physical injury—

(*a*) caused by—

(i) the discharge of any missile (including liquids and gas); or

(ii) the use of any weapon explosive or other noxious thing; or

(iii) the doing of any other injurious act; either by the enemy or in combating the enemy or in repelling an imagined attack by the enemy; or

(*b*) caused by the impact on any person or property of any enemy aircraft, or any aircraft belonging to, or held by any person on behalf of or for the benefit of, Her Majesty or any allied power, or any part of, or anything dropped from any such aircraft.

2. A war risk injury is a physical injury sustained on or after the 3rd September, 1939, at sea or in any other tidal water or in the waters of any harbour and attributable to—

(*a*) the taking of measures with a view to avoiding, preventing or hindering enemy action against ships, or as a precaution in anticipation of enemy action against ships, or for rescue or salvage purposes in consequence of enemy action against ships; or

(*b*) the absence, by reason of circumstances connected with any war in which Her Majesty may be engaged, of any aid to navigation for ships or of any warning of danger to ships, being an aid or warning which would be normal in time of peace; or

(*c*) the carriage, by reason of circumstances connected with any such war as aforesaid, of any cargo in a manner which would be abnormal in time of peace and involves danger to the ship in which the cargo is carried or to her crew; or

(*d*) the existence on board ship of any other conditions arising out of any such war as aforesaid which would be abnormal in time of peace:

Provided that—

(i) in relation to injuries sustained in the waters of a harbour, the measures specified in sub-paragraph (*a*) of this paragraph do not include the prohibition or restriction of lights other than navigational lights; and

(ii) in relation to a salvage worker, or the master or a member of the crew of a salvage vessel, the references in sub-paragraph (*a*) of this paragraph to measures taken for salvage purposes shall not apply.

3. For the purposes of paragraph 2 of this Schedule, an injury shall be treated as being attributable to the matters specified in sub-paragraph (*a*), sub-paragraph (*b*), sub-paragraph (*c*), or sub-paragraph (*d*) of that paragraph if, but only if, they substantially increased the risk of the peril occurring which caused the injury.

4. In this Schedule, the following expressions have, except where the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them, that is to say—

(*a*) "harbour" means any harbour, whether natural or artificial, and any port, dock, haven, estuary, tidal or other river, canal or inland navigation to which seagoing ships have access;

(*b*) "navigational light" means a light displayed, whether on a ship or otherwise, as an aid to navigation for ships or as a warning of danger to ships;

(*c*) "physical injury" includes tuberculosis and any other organic disease, and the aggravation thereof;

(*d*) "salvage" means the preservation or recovery of vessels wrecked, stranded or in distress, or their cargo or apparel, or the recovery of any other property from the water and includes the removal of wrecks, and "salvage operations" and "salvage purposes" shall be construed accordingly;

(*e*) "salvage vessel" means a ship regularly employed, or chartered for the purpose of being employed, in salvage operations;

(*f*) "salvage worker" means any person, other than a member of Her Majesty's naval forces, who, not being the master or a member of the crew of a ship, is regularly employed in salvage operations;

(*g*) "tidal water" means any part of the sea, and any part of a river within the ebb and flow of the tide at ordinary spring tides and not being a harbour.

Second Schedule

EQUIVALENT NAVAL RANKS OF NAVAL AUXILIARY MEMBERS FOR THE PURPOSES OF THIS SCHEME

In this Schedule, except where otherwise expressly provided,—

(*a*) "ship" does not include a commissioned auxiliary vessel not exceeding 1,000 tons formerly a home trade cargo ship, or an Admiralty cable ship or small craft;

(*b*) "certificated" in relation to a deck officer means holding a certificate of competency for a foreign-going ship;

(*c*) "tons" means gross tons.

Table 1

DECK OFFICERS, ENGINEERS, PURSERS AND RADIO OFFICERS

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances, and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank		
	In ships not exceeding 2,500 tons	In ships exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons	In ships exceeding 10,000 tons
DECK OFFICERS			
Chief Navigating Officer .. *First Mate*	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander ..	Commander
Certificated:—			
(1) Master	Lieutenant	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander
(2) Mate	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	—
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	—

Digitized by Google

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances, and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank		
	In ships not exceeding 2,500 tons	In ships exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons	In ships exceeding 10,000 tons
Second Mate			
Certificated:—			
(1) Master if over 30 years of age	Lieutenant	Lieutenant	Lieutenant
(2) Master if 30 years of age or under	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant	Lieutenant
(3) Mate	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Third Mate			
Certificated:—			
(1) Master	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant	Lieutenant
(2) Mate	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Other Mates			
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Apprentice or Cadet			
With 3 years' experience or more	Midshipman	Midshipman	Midshipman
With less than 3 years' experience	Cadet	Cadet	Cadet
ENGINEERS			
Chief Engineer	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander	Commander
2nd Engineer	Sub-Lieutenant	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander
3rd Engineer			
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant	Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
4th and Junior Engineers			
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Chief Refrigerating Engineer			
Certificated:—			
1st Class	—	Lieutenant	Lieutenant
2nd Class	—	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	—	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Other Refrigerating Engineers			
Certificated	—	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	—	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
PURSERS			
Purser	Sub-Lieutenant	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander
Senior Assistant Purser	—	Sub-Lieutenant	Lieutenant
Junior Assistant Purser	—	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant
RADIO OFFICERS			
Radio Officer			
with 3 years' sea service or more	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant
With less than 3 years' sea service	Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	Commissioned Officer (Branch List)
Radio Cadet			
With over 1 year's sea service	Midshipman	Midshipman	Midshipman
With 1 year's sea service or less	Cadet	Cadet	Cadet

The foregoing table is subject in the following cases to the following variations:—

(*a*) where, in a ship exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons, the First Mate is engaged as Chief Navigating Officer, his equivalent naval rank shall be Lieutenant;

(*b*) where an Engineer Officer holds only a second class certificate, his equivalent naval rank shall not in any case be higher than Sub-Lieutenant;

(*c*) where, in a Home Trade passenger ship not exceeding 2,500 tons, being a ship of 15 knots or over, the Chief or Second Engineer holds a first class certificate, his equivalent naval rank shall be Lieutenant-Commander in the case of the Chief Engineer and Lieutenant in the case of the Second Engineer;

(*d*) where, in a ship exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons, being a ship with a complement of 200 hands or over, the Purser has two or more subordinate accounting officers, the equivalent naval rank of the Purser and the Senior Assistant Purser shall be Lieutenant-Commander and Lieutenant, respectively.

Digitized by Google

Table 2

ELECTRICIANS

Capacity	Equivalent naval rank		
	In ships where 2 or 1 are borne*	In ships where 3 are borne*	In ships where four or more are borne*
Chief Electrician ..	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant	Lieutenant
2nd Electrician	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant..	Sub-Lieutenant
Other Electricians ..	—	Acting Sub-Lieutenant..	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

* The ranks of electricians in ships where electrical assistants are borne in place of electricians will be determined as if the electrical assistants were electricians.

Table 3

BOILERMAKERS

Capacity and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank	
	In ships of less than 8,000 tons	In ships of 8,000 tons or more
Boilermaker		
Certificated	Chief Petty Officer	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Chief Petty Officer	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

Table 4

OFFICERS IN COMMISSIONED RESCUE TUGS

Capacity, or capacity and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank
Towing Master	Lieutenant
Other Deck Officers	
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Chief Engineer	
Certificated 1st Class	Lieutenant
Certificated 2nd Class	Sub-Lieutenant
Other Engineers	
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

Digitized by Google

Table 5

RATINGS OTHER THAN THOSE COVERED BY TABLE 6

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances	Equivalent naval rank
DECK DEPARTMENT	
Boatswain	Chief Petty Officer
Carpenter	
Plumber	
Boatswain's Mate	Petty Officer
Carpenter's Mate	
Craneman	
Lamp Trimmer	
Launchman	
Painter	Leading Rating
Quartermaster	
Storekeeper	
Winchman	
A.B.	A.B.
O.S.	
ENGINEER'S DEPARTMENT	
Sanitary Engineer	Chief Petty Officer
Donkeyman	Petty Officer
First Leading Fireman	
Leading Hand Diesel	
Electrical Assistant	
Pumpman	
Storekeeper	
Winchman	
Greaser	
Leading Fireman	Leading Rating
Storekeeper Engine-room Assistant	
Fireman	A.B.
Trimmer	
Cleaner and Wiper	
CATERING DEPARTMENT	
Chief Steward in a ship exceeding 10,000 tons	Commissioned Officer (Branch List)
Chief Steward in a ship not exceeding 10,000 tons	Chief Petty Officer
Chief Cook	
Baker	
Butcher	
First Writer or No. 1 Purser's Clerk	
Head Waiter	Petty Officer
Hospital Attendant	
Saloon Steward*	
Second Steward	
Ship's Cook (including rating signed as "second Cook and ship's Cook")	
Pantry Man	Leading Rating
Cook	
Leading Steward	
Second Writer or No. 2 Purser's Clerk	
Storekeeper†	
Second Baker	
Assistant Baker	
Assistant Butcher	
Assistant Cook (rated as such)	A.B.
Assistant Pantryman	
Steward or Assistant Steward (where so described)	
Boy Steward	
Assistant Storekeeper	

* The equivalent naval rank of a Saloon Steward engaged as a Chief Steward in a Commissioned Rescue Tug carrying 40 hands and over shall be Chief Petty Officer.

† The equivalent naval rank of a Storekeeper 1st Class in a vessel carrying 200 hands and over shall be Petty Officer.

Digitized by Google

Table 6

RATINGS IN ADMIRALTY CABLE SHIPS

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances	Equivalent naval rank
Cable Foreman	Commissioned Officer (Branch List)
Boatswain (not described as Cable Foreman)	Chief Petty Officer
Assistant Cable Foreman	Chief Petty Officer
Leading Hand (not described as Assistant Cable Foreman)	Petty Officer
Cable Jointer	Chief Petty Officer
Chief Quartermaster (rated as such in a ship carrying three Quartermasters)	Petty Officer
Quartermaster	Leading Rating
Storekeeper	Leading Rating
Leading Seaman	Leading Rating
A.B.	A.B.
Chief Stoker	Chief Petty Officer
Leading Stoker	Leading Rating
Stoker	A.B.
Chief Steward (with or without an assistant)	Chief Petty Officer
Senior Steward (in a ship with two or more Stewards in addition to a Chief Steward)	Petty Officer
Steward	Leading Rating
Officer's Cook (with or without an assistant)	Petty Officer
Crew's Cook	Leading Rating
Captain's Writer	Petty Officer
Wireless Operator	A.B.
O.S.	A.B.

Third Schedule

The provisions of the Naval Order shall, except where the context otherwise requires, be modified for the purposes of their application to naval auxiliary members by deleting Articles 1 (11), 1 (16), 1 (17), 1 (28), 1 (30), 4, 5, 7, 8 (2), 13 (4), 13 (6), 17 (3) (*b*), 31, 32 (4), 32 (5) (*b*), 37 (3) (*b*), 38 (3) (*b*), 67 and the whole of Part VI, and by substituting for the words, phrases and provisions set out in the first column of the following Table the words, phrases and provisions set out in the second column of that Table.

Table

Provision in Naval Order	Modification for application to naval auxiliary members
Member of the naval forces	Naval auxiliary member.
Officer	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of a commissioned, subordinate or Commissioned Officer (Branch List) of the Royal Navy.
Commissioned Officer or Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of a Commissioned Officer or Commissioned Officer (Branch List) as the case may be.
Rating, other rank	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of a rating of the Royal Navy.
Any specific rank or rating	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of that rank or rating.
Rank	Equivalent naval rank as defined in this Scheme.
Retired pay or pension	Pension.
Service	Service as defined in this Scheme.
Commencement of service	Commencement of the first naval engagement after the 2nd September, 1939.
Termination of service	Termination of the naval engagement in the course of which the naval auxiliary member sustained the qualifying injury or suffered the detention to which his disablement or death is, or is claimed to be, directly attributable.
Due to service	Directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention.
During service	While serving on a naval engagement.
Material date as therein defined	Material date as defined in this Scheme.
Injury (in Article 6)	Qualifying injury or detention.
Due to more than one injury (in Article 10(1) proviso)	Directly attributable, not to a single qualifying injury or period of detention, but to 2 or more such causes.
Payment made during the member's lifetime in respect of his service as a member (in Article 25)	Allotment or similar payment made by the member in his lifetime.

Printed in England for HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
by William Clowes and Sons Ltd, London and Beccles

Wt. 2028 K19 6/63 S.O. Code No. 20-71-6-63

Digitized by Google

UNIFORMS by BERNARDS

Royal Navy Officers cannot do better than consult Bernards on every Uniform and Plain Clothes requirement.

For Bernards thoroughly understand every aspect of Tailoring and a choice of first class cloths coupled with an unrivalled degree of workmanship ensures Perfection in Craftsmanship with all Bernard Tailored Clothes.

That is why more and more Royal Navy Officers are relying upon Bernards to meet their complete clothing requirements and an appointment for a Bernard representative to call will gladly be arranged through a Branch Manager or Head Office.

Be sure to consult Bernards for remember—You Really Do Buy Better at Bernards.

C. H. BERNARD & SONS LTD.

Admiralty and Trinity House Contractors
Royal Navy Officers' Tailors and Outfitters

40 Commercial Road, Portsmouth. Telephone 26116
30 Royal Parade, Plymouth. Telephone 66543

Branches at: Chatham, Devonport, Portland, Grimsby, Deal, Harwich, Londonderry, Helensburgh, Dunfermline, Gibraltar, Sliema and Valletta, Malta. And at Lossiemouth, Arbroath, Abbotsinch, Brawdy, Corsham, Culdrose, Poole, Yeovilton, and at H.M.S. Dolphin.

Head Office: ANGLIA HOUSE, HARWICH, ESSEX. Telephone 2281

Digitized by Google

Tailors
and Outfitters
to the
Royal Navy
Royal Naval Reserve
Merchant Navy

Branches at:

PORTSMOUTH
22 The Hard
Tel: 21351/2/3

EDINBURGH
27 Hanover Street
Tel: Caledonian 7456

PLYMOUTH
66 Mutley Plain
Tel: 65497

CHATHAM
13 Military Road
Tel: 43332

WEYMOUTH
1A St. Alban Street
Tel: 58

LIVERPOOL
24b North John Street
Tel: Central 5549

BATH
20 Old Bond Street
Tel: 3154

SOUTHAMPTON
135 High Street
Tel: 23432

HARROW
32 High Street
Tel: BYRon 1045

DARTMOUTH
5–6 Fairfax Place
Tel: 450

CRANWELL
West Camp
R.A.F. Station
Tel: 345

CAMBERLEY
1 High Street
Tel: 3659

Gieves
LIMITED

ESTABLISHED 1785

27 OLD BOND STREET
LONDON W.1
Telephone: HYDe Park 2276
Telegrams: Muftis Piccy London

141/2 FENCHURCH STREET
LONDON E.C.3
Telephone: MANsion House 1877

WINCHESTER
71 Kingsgate Street
Tel: 2096

BROCKENHURST
2 Brookley Road
Tel: 2365

CAMBRIDGE
A. G. Almond
46 Sidney Street
Tel: 503001

LONDONDERRY
1 Waterloo Place
Tel: 2475

GIBRALTAR
110–112 Main Street
Tel: 3308

MALTA
55 Old Bakery Street
Valletta
Tel: Central 25817

Digitized by Google